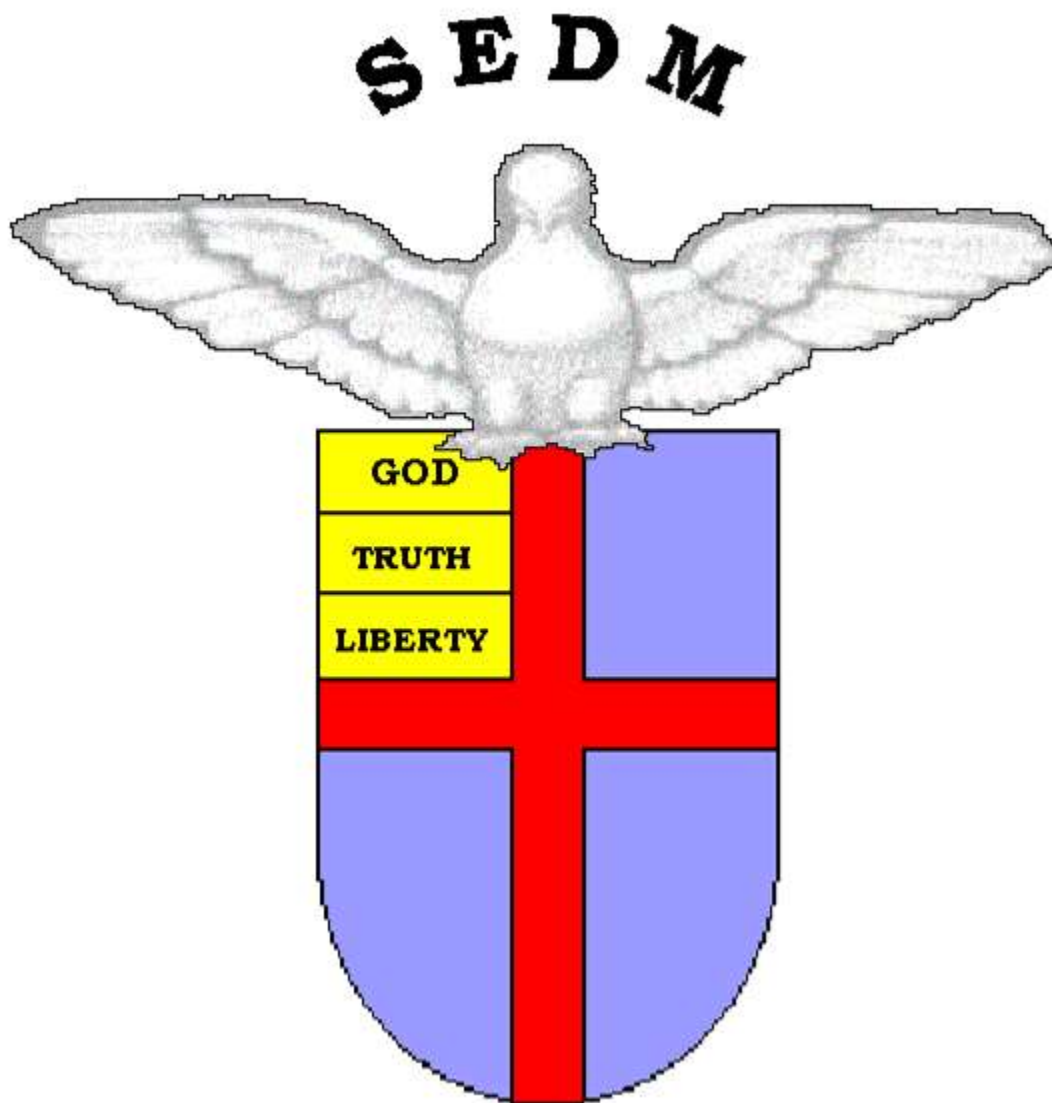


*Sovereignty Education
and Defense Ministry (SEDM)
Articles of Mission*



July 15, 2013
Version 1.49

*Board of Ministers of:
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry*
<http://sedm.org/>

*"Pride makes us do things well,
but the love of God and our neighbor and God's family makes us do them to perfection."
[SEDM. See also Matt. 22:34-40]*

"This court has not yet fixed the standard by which to determine when a danger shall be deemed clear; how remote the danger may be and yet be deemed present; and what degree of evil shall be deemed sufficiently substantial to justify resort to abridgment of free speech and assembly as the means of protection. To reach sound conclusions on these matters, we must bear in mind why a state is, ordinarily, denied the power to prohibit dissemination of social, economic and political doctrine which a vast majority of its citizens believes to be false and fraught with evil consequence. [274 U.S. 357, 375] Those who won our independence believed that the final end of the state was to make men free to develop their faculties, and that in its government the deliberative forces should prevail over the arbitrary. They valued liberty both as an end and as a means. They believed liberty to be the secret of happiness and courage to be the secret of liberty. They believed that freedom to think as you will and to speak [and educate] as you think are means indispensable to the discovery and spread of political truth; that without free speech and assembly discussion would be futile; that with them, discussion affords ordinarily adequate protection against the dissemination of noxious doctrine; that the greatest menace to freedom is an inert people; that public discussion [and education] is a political duty; and that this should be a fundamental principle of the American government. 3 They recognized the risks to which all human institutions are subject. But they knew that order cannot be secured merely through fear of punishment for its infraction; that it is hazardous to discourage thought, hope and imagination; that fear breeds repression; that repression breeds hate; that hate menaces stable government; that the path of safety lies in the opportunity to discuss [and educate other people about] freely supposed grievances and proposed remedies; and that the fitting remedy for evil counsels is good ones. Believing in the power of reason as applied through public discussion, they eschewed silence [274 U.S. 357, 376] coerced by law [or a corrupted government]-the argument of force in its worst form. Recognizing the occasional tyrannies of governing majorities, they amended the Constitution so that free speech and assembly should be guaranteed."

[Whitney v. California, [274 U.S. 357](#) (1927)]

"...The constitutional rights of those spreading their religious beliefs through the spoken and printed word are not to be gauged by standards governing retailers or wholesalers of books. The right to use the press for expressing one's views is not to be measured by the protection afforded commercial handbills. It should be remembered that the pamphlets of Thomas Paine were not distributed free of charge. It is plain that a religious organization needs funds to remain a going concern. But an itinerant evangelist, however misguided or intolerant he may be, does not become a mere book agent by selling the Bible or religious tracts to help defray his expenses or to sustain him. Freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of religion are available to all, not merely to those who can pay their own way. . ."

[Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105 (1943)]

REVISION HISTORY

<i>Date</i>	<i>Version</i>	<i>Description</i>
10/29/03	1.00	Completed initial version.
11/4/03	1.03	1. Changed page numbering to list number of pages and remove the section number. 2. Added sections 1.3.4 through 1.3.6, 1.9 through 1.10..
11/7/03	1.04	1. Replaced all occurrences of “Regent” with “Minister”.
11/10/03	1.06	1. Updated section 2. Expanded section 1.7 by added a cite from Olmstead v. United States. 3. Fixed headers in chapters 3 through 5.
12/20/03	1.07	1. Added section 3.2.1.3. 2. Expanded section 3.6 to add items 1 and 2. 3. Added section 3.2.2.4. 4. Renamed document from “Founding Document” to “Articles of Mission”.
3/27/04	1.08	1. Considerably expanded the Mission Statement in section 1.2.
5/13/04	1.09	1. Expanded section 3.6 to add that we will not get involved in helping businesses, asset protection, or preparing tax returns for others.
6/9/04	1.10	1. Revised section 3.6.
9/6/04	1.11	1. Expanded section 3.6. 2. Expanded section 3.3 to further qualify who the ministry may help. 3. Replaced all uses of the word “reside” with “inhabit”. 4. Added a table of Statutes and Regulations and Cases to the Table of Authorities at the beginning. 5. Expanded section 1.7.
9/19/04	1.12	1. Updated section 5.2 to replace last diagram in section and update step number 3 in the table. 2. Expanded section 3.3. 3. Expanded section the list of things we do not do in section 3.6. 4. Expanded the Mission Statement in section 1.2.
10/28/04	1.13	1. Expanded the Mission statement in section 1.2. 2. Added five new items to section 3.6.
11/2/04	1.14	1. Added to section 1.2.
11/12/04	1.15	1. Added section 3.2. 2. Expanded section 3.7.
12/1/04	1.16	1. Expanded and reworded section 5.2.
12/30/04	1.17	1. Expanded section 1.2 to add reference to Romans 13:1.
1/26/05	1.18	1. Added section 1.7: Religious Tolerance within the Ministry 2. Added section 1.8: Situs of the ministry. 3. Expanded section 3.6 to add item 19. 4. Expanded the copyright notice in section 3.2.
1/31/05	1.19	1. Updated all email addresses. 2. Added section 1.13: Identity of Ministry officers, members, volunteers, and affiliates 3. Added section 1.3.6 entitled “Limitations upon agency in relation to litigation directed against the ministry or its officers.
2/8/05	1.20	1. Updated section 1.3.6 to improve it considerably. 2. Moved section 1.6 to section 2.1. 3. Added section 1.13: Website “About Us” page.
2/26/05	1.21	1. Added Appendix A: Forms. 2. Renumbered Appendices B through C. 3. Updated section 3.2.
2/28/05	1.22	1. Updated section 4.1.
3/10/05	1.23	1. Updated section 1.13.

<i>Date</i>	<i>Version</i>	<i>Description</i>
		2. Updated section 4.1.
3/24/05	1.24	1. Updated section 1.13.
4/30/05	1.25	1. Updated section 4.1 to add section 7 to the member agreement about “Members in Bad Standing”. 2. Updated section 3.7. 3. Revised section 1.12.
5/1/05	1.26	1. Updated Member Agreement in section 4.1. 2. Expanded section 3.2. 3. Updated section 3.4.3. 4. Expanded beginning of chapter 3. 5. Expanded section 1.2.
11/29/05	1.27	Minor changes.
1/3/06	1.28	1. Added section 1.2: Who or what are we? 2. Expanded section 1.3. 3. Expanded section 1.14. 4. Fixed some bad links.
1/27/06	1.29	Updated section 1.14. Updated Member Agreement in section 4.1.
4/29/06	1.32	1. Updated section 1.14.
6/20/06	1.33	Updated section 1.14.
8/20/06	1.34	Added Appendix D: Frequently Asked Questions About This Ministry. Expanded section 1.14. Improved formatting. Added a graphic to the cover. Replaced all references to “Flawed Tax Protester Arguments to Avoid” with “Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid”. Added Appendix E: Website Disclaimer. Updated Section 4.1. Expanded section 1.2. Replaced all occurrences of “IRS Deposition Questions” with “Tax Deposition Questions”.
10/10/06	1.35	1. Updated section 4.1.
11/13/06	1.36	Updated section 4.1. Expanded section 1.14. Improved formatting throughout document.
11/25/06	1.37	Updated section 4.1.
12/12/05	1.38	1. Updated section 1.14. Updated Appendix E.
12/16/06	1.39	Updated section Appendix E. Updated section 3.2. Updated section 4.1. Updated section 1.14.
1/31/07	1.40	1. Expanded section 1.14.
5/4/07	1.41	1. Expanded section 1.14.
5/23/07	1.42	1. Updated section 1.14. 2. Updated section 7.
6/2/07	1.43	1. Updated section 4.1. 2. Expanded section 1.14. 3. Expanded section 1.2. 4. Expanded section 7.
7/25/07	1.44	1. Updated section 4.1. 2. Added several new entries to the Table of Authorities at the beginning.
8/7/07	1.45	1. Updated section 4.1. 2. Expanded section 1.2.

<i>Date</i>	<i>Version</i>	<i>Description</i>
		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 3. Added line numbers throughout document. 4. Rearranged section 1.3. 5. Improved formatting throughout document.
9/22/07	1.46	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Added Chapter 2. 2. Moved sections 1.6, 1.7, and 1.9 to the new Chapter 2. 3. Added section 2.1. 4. Added section 2.3. 5. Renamed section 1. 6. Moved Appendix C to new Chapter 2. 7. Updated section 5.1.
1/14/08	1.47	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Added section 2.7. 2. Added a “Scriptures” section to the Table of Authorities. 3. Added a “Rules” section to the Table of Authorities. 4. Corrected several formatting problems in the Table of Authorities. 5. Renamed section 2.6. 6. Expanded section 1.2. 7. Expanded section 1.12.
3/18/08	1.48	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Updated section 5.1, Member Agreement. 2. Updated FAQs in section 7, Appendix C. 3. Expanded section 1.2. 4. Expanded section 1.12. 5. Added several new entries to the Table of Authorities. 6. Updated section 2.4. 7. Added section 4.3: Online Bookstore Checkout Screen. 8. Added section 4.4.4.6: Defending Your Right to Travel. 9. Added Chapter 5: Media Press Kit.
7/15/13	1.49	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Updated section 1.12. 2. Added section 6.2: Terms of Use and Service. 3. Renamed section 4.4.5. 4. Added section 2.4: Jesus refused a domicile. 5. Added section 2.5: Satan’s greatest sin. 6. Added section 1.1: Website Opening Page 7. Added section 3.1: Mandatory study of law 8. Added section 3.6: Proper legal/lawful relationship of believers to the secular world.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
REVISION HISTORY.....	iii
TABLE OF CONTENTS	vi
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES	x
1. MINISTRY DESCRIPTION.....	1
1.1 Website Opening Page	1
1.2 Fellowship name and structure	7
1.3 Who or what are we?	8
1.4 Mission Statement	18
1.5 Definitions of terms found throughout ministry website	37
1.6 Ministers of the Ministry	37
1.6.1 Board of Ministers	37
1.6.2 Ordination.....	37
1.6.3 Execution of Powers.....	37
1.6.4 Backup Ministers.....	37
1.6.5 Proxy Ministers	37
1.6.6 Limitations upon agency in relation to litigation directed against the ministry or its officers.....	37
1.7 Recording of Founding Documents.....	39
1.8 “Situs”, “domicile” and “residence” of the ministry	39
1.9 Relationship of the ministry to government	42
1.10 Governing Documents and Hierarchy	45
1.11 Ministry Officers	46
1.12 Dissolution of Ministry	46
1.13 Identity of Ministry officers, members, volunteers, and affiliates.....	46
1.14 Website “About Us” page	47
1.15 Not a political organization.....	103
1.16 Donations support our ministry	106
2. STATEMENT OF FAITH	110
2.1 Summary of Statement of Faith	110
2.2 Spiritual and Religious Ministry Foundations.....	114
2.3 Requirement for salvation	116
2.4 Our Delegation of Authority Order from God as Christians	117
2.5 Jesus refused a domicile, refused to participate in all franchises, benefits, and privileges, and refused the “civil status” that made them possible.....	117
2.6 Satan’s greatest sin was abusing “privileges” and “franchises” to make himself equal to or above God ...	119
2.7 Biblical view of taxation and government	128
2.8 How Scoundrels Corrupted our Republican form of Government and Replaced it with a Civil Religion In Violation of the First Amendment.....	140
2.9 Religious Tolerance within the Ministry	158
2.10 Official Proclamation Regarding Establishment of Communism by the United States Government	162
2.11 Official Proclamation in Opposition and Warning of the Establishment of a Civic Religion by the United States Government	165
3. LAWFUL OBJECTS	175
3.1 Mandatory study of law	175
3.2 Regular religious practices	180
3.3 Bible Reading and Study of the Holy Scriptures.	180
3.4 Eleemosynary Alms Receipt and Giving.	180
3.5 Establishment of Regional Missions.....	180
3.6 Proper legal/lawful relationship of believers to the secular world	181

3.7	Prohibited Activities.....	185
3.8	Educational materials and ministerial services.....	188
4.	MINISTRY BOOKSTORE OFFERINGS.....	189
4.1	Truth v. Ministry: Critical Distinction	189
4.2	Copyright/Software/User License Agreement.....	190
4.3	Store Checkout Screen.....	193
4.4	Educational material offerings.....	193
4.4.1	Federal Response and Rebuttal Letters.....	193
4.4.2	State Response and Rebuttal Letters.....	193
4.4.3	CDs and DVDs	194
4.4.3.1	Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103	194
4.4.3.2	Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301.....	194
4.4.3.3	Legal Research DVD, Form #11.201	194
4.4.3.4	Liberty Library CD, Form #11.102.....	194
4.4.3.5	Third party media.....	194
4.4.4	Electronic and Printed Books	194
4.4.4.1	Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008	194
4.4.4.2	Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009.....	194
4.4.4.3	Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010.....	195
4.4.4.4	Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011	195
4.4.4.5	Social Security Policy Manual, Form #06.013.....	195
4.4.4.6	Jurisdiction Over Federal Areas Within the States.....	195
4.4.4.7	Third party books.....	195
4.4.5	Software.....	195
4.4.5.1	Family Legal Assistant (FLA)	195
4.4.5.2	Master File Decoder Standard Edition	195
4.4.5.3	Master File Decoder Professional Edition	195
4.4.6	Notice of Federal Tax Lien Termination Package	195
4.4.7	Notice of Levy Termination Package	195
4.5	Liberty University Classes	195
4.6	Ministry services.....	196
4.6.1	Member Subscriptions.....	196
4.6.2	Paralegal Services.....	196
4.6.3	IMF Decoding and rebuttal.....	196
4.7	Movies.....	196
4.7.1	How to Keep 100% of Your Earnings.....	196
4.7.2	Breaking the Invisible Shackles.....	196
4.8	Intellectual Property Rights	196
5.	MEDIA PRESS KIT	198
5.1	Details about us.....	198
5.2	Important information you should be aware of.....	198
5.3	How to contact us for an interview	200
5.4	History of past dealings with the press	201
5.5	Should the FBI Arrest the U.S. Supreme Court?	202
6.	APPENDIX A: FORMS	203
6.1	Fellowship Member Agreement	203
6.2	Terms of Use and Service.....	204
7.	APPENDIX B: WE AS CHRISTIANS ARE "THE CHURCH": THE CHURCH IS NOT A BUILDING OR A CORPORATION.....	205
7.1	Background.....	205
7.1.1	What is the Church?	205
7.1.2	Religious Freedom: A Natural Right	206
7.1.3	Exempt Organizations	206

7.1.4	Rules with Respect to 501 (c) (3) Organizations	207
7.1.5	Returns by Exempt Organizations	207
7.1.6	Dissolution or Termination.....	207
7.1.7	Conclusion	207
7.1.8	Court decisions	208
7.2	Ordination.....	208
7.2.1	Court decisions regarding ordination.....	208
7.2.2	The Making of an Ordained Christian Minister.....	208
7.3	Section III: Christian Leadership	209
7.4	Religion.....	209
7.4.1	What is Religion?	209
7.4.2	Boiling it down	209
7.5	Churches and Taxation.....	210
7.5.1	The Law.....	210
7.5.2	Related Church Business	210
7.5.3	Specific Exemptions to Unrelated Church Business	210
7.5.4	Returns by Exempt Churches	210
7.5.5	Where are We?	210
7.5.6	The Internal Revenue Code	210
7.6	Questions and Answers	211
7.7	Conclusions	214
8.	<i>APPENDIX C: FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS (FAQs) ABOUT OUR MINISTRY</i>	<i>215</i>
9.	<i>APPENDIX D: WEBSITE DISCLAIMER.....</i>	<i>216</i>

LIST OF TABLES

	Page
Table 2-1: Specific instances of force, fraud, and conflict of interest that corrupted our political system.....	147
Table 2-2: Comparison of our "De jure" v. "De facto" government	156

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Constitutional Provisions

7th Amendment.....	164
Art. I, § 8.....	165
Article 1, Section 10.....	27, 47, 78
Article 4, Section 4.....	76, 140
Article III.....	149
Article IV.....	149
Bill of Rights.....	27
Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3.....	148, 149
Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4.....	148, 149
Constitution.....	18, 25
Constitution of the United States.....	165
Declaration of Independence.....	26, 34, 40, 43, 45, 73, 75, 77, 82, 83, 93, 94, 102, 143, 160
Declaration of Independence, 1776.....	171
Federalist Paper #10.....	27
Fifth Amendment Takings Clause.....	76
First Amendment...18, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 37, 46, 49, 52, 58, 62, 65, 66, 79, 81, 82, 86, 87, 97, 100, 102, 104, 140, 156, 157, 164, 172, 192, 199, 205, 208	
Fourth Amendment.....	192
Publius. (Madison) Federalist Papers 62.....	172
The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961).....	140
U.S. Const., Art. I, 8.....	140
U.S. Constitution.....	142
U.S. Constitution; Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8.....	141
United States Constitution.....	46

Statutes

1 U.S.C. §204.....	70, 97, 188
18 U.S.C. §§201 and 208.....	154
18 U.S.C. §1111.....	127
18 U.S.C. §112.....	17, 57
18 U.S.C. §1512.....	21, 62
18 U.S.C. §1581.....	148
18 U.S.C. §1589(3).....	149
18 U.S.C. §1957.....	150
18 U.S.C. §201.....	148
18 U.S.C. §208.....	90, 99, 102, 121, 150, 151
18 U.S.C. §2111.....	150
18 U.S.C. §219.....	148
18 U.S.C. §2381.....	78, 148
18 U.S.C. §2381: Treason.....	127
18 U.S.C. §241.....	148
18 U.S.C. §597.....	150
18 U.S.C. §6002.....	66
18 U.S.C. §872.....	150
18 U.S.C. §873.....	150
26 U.S.C. §1.....	101
26 U.S.C. §162.....	101, 108
26 U.S.C. §3401(c).....	153
26 U.S.C. §3401(c).....	102
26 U.S.C. §6020(b).....	84

26 U.S.C. §6043(b)	207
26 U.S.C. §7001	79
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)	68, 185
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)	102, 170
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31)	68, 185
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)	42, 96
26 U.S.C. §892(a)(1)	17, 56
26 U.S.C. Section 6033 (a)(2) (A)(i)	210
28 U.S.C. §1332(a)	17
28 U.S.C. §1332(c) and (d)	17, 56
28 U.S.C. §1332(d)	17, 57
28 U.S.C. §134(a)	155
28 U.S.C. §134(b)	39
28 U.S.C. §144	38, 102, 149
28 U.S.C. §1603(b)	17, 56
28 U.S.C. §1605(a)(2)	18, 57, 68, 185
28 U.S.C. §1865(b)(1)	38
28 U.S.C. §2402	38
28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)	27
28 U.S.C. §3002(A)(15)	90
28 U.S.C. §44(b)	155
28 U.S.C. §455	38, 102, 149
42 U.S.C. §1994	148
42 U.S.C. §666	170
42 U.S.C. §666 (a)(13)	170
44 U.S.C. §1501	38
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)	83
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1)	38
5 U.S.C. §553	38
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	83
53 Stat 1, Section 4	97
8 U.S.C. §1101	40, 94
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)	42, 56, 58, 77, 92, 96
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)	56
8 U.S.C. §1401	17, 56, 102, 191
8 U.S.C. §1408	56
8 U.S.C. §1452	56, 77
Anti Injunction Act	170
Anti Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421	170
Declaratory Judgments Act	170
Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)	170
Federal Reserve Act of 1913	150
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act of 1976	17
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97	127
Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)	46, 66
Internal Revenue Code	26, 42, 50, 79, 102, 153
Internal Revenue Code, Section 501 (c) (3)	206
Internal Revenue Codes of 1954 and 1986	149
Regulation 1, Section 6033-1(I)(1)	210
Religious Freedom Restoration Act	174
Revenue Act of 1932	149
Revenue Act of 1939	149
Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652	98
Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue	26, 83
Title 26	164, 165
Title 26 of the United States Code	163
U.S. Code	194

Regulations

26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii)	20, 56
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)	56
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b)	96
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(3)	20
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1	102
26 C.F.R. §601.701(a)(2)(ii)	38
Code of Federal Regulations	194

Rules

Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)	17, 56, 98
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 29	191
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 4(d)	193
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1	17, 56
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6)	76, 201
Federal Rule of Evidence 610	66, 79, 97
Federal Rule of Evidence 802	98
Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure	191

Cases

Abington School District v. Schempp, 374 U.S. 203 (1963)	206
Abood v. Detroit Board of Education, 431 U.S. 209 (1977)	81
Aguilar v. Felton, 473 U.S. 402, 416 (1985)	80
Balzac v. Puerto Rico, 258 U.S. 198 (1921)	149
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)	141
Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892)	77
Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. 742 (1970)	83
Buttecali v. U.S.C.C.A., Tex. 130 F.2nd. 172, 174	208
Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386	173
Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)	171, 173
Campbell v. Albers, 313 Ill.App. 152, 39 N.E.2d. 672, 676	40, 94
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)	82
Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452	121
Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181	121
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)	142
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419 (1793)	171
Chisholm, Ex'r. v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 454, 457, 471, 472) (1793)	78
City of Boerne v. P.F Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio	165
City of Ladue v. Gilleo, 512 U.S. 43, 56 (1994)	66
Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)	13, 50, 177
Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)	98
Everson v. Board of Education, 330 U.S. 1 (1947), L.Ed.2nd. 711	205
Federal Crop Insurance v. Merrill, 332 U.S. 380-388 (1947)	70, 187
Fellowship of Humanity v. Alameda County, ('57), 153 Cal A.2nd. 673, 315 P.2nd. 394	208
Fleming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)	88
Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)	83
Fries's Case (CC) F Cas No 5126	140
Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524	121
Glass v. The Sloop Betsy, 3 (U.S.) Dall 6	143
Gonzales v. Carhart, 127 S.Ct. 1610, *1628 (2007)	172

Grand Rapids School Dist. v. Ball, 473 U.S. 373, 385 (1985).....	80
Green v. Biddle, 8 Wheat. 1	78
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991)	140
Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172.....	121
Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8	120
Kibbe v. Antram, 4 Conn. 134, 139	208
Laird v. Tatum, 408 U.S. 1, 92 S.Ct. 2318 (1972)	87
Lansing v. Smith, 21 D. 89., 4 Wendel 9 (1829).....	128
Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577 (1992)	80, 81
Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577, 578 (1992)	166
Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577, 589 (1992)	166
Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874).....	25, 91, 156
Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874).....	26, 88, 163
Ludecke v. Watkins, 335 U.S. 160, 92 L.Ed. 1881, 1890, 68 S.Ct. 1429 (1948).....	140
Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. 1, 12 L.Ed. 581 (1849).....	77
Madlener v. Finley, 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697 (1st Dist)	121
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. (2 Cranch) 137, 174, 176 (1803)	172
McIntyre v. Ohio Elections Comm'n, 514 U.S. 334, 115 S.Ct. 1511, 131 L.Ed.2d. 426 (1995).....	66
Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436 p. 491	173
Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105 (1943)	ii, 3, 48, 81
New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company, 115 U.S. 650 (1885).....	78
New York Times Co. v. United States, 403 U.S. 713 (1970).....	13, 49
New York Times v. Sullivan, 376 U.S. 254 (1964)	70, 187
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 83-84 (1982)	170
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 p.442.....	172
O'Malley v. Woodrough, 309 U.S. 277 (1939).....	149
Ohio Life Ins. & T. Co. v. Debolt, 16 How. 429.....	78
Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928).....	35, 43, 192
Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895).....	125
Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895)	89
Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)	27
Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514.....	78
Reinhart, 9 Ohio S & C. P. Dec. 441 ,442.....	209
Robin v. Hardaway, 1 Jefferson 109, (Va., 1772).....	173
Ruggles v. Kimball, 12 Mass. 337.338	208
School Dist. of Abington Tp., Pa. v. Schempp, 374 U.S. 203, *225 (1963)	166
Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878).....	16, 47, 53, 78, 89
Smith v. Lummus, 149 Fla. 660, 6 So.2d. 625, 627, 628	40, 94
Smith v. Smith, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94.....	39, 94
Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain, 192 U.S. 397 (1904).....	172, 174
Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)	26
State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321	120
State v. Wilson, 7 Cranch, 164.....	78
Talbot v. Janson, 3 U.S. 133 (1795).....	81
Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60 (1960).....	66
Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60, 64 (1960).....	65
The Universal Life Church, Inc. v. United States, 372 F.Supp. 770, 776 (E.D. Cal 1974)	205
Torcaso v. Watkins, 367 U.S. 488, *493 (1961)	166, 172
Town of Cady v. Alexander Const. Co., 12 Wis.2d. 236, 107 N.W.2d. 267, 270.....	40, 94
U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936).....	163
U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)	140
U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark.....	17
U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898).....	17, 57
United States v. Boylan, 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223 (CA1 Mass).....	121
United States v. Holzer, 816 F.2d. 304 (CA7 Ill).....	121
United States v. Lee, 106 U.S., at 220.....	121
United States v. Little, 889 F.2d. 1367 (CA5 Miss).....	121
United States v. Seeger, 380 U.S. 163 (Supreme Court 1965).....	208

United States v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)	88
United States v. Winstar Corp. 518 U.S. 839 (1996)	121
Unity School of Christianity, 4 B.T.A. 61, 70 (1926)	208
Universal Life Church, Inc. v. United States, 372 F.Supp. 770, 776 (E.D. Cal 1974)	208
Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)	192
West Virginia Bd. of Ed. v. Barnett, 319 U.S. 624, 638 (1943)	28
Whitney v. California, 274 U.S. 357 (1927)	ii, 49, 83, 87
Wolff v. New Orleans, 103 U.S. 358	78
Woodruff v. Trapnall, 10 How. 190	78
Wooley v. Maynard, 430 U.S. 703 (1977)	81
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 6 S.Ct. 1064 (1886)	128

Other Authorities

"Law of Tax and Exempt Organizations", Bruce Hopkins, Lerner Book Co. 1977, page 110	205
"Kingdom of Heaven" defined in scripture, SEDM Exhibit #01.014	184
1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270	124
2nd Plank of the Communist Manifesto, Karl Marx	164
63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)	121
A Call to Anguish, David Wilkerson	60
A Chosen Vessel, Family Guardian Fellowship	19, 60
A Declaration by the Representatives of the United Colonies of North-America, Now Met in Congress at Philadelphia, Setting Forth the Causes and Necessity of Their Taking Up Arms. 1775	174
A Letter From God, Paul Harvey	112
A Reason for Living, Tim Keller	60
About Us Page, Section 3: About Privacy	109
About Us Page, Section 9: About Religious Tolerance and This Ministry, SEDM	113
Abraham Lincoln	97
Adobe Acrobat	194
Adolf Hitler	200
Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005	127
Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper No. 79	82
Alternative Math-How the IRS Learns Law	7
American Revolution	139, 171
An Abstract of Timothy W. Luke, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, USA, Civil religion and secularization: Ideological revitalization in post-revolutionary communist systems, Journal Sociological Forum Publisher, Springer Netherlands, ISSN 0884-8971 (Print) 1573-7861 (Online) Issue, Volume 2, Number 1 / December, 1987	167
An Interactive Lord's Prayer	19
An Open Letter from God, Paul Harvey	11, 60, 161
Ancient Essenes, Fascinating Stuff, Youtube	184
Andrew Klavan	4
Anti-Thought Control Dictionary	199
Appendix B	42, 77
Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand, p. 387	85
Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts	149
Ayn Rand	84
Ayn Rand's Atlas Shrugged v. SEDM Mission Statement	4
Barna Research, George Barna	101
Beau Biden	5
Being God's Gap Man, Nike Insights	65
Benito Mussolini (1883-1945)	164
Benjamin Franklin	23, 74, 162, 165
Benjamin Franklin, speaking to the Constitutional Convention, June 28, 1787	167
Bible Law Course, Form #12.015	178
Bible Law Course, Sheldon Emry Memorial Library	178
Biblical Prophecy and the Coming Muslim Antichrist, Walid Shoebat	8, 71, 158
Biblical Standards for Civil Rulers, Form #13.013	184

Big Brother.....	154
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1365	140
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1387	40, 94
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269	130
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281	143
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485	40, 94
Board of Ministers.....	8
Book of Concord.....	209
Born Again American	19
Born Again American, SEDM	4
Bruce Calvert	200
Bush signs the Patriot Act Oct. 26, 2001 By: Andrew Glass Oct 26, 2007.....	169
Butt Prints in the Sand.....	19, 60
Caesar.....	128, 133, 137, 138
Charles Darwin (1809-1882) 1871	200
Christian Defense Forums.....	101
Christian Thinktank.....	100
Christianity and Human Flourishing: The Role of Law and Politics, Emory School of Law	35, 63
Church of National Reich, President's Franklin D. Roosevelt's Secretary's File: Diplomatic Correspondence w/ Germany: 1940-41	168
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011	14, 51
Civic Religion of Communism	164, 165
Civil Religion and the Establishment Clause, Yehudah Mirsky, The Yale Law Journal, Vol. 95, No. 6 (May, 1986), pp. 1237- 1257.....	166
Civil Religion in America by Robert N. Bellah, Reprinted by permission of Dædalus, Journal of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, from the issue entitled, "Religion in America," Winter 1967, Vol. 96, No. 1, pp. 1-21	167
Cleveland Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215	14, 51
Collectivism and How to Resist It Course, Form #12.024.....	112
Commandments About Relationship of Believers to the World	2
Commandments About Relationship of Believers to the World, SEDM	181
Communism, Socialism, Collectivism Topic, Family Guardian Fellowship	165
Communist Commandments.....	163
Communist Manifesto.....	163
Communist Manifesto by Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, English translation by Samuel Moore, 1888	168
Congressional Globe, 41st Congress, 2d Session, p. 3993 (1870)	90
Congressional Research Report 97-59A entitled " Frequently Asked Questions About the Federal Income Tax	98
Cooley, Const. Lim., 479	88
Copyright/Software License Agreement	102
Creation Science Evangelism (C.S.E.).....	100
Cultural Transformation, Tim Keller	185
Day of Deceit, The Truth About FDR and Pearl Harbor, by Robert B. Stinnett.....	168
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007	77, 117, 184
Department of INjustice.....	84
Department of Justice.....	76, 127
Deuteronomy 13: Do Liberals Deserve Stoning?-Nike Insights	179
Devil's Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are Up Against, SEDM	58, 113, 179
Dirt Roads	19, 60
Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words	179
Discourses Upon The First Ten (Books) of Titus Livy By Niccolo Machiavelli, 1517.....	168
Discrimination and Racism Topic, Family Guardian Fellowship	112
Discrimination Lawsuit.....	19
Dr. Wallace Mills of St Mary's University in a personal letter to Christopher Hansen 2007	170
Ecclesiastical Commonwealth Community (ECC) Forums	101
Edmund A. Opitz	24
Edmund Burke	87
Edward Bulwer-Lytton in 1839.....	7
Embassy of Heaven, Paul Revere.....	100
Epicetus, Discourses	49

Essene.com.....	184
EZRA: Rebuilding Jerusalem, Sermon 7929a, Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
EZRA: Rebuilding Jerusalem, Sermon 7929b, Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
Family Constitution, Form #13.003	43, 62
Family Constitution, Form #13.003, Chapter 7: Relation to Governments and the World	184
Family Constitution, Form #13.003, Sections 8.4.4 through 8.4.4.2.....	70, 187
Family Guardian Fellowship.....	25, 31
Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103	191
Family Guardian: Sovereignty and Freedom Page.....	101
Family Guardian: Spirituality Page.....	101
Federal Courts and IRS' Own IRM Say NOT RESPONSIBLE for its actions or its words or following its own internal procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	14, 51
Federal District Court Rules on Hansen Injunction, 6/13/2006	76
Federal Judiciary	76
Federal Law Protections for Religious Liberty, U.S. Dept of Justice	6
Federal Reserve.....	84
Federal Reserve Bank	163
Federal Reserve Notes.....	163
Federal Reserve System	163
Final Warning: A History of the New World Order, Illuminism and the master plan for world domination-- by David Rivera, 1994, View From the Wall.....	168
Find God in 60 Days!, Andrew Klavan.....	5
First Amendment Law, Barron-Dienes, West Publishing, ISBN 0-314-22677-X, p. 432.....	87, 102
First Amendment Law, Barron-Dienes, West Publishing, ISBN 0-314-22677-X, pp. 266-267	81
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004.....	97, 101
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 8.11 and 8.12.....	16, 53
Form #05.001	108
Form #05.002	112
Form #05.003	2
Form #05.006	2
Form #05.013	108
Form #05.014	2, 113, 114
Form #05.033	2, 179
Form #05.042	107
Form #05.043	179
Form #05.048	2
Form #05.050	2, 5, 53, 111
Form #10.002	2
Form #11.302	2
Form #11.401	113, 114
Form #12.025	2
Form #12.040	2
Form #13.001	114
Form #13.007	113
Form #13.008	112, 113
Form 13.007	107
Forms W-4, 1040, or SS-5	102
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction	111, 112
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda	16, 53, 199
Franklin D. Roosevelt	168
Franklin Roosevelt's "New Deal" program	150
Freedom From Religion Foundation	167
Freedom Ministries, Pastor John Weaver.....	100
Frequently Asked Questions (FAQs)	5, 198
George H. W. Bush at the 1988 Republican National Convention, August 18.....	169
George Orwell.....	49
George Washington.....	10, 73, 160
George Washington (1732-1799).....	12, 75, 162

George Washington's Farewell Address 1796 AD	167
George Washington's Farewell Address Presented by Pastor Garrett Lear	3
God and the State by Mikhail Bakunin 1814-1876, New York: Mother Earth Publishing Association, 1916	168
God Bless the USA, Lee Greenwood	19
God commands us to be aliens and foreigners and therefore nonresidents to the world, Sermon 8.8.....	184
Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023.....	15, 52
Government Corruption, Form #11.401	4, 179, 184
Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038.....	14, 51
Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012	180
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046	76
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030.....	15, 52, 111, 113, 200
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 21.4.....	123
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3.....	180
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302	191
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.4.11.....	10, 67, 73, 160, 185
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.4.16.....	85
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, section 4.5	41
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.11.....	79
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.6.....	70
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.10.....	84
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.12.....	79, 83
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.3 and 4.4.3	79
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.1, 4.4.2, and 4.4.13.....	77
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.4.3 and 4.4.5	87
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.4.5	96
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.9 through 4.12.....	84
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.6 through 5.4.6.6.....	83, 188
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, sections 5.4.9 through 5.4.13.....	84
Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017	5, 198
Heal Our Land Ministries, Peter Kershaw	100
Here in America. . . In God We Still Trust, SEDM	19
Hitler	136
Horizon Christian Fellowship	57
House of Representatives.....	97, 142, 166
How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	15, 52
How to Become a Member.....	200
Humble Cultural Engagement, Pastor Tim Keller	185
If I Were the Devil, Paul Harvey.....	112, 179
I'm A Christian, Tim Hawkins	60
Important Notice (please read before contacting)	5
Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027.....	192
Institute for Christian Economics (I.C.E.).....	100
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999)	28, 98, 192
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8	98
Internal Revenue Service publications 334, 552 and 583	210
Interview with God	19
Interview with Robert Menard Director of the World Freeman Society	198, 200
Introduction to Jesus Christ, SEDM.....	19
IRS	84
IRS Form W-8EXP	17, 56
IRS Individual Master File Decoding	196
IRS Publication 15 circular E.....	210
IRS Publication 15, 1978, Circular E, Employer's Tax Guide.....	211
IRS Publication 1828	210
IRS publications.....	91
IRS Publications 598 and 1828	210
Is Barrack Obama Jesus Christ? , Andrew Klavan.....	5
James Madison	3

James Madison, Testament of Sovereignty, © 2000 by The First Christian Fellowship of Eternal Sovereignty.....	171
James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties.....	163
James Madison; Letter from James Madison to W.T. Barry (Aug. 4, 1822), in 9 THE WRITINGS OF JAMES MADISON 103 (Gaillard Hunt ed., 1910)	48
Jesus Is An Anarchist, James Redford	119
Jesus is My ONLY King and Lawgiver and Civil Ruler, SEDM.....	110
Jesus Sculpture, Family Guardian Fellowship	19
Joe Morecraft III	100
John Adams, 1815	150
John Adams; The Works of John Adams, ed. CF Adams, Boston: Little Brown Co., 1851,4:13	3
John Birch Society	60
Judge Antonin Scalia of the U.S. Supreme Court	6
Justices O'Connor and Justice Breyer	165
Karl Marx	163
Keeping the Faith: A Cultural History of the U.S. Supreme Court, written by John E. Semonche and published in 1998 by Rowman & Littlefield	173
Kudos from our readers, SEDM Forum #9.1	4
Laboring for a God Who Fights for Us, Pastor Tim Keller.....	65, 185
Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001.....	184
Laws of the Bible, Litigation Tool #09.001	110
Legacy of Love, Mike Quinn, Newbreak.org.....	108
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014	14, 51, 199
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 7	180
Letter to: Messieurs. Iklheimer, Morton and Vandergould, No. 3 Wall St., New York, U.S.A.....	168
Lyndon B. Johnson, 1964 Congressional Record, p. 6142, Remarks of the President to a Group of Leaders of Organizations of Senior Citizens in the Fish Room, March 24, 1964.....	169
Lysander Spooner, Natural Law, 1882.....	173
M. Scott Peck; The Road Less Traveled	13, 50
Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.	178
Mark of the Beast.....	165
Media and Intelligence Page, Family Guardian Website	201
Member Agreement, Form #01.001	67, 101, 108, 196
Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 1.2, Item 1	108
Memorandums of Law	97
Memorial and Remonstrance at 184–185.....	165
Mercy Seat Christian Church, Pastor Matt Trewhella.....	100
Message to the Voting Cattle, Larken Rose	184
Ministry Introduction Course, Form #12.014.....	4, 198, 200
Ms. Shirley D. Peterson, former Commissioner of the IRS made in a "Tax Policy Lecture" before Southern Methodist University, on April 14, 1993.....	171
Natural Law and Natural Order.....	142
Natural Order and Natural Law.....	142
Nehemiah & the Patriots on the Money System 1, Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
Nehemiah & the Patriots on the Money System 2, Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
Nehemiah: Armed Men Rebuilt Jerusalem, Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
Night of the Living Government, Andrew Klavan.....	5
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020	106, 126, 170, 184
Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011.....	195
Overcoming the World: 2014 National Conference, Ligonier Ministries	184
Overview of America, John Birch Society, John McManus	60
Pakistan: Can Sharia and Freedom Coexist?, Prager University.....	8, 71, 158
Parens Patriae	154
Pastor David Jeremiah of Turning Point Ministries	126
Pastor David Jeremiah on "Separation between Church and State": The Church in Satan's City, SEDM	184
Pastor Garret Lear at the Boston Tea Party 2008.....	60
Pastor Mike Macintosh	57
Pastor Sheldon Emry.....	65
Pastor Tim Keller	65

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 6.13	201
Patrick Henry	23, 74, 136, 162
Paul Harvey	11, 112, 161
People for Perfect Economy	43
Peter	137
Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Mt 23:13–39). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress.	119
Pfeiffer, C. F., & Harrison, E. F. 1962. The Wycliffe Bible commentary : New Testament . Moody Press: Chicago; Commentary on James 4:5	82
Philosophy of Liberty	19
Policy Document: Answers to Press Questions About Sovereignty Advocacy, Form #08.019	4, 198
Policy Document: Corruption Within Modern Christianity, Form #08.012	178, 184
Policy Document: Problems with Atheistic Anarchism, Form #08.020	5, 198
Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty, Form #08.018	4, 198, 199, 200
Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011	5, 97, 200
Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011, Sections 4, and 6.1 through 6.3	199
Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004	106
Pontifus Maximus	136
Prager University Ten Commandments Course	178
President Obama	5, 53
President Obama Admits People of Faith are foreigners and strangers in their own society	184
President Obama Admits that Christian Churches are the Foundation of Justice and Liberty for All	184
President Obama Says US Will NOT Impose Its Political or Economic System on Anyone, Exhibit #05.053	126
Presidential Executive Order Regarding Religious Liberty	6
Press Agreement, Form #01.013	201
Press Questionnaire, Form #01.015	201
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017	169
Questions and Answers from Ministry Members to Ministry Staff, SEDM Forum 8	198
Questions and Answers from Ministry Members to Ministry Staff, SEDM Forums	5
Radical Islam: The Most Dangerous Ideology, Prager University	8, 71, 158
Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007	97, 169
Red Skelton's Pledge of Allegiance	60
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003	70, 85
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 2	115
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 9.6	51
Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033	14, 51, 73, 112, 160
Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation, Litigation Tool #01.006	14, 51
Ryrie, C. C. (1972). A survey of Bible doctrine. Chicago: Moody Press	119
Sadam Hussein	136
Second Commandment of the Religion of Communism, Karl Marx	163
Secretary of State Tillerson	5
Sedg. St. & Const. Law, 637	78
SEDM About Us page	4
SEDM About Us Page, Section 10: Relationship to Government	184
SEDM About Us, Sections 1 and 2	6
SEDM Articles of Mission	65
SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004	4, 65, 198
SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004, Section 1.2	67, 185
SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004, Sections 1.9, 5.1	77
SEDM Disclaimer	216
SEDM Disclaimer Page, Sections 8 and 9	75
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words	37
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 9	127
SEDM Exhibit #03.005	6
SEDM Exhibit #04.024	6
SEDM Forums, Forum #9.4	113
SEDM Liberty University	76
SEDM Member Agreement	iv, 8, 9, 71, 73, 76, 100, 158, 160, 185, 186, 190, 203

SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001	101, 200
SEDM Statement of Faith	4
SEDM Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016.....	67
SEDM Testimonials	198
SEDM Website Security	4
Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002	76
Senator Sam Ervin, of Watergate fame	165, 169
Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025	53
Separation of Powers Doctrine.....	140
Sheldon Emry Memorial Library, Sermon 8542a by Ben Williams	111
Should Christians Always Obey the State?, Form #13.014	184
Sir William Blackstone, Commentaries on the Law of England in Two volumes and Four Books, Volume 1, p. 54, 1908	172
Social Security Number	165
Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407	113
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016	111, 156, 165, 174
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016, Section 5.1.....	163
Sorry Mr. Franklin, We're All Democrats Now, Ron Paul	28
Sovereign Over All, Julius Kim, Westminster Seminary, California.....	4
Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 4: Equality and Equal Protection: The Foundation of All Your Freedom, Family Guardian Fellowship	112
Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018	4
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)	163, 200
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) Articles of Mission.....	62
Sovereignty for Police Officers Course, Form #12.022	4, 199
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004	14, 51
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "justice"	115
Sovereignty Research DVD, Form #11.101	191
Speaker Martin R. Stephens, Utah House of Representatives, Opening Session Remarks, January 19, 2004.....	166
Stefan Molyneux	5
Subject Index, Section 53 on "Sovereign Citizens"	198
Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301	191
Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016.....	29, 39, 97, 100
Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008	102, 194
Ten Commandments of Freedom, Form #13.016	178, 184
Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016, Section 5	190
Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016, Section 5, item 6	76
Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.009	97, 201
Testimonials	4
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001	70, 187, 201
The Biblical Institutes of Law, Rousas John Rushdoony	110
The Chalcedon Foundation	100
The Church in Satan's City, Pastor David Jeremiah.....	126
The Complete Madison 300 (S. Padover, ed.1953).....	80
The Crisis of Church Incorporation, Form #13.017	109, 184
The Economic Consequences of the Peace, Keynes, John Maynard Published: New York: Harcourt, Brace, and Howe, Inc., 1920.First published: 1919	169
The Free Exercise Boundaries of Permissible Accommodation Under the Establishment Clause, 99 Yale L.J. 1127, 1131 (1990).....	80
The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040	113, 115
The Government Can!, Tim Hawkins	60
The Government Investigates!, Andrew Klavan	5
The Institutes of Biblical Law, Rousas John Rushdoony	100
The Law of Tax Exempt Organizations by Bruce Hopkins - published by Lerner Law Book Co., 1977 (page 107)	205
The Law, Frederic Bastiat	115, 154
The Money Scam, Form #05.041	15, 52
The Nazarean Way	184
The New Civil Religion of Socialism	152
The Philosophy of Liberty.....	26

The Rare Attribute-Perfecting Holiness in the Fear of God, Nike Insights.....	185
The REAL Matrix, Stefan Molyneux.....	58
The Roosevelt Supreme Court Packing Plan.....	149
The Simple Cure for Socialism	115
The Social Contract, Jean Jacques Rousseau, Chap IV Sec. 8 Civil Religion, 1762	167
The Star Spangled Banner as You've Never Heard It Before.....	19
The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments, Internal Revenue Service.....	98
Thirteen Testaments of Truth.....	25
Thomas Jefferson	93, 99, 165
Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:486.....	94
Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283.....	93, 94, 142
Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307	140
Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332	140
Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168.....	141
Thomas Jefferson to James Pleasants, 1821. FE 10:198	93
Thomas Jefferson to John Wayles Eppes, 1807. FE 9:68	93
Thomas Jefferson to Nathaniel Macon, 1821. ME 15:341.....	140
Thomas Jefferson to William Branch Giles, 1825. ME 16:146	141
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421	141
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450	141
Thomas Jefferson to William T. Barry, 1822. ME 15:388.....	141
Thomas Jefferson, July 27, 1821, Autobiography Draft Fragment, 1821. Jan. 6.....	172
Thomas Jefferson, Second Inaugural Address, Washington D.C., Monday, March 4, 1805	174
Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320	10, 74, 161
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121	93, 94
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:122	93
Thomas Jefferson: Draft, Kentucky Resolutions, 1798.....	200
Thomas Jefferson: Notes on Virginia Q.XVIII, 1782. ME 2:227	12, 74, 162
Thomas Jefferson: Rights of British America, 1774. ME 1:209, Papers 1:134	12, 74, 162
Tiberius; 14 - 37 A.D.	135
To Believe, Jackie Evancho	60
To Hell With Theocracy, PJ Media.....	8, 71, 158
Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements, John Birch Society (J.B.S.)	106, 126
Transcript: New Covenant Address at Georgetown University, October 18, 2006, Washington, DC.....	169
U.S. Attorneys Manual, Section 1-15.000 Respect for Religious Liberty.....	6
U.S. Citizens and the New World Order, Musicians for Freedom.....	113
U.S. Supreme Court	6, 17, 56, 65, 77, 88, 124, 129, 130, 140, 148, 149, 173, 202, 205
United States Congress	163, 164
United States Mint.....	163
V. I. Lenin, Socialism and Religion, Published: Novaya Zhizn, No. 28, December 3, 1905. Signed: N. Lenin. Published according to the text in Novaya Zhizn	168
Was America Founded to be Secular?, Prager University	4
We Are the Churchm, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	184
What Does the Bible Say About Hate?, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	111
What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012.....	15, 52
What is "Justice"?, Form #05.050.....	53, 112
What is "law"?, Form #05.048.....	51, 178
What is Anarchy?, Noam Chomsky	199
What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.006.....	26, 77, 165
What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.006, Liberty University, Item #4.1	184
What Should I Fear?, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	19
What You Don't Know Can Kill You, Coach Daubenmire	5
Where He Leads, I will Follow, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	19, 60
Whitehouse biography of Woodrow Wilson.....	168
Why All Man-Made Law is Religious in Nature, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	110
Why are Conservatives So Mean?, Andrew Klavan	5, 199
Why Can't We All Just Get Along?, Nike Insights.....	185
Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002.....	70, 124, 178, 184, 187

Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 10.3	112
Why I Follow Jesus, Family Guardian Fellowship	19
Why We Must Personally Learn, Follow, and Enforce the Law	175
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory “U.S. citizen”, Form #05.006	56
Why you are here, SEDM	4
Why Your Government is Either a Thief or you are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008	83
William Feather	128
Woodrow Wilson	43
Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States	34
Writings of James Madison, p. 184 (G. Hunt ed. 1901)	171
You Are So Blessed, Family Guardian Fellowship	19, 60
Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008	15, 52

Scriptures

1 Chronicles 12:13	116
1 Cor. 12:27	33, 43
1 Cor. 3:16-17	33, 43, 205
1 Cor. 6:5-7	62
1 Cor. 7:23	82
1 Corinthians 15:1-12	110
1 Corinthians 6:1	135
1 Corinthians 6:7	135
1 Corinthians 9:18	189
1 John 2:15	40, 95, 110
1 John 2:15-17	32, 33, 42
1 John 2:3-6	16, 176
1 John 2:5	32, 115
1 John 4:16	16, 55
1 John 5:1-3	110
1 John 5:3	32, 115, 116
1 Kings 11:9-13	18, 58
1 Kings 3:11-14	4
1 Ne. 14:10-12	166
1 Peter 1:22-23	116
1 Peter 2:1	40, 95
1 Peter 2:13-17	75
1 Peter 2:15	3
1 Peter 2:4-5	2
1 Peter 2:7	113
1 Peter 2:9	2
1 Peter 3:15	116
1 Sam. 12:12, 19	182
1 Sam. 12:12-19	115
1 Sam. 15:22-23	18, 32, 78, 182
1 Sam. 15:22-28	22
1 Sam. 8:4-8	105, 115, 126, 166, 181
1 Samuel 8:7-19	137
1 Thessalonians 1:4-10	110
1 Ti 3:6	119
1 Tim. 6:10	84, 124
1 Tim. 6:8	30
1 Timothy 1:5	110
1Ti 6:13-15	134
2 Chron. 34:19-25	177
2 Chronicles 7:10	116
2 Cor. 3:17	143

2 Cor. 5:20.....	107
2 Corinthians 6:17-18.....	33, 42, 81, 89, 183
2 Ki 17:6.....	130
2 Kings 17:37	176
2 Peter 3:14	110
2 Peter 3:7	40, 94
2 Peter 3:9	116
2 Sa 11:14.....	131
2 Sa 11:26.....	131
2 Sa 12:9.....	131
2 Sam. 3:18	121
2 Sam. 7:8-9	122
2 Thess. 2:9-12	45
2 Tim. 2:15-17.....	3, 59
2 Tim. 2:19.....	81, 183
Act 15:7.....	116
Act 18:8.....	116
Acts 14:22	116
Acts 17:30	116
Acts 18:8	116
Acts 2:36-37	110
Acts 2:38-41,47	116
Acts 2:42	110
Acts 22:16	116
Acts 5	136
Acts 5 and 12.....	137
Acts 5:27-29.....	79
Acts 5:29	111
Acts 8:12	116
Acts 8:18-24.....	109
Adam.....	143
Amorites.....	133
Apostle John.....	165
Babylon the Great Harlot	92
Beast.....	18, 57, 69, 166, 169, 170, 171, 172, 174, 186
Book of Joshua, Chapter 7	133
Cain.....	143
Christ.....	127
Church of Acts	205
Col 1:18.....	205
Col. 2:8-10	59
Col. 3:5.....	25
Collosians 1:23.....	116
Collosians 2:10-13	116
Dan 3:16.....	132
Dan 6:7.....	132
Daniel 3	137
Daniel 6.....	136
Deu 17:11	134
Deu 27:26.....	134, 176
Deu. 27:26.....	28
Deut 12:32.....	130
Deut 17:14.....	130
Deut 17:18.....	130
Deut. 10:12-13	32, 86
Deut. 10:12-22	82
Deut. 10:15.....	120
Deut. 10:20.....	12, 49

Deut. 11	114
Deut. 28.....	114
Deut. 28:1-14	55, 183
Deut. 28:58-59	29
Deut. 6:13.....	12
Deut. 6:13, 24.....	49
Deuteronomy 27:11-26	79
Deuteronomy 28:15-68	79, 179
Deuteronomy 6:1-6; 17:11	110
Deuteronomy 6:4.....	110
Ecc 12:13.....	133
Ecc. 10:2.....	31
Ecc. 2:26.....	19, 60
Eccl. 12:13-14	18, 32, 58, 86
Eccl. 12:9-14.....	175
Eccl. 9:16-18.....	44
Ecclesiastes 7:7	189
Eph 1:22-23.....	205
Eph. 5:11	38, 44, 80, 182
Eph. 5:22-24.....	138
Eph. 6:11-20.....	1
Ephesians 1:22; 2:15-21; 3:1-10	110
Est 3:8	130
Esther 3:8-9.....	41, 95
Ex. 1	136
Exodus 18:20.....	22, 49, 175
Exodus 20.....	17, 21, 23, 56, 78, 114, 138, 139, 144, 154, 188
Exodus 20:12-17	23, 115, 144, 188
Exodus 20:1-8	105
Exodus 20:1ff.....	110
Exodus 20:2-11	114, 144
Exodus 20:3.....	105, 126, 181
Exodus 20:3-11	139
Exodus 20:5-6	114
Exodus 22:20.....	170
Exodus 22:7-8	88
Exodus 23:32-33	105, 126, 181
Exodus 23:8.....	189
Exodus 4.....	123
Eze 11:10.....	131
Eze 11:12.....	131
Eze. 8:10-12	139
Ezekiah 11:19-20	115, 176
Ezekial 20:10-20	7, 105, 126, 182
Ezekial 28:16.....	127
Ezekiel 16:41.....	125
Ezekiel 28:11-15.....	119
Ezekiel 28:13-19	124
Ezekiel 8:14.....	139
Ezekiel 8:16.....	139
Ezekiel 8:17.....	139
Ezekiel 9:11.....	139
Ezekiel 9:5.....	139
Ezekiel 9:6.....	139
Ezekiel 9:7.....	139
Ezr 4:6.....	131
Ezra 8:21-22	17, 21, 44, 56, 62
Gal 5:14.....	99, 154

Gal. 5:14.....	85
Gal. 5:18.....	7, 80, 183
Gal. 5:22-23	7
Gal. 6:7.....	44
Galatians 5:1	42, 82, 96
Gallatians 3:26-27	116
Gen. 1:1	129
Gen. 37	111
Gen. 4.....	111
Gen. 47:13-26.....	123
Genesis 1:26-28.....	110
God's Laws.....	18, 59
Heb. 4:12.....	1
Heb. 8:10.....	182
Hebrews 11	136
Hebrews 11:13	40, 95
Hebrews 11:6	116
Hebrews 13:5	30
Holy Bible.....	62
Hos 4:1	132
Hos 8:1	132
Hos 8:4	132
Hos. 12:7, 8.....	85, 127
Hosea 4:6.....	22, 49
I John 4:1.....	209
I Peter	137
II Timothy 2:15	209
Is 51:12.....	131
Is 51:7.....	131
Isa. 14:12.....	166
Isaiah 1:1-26.....	93, 104, 154, 155
Isaiah 3:12	155
Isaiah 3:5	155
Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14	23
Isaiah 33:22	17, 55
Isaiah 40:15	102
Isaiah 40:17	102
Isaiah 40:23	103
Isaiah 41:29	103
Isaiah 42:21-25.....	22, 68, 185
Isaiah 45:9-10.....	129
Isaiah 47:10-11.....	23
Isaiah 54:5-6.....	129
Isaiah 58.....	23, 114
Isaiah 58:6	24, 104, 114
Isaiah 61:1-2.....	104
Isaiah 9:6.....	9, 72, 159
James 1:2-4	29
James 1:25.....	33, 116
James 1:27.....	33, 41, 42, 96, 105, 117, 126, 181
James 2:14-26	103
James 2:8.....	23
James 3:17.....	113
James 4:10.....	18, 58
James 4:17.....	32, 116
James 4:7.....	87
Jdg 2:21	133
Jdg 3:4.....	133

Jer 7:4.....	119
Jeremiah 23:4	21, 62
Jeremiah 29	185
Jeremiah 3:15	20, 62
Jesus 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 24, 25, 29, 30, 33, 40, 41, 44, 55, 56, 59, 60, 61, 62, 68, 69, 71, 72, 73, 77, 81, 82, 91, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 104, 112, 114, 116, 128, 130, 133, 134, 135, 137, 138, 139, 144, 159, 160, 166, 174, 175, 180, 186, 187, 188, 189, 205, 208, 209	
Job 11:17	87
Joh 18:37	134
John 1:1-18.....	110
John 10:11	21, 62, 108
John 12:25	41, 96
John 12:44	120
John 14:15	114
John 14:21	16, 55, 115
John 14:30-31	41, 96
John 14:6	110
John 15:10	115
John 15:13	108
John 15:19	41, 96
John 15:19-21	110, 119
John 15:20	77, 128
John 17:17	13, 50
John 21:15-19	19, 59
John 21:17-18.....	108
John 3:1-5,8.....	116
John 3:16	116
John 3:18-21	68, 186
John 3:36	116
John 4:34	109
John 5:30	24
John 5:37	120
John 6:38	109, 120
John 7:49	13, 50, 176
John 8:31-36.....	24
John 8:44	99
John 8:7	99
Josh. 24:15	48
Joshua.....	133
Joshua 1:2-5	121
Joshua 1:8.....	110
Joshua 1:8-9	177
Joshua 7:11-13	133
Judges 16.....	136
Judges 2:1-4	105, 125, 177, 181
Kingdom of Heaven	56, 117
Koran.....	123
Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001.....	17, 56, 161, 178
Lev 22:10	171
Lev. 10:9-11	61, 175
Lev. 17:7	170
Lev. 19:18	31
Lev. 24:22	112
Lev. 25:35-43	122, 124
Lev. 25:42	121
Lev. 25:55	121
Leviticus 18:4.....	176
Leviticus 20:26.....	33, 42

Lucifer.....	169
Luk 19:27	134
Luk 20:39	135
Luke 11:28	4
Luke 12:15	30
Luke 12:45-47	99
Luke 12:8	116
Luke 16:13	81, 105
Luke 20:22	135
Luke 22:42	24, 120
Luke 23:1-2	20, 61
Luke 23:2	137
Luke 3:12-13	20, 61
Luke 4:18	169
Luke 6:20	29
Luke 7: 29	20, 61
Luke 8:17-18.....	3
Luke 8:21	176
Luke 9:48	120
Mar 12:14.....	134
Mark 1:15.....	116
Mark 10:42-45.....	120
Mark 12:14-17.....	128
Mark 16, 15-20.....	180
Mark 3:35.....	112, 182
Mark 6:34.....	21, 62
Mat 22:17	133
Mat 22:18.....	134
Mat 22:46.....	135
Mat 25:31-32.....	134
Mat 28:18.....	134
Mathew 18:20	205
Matt 23:5	109
Matt 9:9-23.....	20, 61
Matt. 10:16-22.....	30
Matt. 10:16-31.....	69, 187
Matt. 10:35-38.....	33, 116
Matt. 13:44.....	115
Matt. 16:24.....	21, 107
Matt. 16:24-27.....	29
Matt. 16:5-12.....	2, 175
Matt. 16:6,11,12.....	21, 59, 62
Matt. 17:24-27.....	20, 56, 61
Matt. 19:16-22.....	55
Matt. 19:21	29, 33, 116
Matt. 20:20-28.....	5, 54
Matt. 20:25-28.....	120
Matt. 20:26	24
Matt. 22:34-40.....	i, 104
Matt. 22:36-38.....	44
Matt. 22:39	23, 144
Matt. 23:25-26.....	100
Matt. 23:8-12.....	120
Matt. 24:4-5, 11, 24.....	166
Matt. 25:31-46.....	107
Matt. 4:19	30, 107
Matt. 4:8-11.....	41, 96
Matt. 5:10	30




Matt. 5:11	3
Matt. 5:6	4, 30
Matt. 6:1-4	46, 65, 109
Matt. 6:19-21	29
Matt. 7:12	23, 124
Matt. 7:21	16, 32, 55, 116, 176
Matt. 8:18-20	119
Matthew 1:21	110
Matthew 10:32	116
Matthew 16:15-18	110
Matthew 20:25-28	138
Matthew 28 verses 18-20	180
Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1	85, 127
Mic 6:13	132
Mic 6:16	132
Micah 6:8	7, 33, 87, 116
Moses	133
Mt 3:9	119
Neh. 1:3	35, 63
Neh. 10: 35	169
Neh. 3:17-18	35, 63
Neh. 4:1-11	36, 63
Neh. 5:1-5	36, 64
Neh. 5:6-16	36, 64
Nehemiah	63
Nehemiah Chapters 8-9	178
Num 15:15	134
Numbers 14:24	121
Peter	136
Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5-11). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress. 117, 120	
Pharisees	19, 41, 59, 61, 90, 96, 99, 100, 104, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 139
Phil 2:5-11	117
Philippians 1:27	182
Philippians 3:20	17, 40, 57, 95
Phillippians 2:11	116
Prov 20:10	174
Prov 29:27	86
Prov. 11:1, 10:10, 20:23	85
Prov. 11:30	31
Prov. 13:5	86
Prov. 15:27	189
Prov. 15:28	24
Prov. 16:7	31
Prov. 16:8	21
Prov. 19:8	22
Prov. 21:7	87
Prov. 22:4	86
Prov. 22:7	148
Prov. 23:17	86
Prov. 24:6	24
Prov. 28:4	176
Prov. 28:5	3, 90
Prov. 28:9	13, 21, 50, 176
Prov. 29:4	85, 155
Prov. 3:30	104
Prov. 30:7-9	108
Prov. 37:30-34	22

Prov. 6:1-5.....	91
Prov. 8:13.....	12, 49
Prov. 8:32.....	32, 116
Proverbs 1:10-19.....	92
Proverbs 20:10.....	163
Proverbs 20:10 and 23.....	163
Proverbs 20:23.....	163
Proverbs 23:23.....	21, 189
Proverbs 8:13.....	86
Ps 50:18.....	130
Ps 94:20.....	131
Psalms 1:1-6.....	114, 178
Psalms 101:1-8.....	183
Psalms 106:3.....	3, 104
Psalms 111:10.....	44
Psalms 119.....	178
Psalms 119:104.....	86
Psalms 119:142.....	13, 50
Psalms 119:142-144.....	110
Psalms 119:155.....	13, 50, 177
Psalms 119:160.....	13, 50
Psalms 119:163.....	86
Psalms 119:19.....	17, 57
Psalms 119:69-72.....	29
Psalms 119:72.....	114
Psalms 127:1.....	25
Psalms 139:21-22.....	86
Psalms 141:5.....	98
Psalms 15.....	114
Psalms 18:2.....	24
Psalms 19:12-13.....	42, 96
Psalms 2:7.....	134
Psalms 28:8-9.....	20, 62
Psalms 3:3.....	24
Psalms 33:16-22.....	58
Psalms 34:1.....	32
Psalms 47:7.....	17, 55
Psalms 5:5.....	86
Psalms 50:16-23.....	92
Psalms 50:18.....	155
Psalms 50:18-21.....	91
Psalms 69:8-9.....	17, 57
Psalms 89:11-13.....	129
Psalms 89:14.....	104
Psalms 9:17.....	182
Psalms 9:19-20.....	103
Psalms 91.....	1
Psalms 94:20-23.....	80, 183
Psalms 97:10.....	86
Psalms 58:3.....	110
Quran.....	11, 161
Rev 11:15.....	134
Rev 19:14.....	134
Rev 20:4-6.....	134
Rev. 1:16.....	1
Rev. 13:17.....	170
Rev. 14:12.....	176
Rev. 17:1-2.....	138

Rev. 17:5	125
Rev. 18:3-8.....	138
Rev. 18:4	92
Rev. 19:19	18, 57, 125
Rev. 19:2	166
Rev. 20:12	172
Rev. 20:15	172
Rev. 20:3, 8, 10	166
Rev. 22:14	4, 32, 116
Rev. 5:9-10.....	56, 97
Revelation 1:5ff.....	110
Revelation 17	138
Revelation 18:3-8.....	138
Revelation 18:4	33, 36, 42, 64, 92
Revelation 18:6-8.....	138
Revelation 19:19	18, 36, 57, 64, 92
Revelation 5:9-10.....	2
Revelation 7	110
Revelation Chapter 17.....	166
Rom. 1:24-25	9, 72, 159
Rom. 7:4-6	182
Roman 2:16; 13:8; 14:10.....	110
Romans 1:16	116
Romans 10:14,17.....	116
Romans 10:9-10	116
Romans 12:1	108
Romans 12:1-2	3, 128
Romans 12:21	2
Romans 12:9	113
Romans 13:8	110
Romans 15:1-12	110
Romans 2:4	116
Romans 3:23; 6:23	110
Romans 5:1-10; 10:9, 10	110
Romans 6:23	138
Romans 6:2-7,17-18.....	116
Samson.....	136
Satan.....	123, 127
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego	137
Teachings of Buddha or Confucius	11, 161
Ten Commandments	17, 41, 56, 73, 78, 89, 95, 105, 114, 115, 144, 160
Zec 14:9.....	134
Zechariah 11:17.....	21, 62

1. MINISTRY DESCRIPTION

1.1 Website Opening Page

Membership Resources (Basic Membership is FREE!)		
 Start Here (Path to Freedom)	How to Become a Member (free!)	Member Agreement (scan and email to us)
Membership Signup (free)	Donate  DONATE	Member Subscriptions
 Ministry Introduction	Compliant Member Only Content	



START HERE
(Path to Freedom)



Welcome to our religious fellowship and ministry. We are a [First Amendment](#), not-for-profit, unincorporated, unregistered, non-privileged, non-denominational religious fellowship and ministry. Our [Mission](#) is to honor, to love, and to obey our Lord and God by teaching, reading, learning, and obeying [His Holy Law and Word](#), putting Him first, and loving our neighbor by keeping the government as our servant and His steward for truth and justice. As described in [Heb. 4:12](#) and like Jesus in [Rev. 1:16](#), we seek to use the word and law of God as a sharp sword to expose and cut off corruption wherever it is found, and ESPECIALLY in government. His word and law is also our armor and shield as we combat the corruption as described in [Eph. 6:11-20](#) and [Psalm 91](#). See the following for authorities on why we, and especially Christians, must learn law:

[Authorities on why we must PERSONALLY learn, follow, and enforce man's law and God's law](#)

Our goal is to inspire, empower, motivate, and educate mainly those born or naturalized in the USA (and NOT "U.S.") and who are Members in how to love, honor, obey, glorify, and lift up our Sovereign Lord above every king, ruler, government, and earthly law at a personal and very practical level and in every area of our lives. This is the essence of our religious worship and the essence, according to the Bible, of how we love our God. Our ministry accomplishes the above goals by emphasizing:

1. [Legal education](#) focused on both [God's law](#) and [man's law](#).
2. [Religious liberty, faith and worship](#).
3. Law enforcement and legal activism.
4. [Self government](#): Internal rather than external government.
5. [Personal responsibility](#), good citizenship, [human sovereignty \(as an agent of the only sovereign, who is God\)](#).
6. Nonviolent, lawful exercise of non-partisan [activism](#) in pursuit of [ONLY religious goals](#).
7. A return of a lawful, limited, accountable, and Constitutional government which is God's servant, rather than His enemy or His competitor for the allegiance, obedience, affections and worship of the Sovereign People, "We the People"
8. Exposing, publicizing, and opposing [socialism](#), [corruption](#), and [violations of the Constitution](#) and the law by government employees and officials.
9. [Exercising our First Amendment right of self-government exclusively under the civil laws of our God](#).

10. Protecting and expanding the [separation of powers doctrine](#), and especially the [separation of church, which is believers](#), from state, which is the unbelieving people and governments around them. The separation between church and state is the essence of what “sanctification” means in a religious context.
11. [Emphasizing and restoring the role of PRIVATE property](#) in the freedom of each individual and [its use as a defense against government oppression or corruption](#).
12. The pursuit of [legal “justice” \(Form #05.050\)](#), which means [absolutely owned private property \(Form #10.002\)](#), and [equality of TREATMENT and OPPORTUNITY \(Form #05.033\)](#) under [REAL LAW \(Form #05.048\)](#). The following would be INJUSTICE, not JUSTICE:
- 12.1. Outlawing or refusing to recognize [absolutely owned private property \(Form #12.025\)](#).
- 12.2. Imposing equality of OUTCOME by law, such as by abusing taxing powers to redistribute wealth. See [Form #11.302](#).
- 12.3. Any attempt by government to use judicial process or administrative enforcement to enforce any civil obligation derived from any source OTHER than express written consent or to an injury against the equal rights of others demonstrated with court admissible evidence. See [Form #05.003](#). See [Form #12.040](#).
- 12.4. Offering, implementing, or enforcing any [civil franchise \(Form #05.050\)](#). This enforces superior powers on the part of the government as a form of inequality and results in religious idolatry. This includes making justice into a civil public privilege or turning CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE citizens into STATUTORY PUBLIC citizens engaged in a public office and a franchise ([Form #05.006](#)).
- Not only would the above be INJUSTICE, it would outlaw HAPPINESS, because the right to absolutely own private property is equated with “the pursuit of happiness” in the Declaration of Independence, according to the U.S. Supreme Court. See [Form #05.050](#) for the definition of “justice”. [Click here](#) to view a video on why all franchises produce selfishness, unhappiness, inequality, and ingratitude.

All of our worship, educational materials, and classes focus on the above goals. This is a fulfillment of the commandments of the Lord governing the relationship of believers to the world available below:

[Commandments About Relationship of Believers to the World](#)

COMPLETE INFORMATION ABOUT US

“Do not be overcome by [evil](#), but overcome evil with [good](#).”
[Romans 12:21, Bible, NKJV]

“In God we trust. Everyone in the political and legal profession [we investigate](#) as required by God in accordance with [Matt. 16:5-12](#).”
[SEDM]

“Coming to Him as to a living stone, rejected indeed by men, but chosen by God and precious, you also, as living stones, are being built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.”
[1 Peter 2:4-5, Bible, NKJV]

*“You [Jesus] are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; For You were slain, And have redeemed us to God by Your blood Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, **And have made us [Christians] kings and priests [SOVEREIGNS!] to our God; And we shall reign on the earth.**”*
[Revelation 5:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

*“But **you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, His own special people**, that you may proclaim the praises of Him who called you out of [darkness \[Form #05.014\]](#) into [His marvelous light](#); who once were not a people but are now [the people of God \[sovereignty fellowship\]](#), who had not obtained mercy but now have obtained mercy.”*
[1 Peter 2:9, Bible, NKJV]

*“I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a **living sacrifice**, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service. And [do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed](#) by the [renewing of your mind](#), that you may [prove what is that good and acceptable and perfect will of God](#). ”*

[[Romans 12:1-2](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Be diligent to [investigate and expose the truth for yourself and thereby] present yourself [and the public servants who are your [fiduciaries and stewards](#) under the [Constitution](#)] approved to God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word [and the deeds] of truth. But shun profane babblings [[government propaganda](#), tyranny, and [usurpation](#)] for they will increase to more ungodliness. And their message [and their harmful affects] will spread like cancer [to destroy our society and great [Republic](#)].”

[[2 Tim. 2:15-17](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Evil men do not understand [justice](#) [[Form #05.050](#)], but those who seek [trust and obey] the Lord understand all.”

[[Prov. 28:5](#), Bible, NKJV]

“For this is the will of God, that by doing good you may put to silence the ignorance of [foolish \[presumptuous\] men](#)”

[[1 Peter 2:15](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Blessed are those who [keep justice](#). And he who does righteousness at all times!”

[[Psalm 106:3](#), Bible, NKJV]

“For nothing is secret that will not be revealed, nor anything hidden that will not be known and come to light. Therefore take heed how you hear. For whoever has, to him more will be given; and whoever does not have, even what he seems to have will be taken from him.”

[[Luke 8:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, Religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism who should labour to subvert these great Pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, “where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice?” And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle.”

[George Washington in his [Farewell Address](#); See also [George Washington’s Farewell Address Presented by Pastor Garrett Lear](#)]

“Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.”

[John Adams; *The Works of John Adams*, ed. CF Adams, Boston: Little Brown Co., 1851,4:13]

“...The constitutional rights of those spreading their religious beliefs through the spoken and printed word are not to be gauged by standards governing retailers or wholesalers of books. The right to use the press for expressing one’s views is not to be measured by the protection afforded commercial handbills. It should be remembered that the pamphlets of Thomas Paine were not distributed free of charge. It is plain that a religious organization needs funds to remain a going concern. But an itinerant evangelist, however misguided or intolerant he may be, does not become a mere book agent by selling the Bible or religious tracts to help defray his expenses or to sustain him. Freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of religion are available to all, not merely to those who can pay their own way. . .”

[*Murdock v. Pennsylvania*, 319 U.S. 105 (1943)]

“A popular Government, without popular information [about law and [government corruption](#)], or the means of acquiring it, is but a Prologue to a Farce or a Tragedy; or, perhaps both. Knowledge will forever govern ignorance: And a people [who mean to be their own Governors](#), must arm themselves with the power which [legal] knowledge gives.”

[James Madison]

“Blessed are you when they [the [corrupted de facto government](#)] revile and persecute you, and [say all kinds of evil against you falsely for My \[God’s\] sake.](#)”

[[Matt. 5:11](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Blessed are those [who hunger and thirst for righteousness](#). For they shall be filled.”

[Matt. 5:6, Bible, NKJV]

“...blessed are those who hear [and seek] the [word \[AND LAW\]](#) of God and keep it!”

[Luke 11:28, Bible, NKJV]

“Blessed are those who do [His commandments](#), that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city.”

[Rev. 22:14, Bible, NKJV]



“Because you [Solomon, the wisest man who ever lived] have asked this thing, and have not asked long life for yourself, nor have asked riches for yourself, nor have asked the life of your enemies, but have asked for yourself understanding to [discern justice](#), behold, I [God] have done according to your words; see, I have given you a wise and understanding heart, so that there has not been anyone like you before you, nor shall any like you arise after you. And I have also given you what you have not asked: both riches and honor, so that there shall not be anyone like you among the kings all your days. So if you walk [in My \[God's\] ways, to keep My statutes and My commandments](#), as your father David walked, then I will lengthen your days.”

[[1 Kings 3:11-14](#), Bible, NKJV]

If you would like to know more about our Ministry, you are invited to read:

1.  [Why you are here](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
2.  [Ministry Introduction Course, Form #12.014](#)-brief, simplified introduction to our ministry. In the About menu above
3.  [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#)-describes our ministry in detail. In the About menu above
4.  [Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018](#)-Points and Authorities you can use in court to PROVE every aspect of the major positions on this website. This item appears in the Litigation->Sovereignty & Freedom Points & Authorities item in the menu above.
5. [Kudos from our readers](#)— Forum #9.1
6. [Testimonials](#)
7. [About Us page](#)— in the About menu above
8. [Statement of Faith](#)—in the About menu above
9. [Website Security**](#) -in the About menu above. Requires login and Member or Member Subscriber account.
10. [Sovereignty](#)-Rousas John Rushdoony. Theological perspective on sovereignty.
11.  [Sovereign Over All](#) (OFFSITE LINK)- Julius Kim, Westminster Seminary, California. God is the ONLY sovereign and we Christians represent Him
12.  [Policy Document: Answers to Press Questions About Sovereignty Advocacy, Form #08.019](#)
13. [Sovereignty for Police Officers Course, Form #12.022](#) – This presentation is designed to rebut political propaganda against Sovereignty Advocates directed at police officers, police departments and government personnel. It gives all government personnel and police officers a clear understanding of sovereignty as a just, lawful, and peaceful pursuit. It is also useful as training in how to deal with police officers who are oppressing nonresidents in the free exercise of their right to travel.
14.  [Slides](#)
15.  [Video](#)
16. [Government Corruption, Form #11.401](#) – extensive court admissible evidence of illegal and unconstitutional government corruption that this ministry seeks legal and political remedies for in fulfillment of our biblical calling to love and protect our neighbor as God commands.
17.  [Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty, Form #08.018](#)– rebuttal to common false arguments about sovereignty advocates.
18. [Ayn Rand's Atlas Shrugged v. SEDM Mission Statement](#) -comparison of one of our favorite books to the SEDM Mission Statement
19.  [Was America Founded to be Secular?](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Prager University
20.  [Born Again American](#)-SEDM
21. [Andrew Klavan](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

-  [Why are Conservatives So Mean?](#)
-  [Find God in 60 Days!](#)
-  [Night of the Living Government](#)
-  [The Government Investigates!](#)
-  [Is Barrack Obama Jesus Christ?](#)
-  [Can We Keep Silent in a World Gone Mad?](#)

20.  [What You Don't Know Can Kill You](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-[Coach Daubenmire](#)
 21.  [The Religion of Political Correctness](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -[Pastor John Weaver](#)
 22.  [Secretary of State Tillerson Says Government Avoidance of Truth and Deception Undermines Government](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Rex Tillerson
 23.  [Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011](#)-rebutts common false arguments about our ministry and our website.
 24. Policy Document: Problems with Atheistic Anarchism, Form #08.020 – why we are not “lawless” or anarchists toward all law and how this makes us different from libertarians and atheistic anarchists such as Stefan Molyneux.
-  [Slides](#)
-  [Video](#)

For past questions and answers to or about us, and how to make new inquiries, see:

1. [Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017](#)-important constraints on your contact with us
2. [Frequently Asked Questions \(FAQs\)](#) – detailed answers to the most frequently asked questions about us, our information, and our services.
3. [Questions and Answers from Ministry Members to Ministry Staff](#)-SEDM Forums
4. [Important Notice](#) (please read before contacting)

President Obama summarized the SEDM Mission Statement in the following video.

<https://youtu.be/jq42lxCPbJU>

The video derived from Beau Biden's funeral on 6/10/2015. He says that:

1. We are all equal. By that, we take him to mean equal, sovereign, independent, and self-governing in the eyes of the law and in relation to the government in court.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/EqualProtection.pdf>
In his Harvard Commencement Address in 2007, Bill Gates even added to this by saying that the noblest cause anyone can devote their life to is eliminating “inequity”, meaning inequality. The reason is clear: [Equality of opportunity and treatment under the law is the FOUNDATION of legal Justice \(Form #05.050\)](#). See Minutes 7 through 10:
<https://youtu.be/zPx5N6Lh3sw>
2. No one is better or less than anyone else, including a public servant.
3. The most egregious sin is [to abuse your power to injure other people](#). (government does this all the time)
4. Helping others should be done FREELY and voluntarily, which implies that it cannot and should not be compelled by any government. The implication is that paying for “benefits” cannot be compelled.
5. We should avoid privileges and benefits, and by implication franchises, and instead earn our own keep and our own success to receive the greatest reward.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>
6. We should pursue [justice](#) and [equality](#) by defending and educating those who can't defend themselves. The implication is that WITHOUT equality, justice is IMPOSSIBLE.
<https://vimeo.com/68779181>
7. The quintessential public servant is in fact a servant, rather than someone better than the people they serve, and that they should carry a notebook around to document how they can serve rather than command others. See [Matt. 20:20-28](#).
8. The point of our time here is to create a better future for our children, rather than to benefit ourselves personally. We implement this goal by opposing the corrupt and criminal nature of the government fiat currency SCAM that permits

generations of yet unborn Americans to be made surety to pay off an endless mountain of public debt that they will not and cannot benefit from. This is the ultimate form of “taxation without representation” that led to revolution that gave birth to this country in the first place.

<http://demonocracy.info/>

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>

https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm#Government_Debt

9. It is noble and honorable to value one’s PRIVATE life over their PUBLIC life. Our ministry takes this admonition so far as to say that:

9.1. The main purpose for establishing government is to protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights and to never allow PRIVATE property to be converted to PUBLIC property. See:

<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

9.2. We should not have ANY PUBLIC statutory statuses, including “citizen”, “resident”, “person”, “taxpayer”, “driver”, etc.

9.3 Everything we own should be exclusively PRIVATE and that ownership or control should not be shared with any PUBLIC government.

10. We should not “take anything for granted”. By this he means that we should NEVER “presume” ANYTHING and should challenge all those in government who make presumptions about either us or our status. Instead we should force them to PROVE their presumptions with evidence:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf>

11. Our country was founded and built by people who did all the above, and that this is a noble and honorable undertaking.

For a confirmation of the above, see:

About Us, Sections 1 and 2

<http://sedm.org/Ministry/AboutUs.htm>

President Obama also admitted on 6/26/2015 that churches (and by implication religious ministries such as us) are the foundation stone of justice and liberty in a hostile society. He doesn’t describe HOW that hostility happens from the government and the legal profession, but in fact it is implemented by COMPELLED OR ILLEGAL PARTICIPATION IN GOVERNMENT FRANCHISES so as to convert PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC RIGHTS AND PRIVILEGES. [Click here](#) for that admission.

For a catalog of all videos proving that our mission is endorsed and approved by the U.S. Government, [Click Here](#).



[The U.S. Supreme Court says the GOVERNMENT has to LEAVE US ALONE](#)— Judge Antonin Scalia of the U.S. Supreme Court (now deceased) admits that the law DESTROYS churches and families, which are the ONLY thing covered or protected by this website. He also admits that the government’s proper role is to leave these institutions, and by implication this ministry, alone. SEDM Exhibit #03.005. The RIGHT TO BE LEFT ALONE is the very definition of JUSTICE, and [he says \(SEDM Exhibit #04.024\) that the court’s main purpose is “justice”](#). Below is a humorous real life example of what happens when this wise admonition is NOT observed:

<http://vimeo.com/39791896>

<https://www.youtube.com/embed/XFBb9nymCd4>

[His Majesty’s humble servants](#)

[*Presidential Executive Order Regarding Religious Liberty \(OFFSITE LINK\)*](#)

[*U.S. Attorneys Manual, Section 1-15.000 Respect for Religious Liberty \(OFFSITE LINK\)*](#)



[*Federal Law Protections for Religious Liberty, U.S. Dept of Justice \(OFFSITE LINK\)*](#)

“SEDM: Making common sense more common.”

“Humble obedience to [the Constitution](#) by public servants is the paramount ‘compelling state interest’.”
[SEDM]

“If it can’t be found on SEDM, then it DOESN’T EXIST!”

[Alternative Math-How the IRS Learns Law](#)

“Welcome to Amerika, [Comrade](#): Land of the [\[franchise\] fee](#) and home of the [\[debt\] slave](#).”

“The pen is mightier than the sword” [Edward Bulwer-Lytton in 1839]

“He has shown you, O man, what is good; And what does the Lord require of you but to do justly, to love mercy, and to walk humbly with your God?”

[\[Micah 6:8, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

“Congress shall make [no law](#) respecting the establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof.”
[First Amendment, United States Constitution]

“ . . if you are led by the Spirit, you are [not under the law](#).”
[Gal. 5:18, Bible, NKJV]

“But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. Against such there is [no law](#).”
[Gal. 5:22-23, Bible, NKJV]

“Do not walk in the [statutes of your fathers](#) [the heathens], nor observe [their judgments](#), nor defile yourselves with [their \[pagan government\] idols](#). I am the LORD your God: Walk in [obey] [My statutes](#), keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God.”
[Ezekial 20:10-20, Bible, NKJV]

(click on pictures)



[Click Here](#) for more introductory videos

Bookmark Our Mirror Servers In case the Main Site Goes Down!

<http://sedm.org>

<http://sedm1.info>

<http://sedm1.org>

1.2 Fellowship name and structure

The ministry and religious order described by this document shall be known as the “Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry”, hereinafter called “SEDM”. This assembly of humans shall be a charitable, non-profit, non-privileged, non-taxable, non-corporate religious order operated by a Board of Ministers. Neither SEDM nor any of its Board of Ministers, members, or employees shall at any time seek nor accept nor apply for state recognition of any privileged status, including but not limited to 501(c)(3) status, on behalf of the ministry or any business entities connected to the ministry.

1.3 Who or what are we?

The scriptures and religious references used on this website come primarily from the Bible. Some people who are not necessarily Christians have asked us about our view of other religions and how that view relates to whether they can become members. The [Member Agreement](#) says that all people who wish to become members must believe in God, but it very deliberately *doesn't* say *which* God. They want to know more about this subject so they can make an informed decision and ensure that we are not religious bigots or extremists. That is the question we will deal with in this section.

The most frequent false allegation we get from secular people is that we intend to implement a theocracy under the Bible. This is FALSE for the reasons explained in the following video:

To Hell With Theocracy, PJ Media
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTerQAu64Qg>

The main thing we want you to understand is that we don't insist that all Members must be Christian or any other faith for that matter. We just want you to believe in a SINGLE God, follow the laws of that God without selecting which ones you want to follow, practice separation of church and state, and not be against religions other than your own. NOT being against religions other than your own implies NOT doing any of the following:

1. You don't seek to commit genocide against anyone, including those of religions other than your own.
2. You don't seek to behead or punish in any way those who don't share your beliefs using law or the government.
3. You don't deny the Holy Trinity, consisting of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.
4. You don't argue with the Christian belief that God had a son. Muslims believe God had no son and argue with Christians about it.
5. You won't support the implementation of your any religious law system or theocracy within the government, including especially Sharia law.

All of the above represent the initiation of force, coercion, or punishment against people for their religious beliefs, or impose or enforce religious laws against those who don't support them using the violence or coercion of the state. We aren't saying we oppose Muslims but we oppose Muslims who force their beliefs or laws upon others using the violence of the state. For why we oppose force and violence for religious reasons as indicated above, see:


Biblical Prophecy and the Coming Muslim Antichrist, Walid Shoebat
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RQ8C-qe3qSM>

Pakistan: Can Sharia and Freedom Coexist?, Prager University
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nPG4H3XUX1Q>

Radical Islam: The Most Dangerous Ideology, Prager University
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-LGzrYUGXdI>

SEDM does not have any faith requirements, other than that people are believers. We say that people should believe in God singular but we very deliberately do not say WHICH God. To be a member of SEDM, you must understand and accept the fact that SEDM seeks to interact with the issues of our time from a Christian world view; and, you must agree NOT to undermine or subvert or sabotage the Source of our opinions or beliefs . . . but this requirement does not imply that constructive, progressive criticism is not welcome. Our positions on law and politics proceed from the Scripture as we understand it, howbeit, imperfectly. The philosophy you should be compatible with is summarized below:

1. You must understand and accept the following beliefs connected with the tree of life:
 - 1.1. There is only one, true Lawgiver who is the infinite, personal, triune Spirit, the God of Creation, the Author of the Bible, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ; and,

- 1.2. That this God has spoken in history as recorded in God's Word which is sufficient for our faith and conduct; and,
- 1.3. That this God has revealed His law to men which is the only true measure of justice; and,
- 1.4. That this God has revealed His grace and mercy to us in and through His Son for the salvation of men by virtue of His death, burial, and resurrection; and,
- 1.5. That Christ is the risen, ascended, enthroned King of kings, the King of the Nations, the only Sovereign upon which all de jure governments must build their foundation (Isaiah 9:6); and,
- 1.6. That the family, and government, and church are God-ordained institution; and, that the family is the institution of education; that the government is the institution of justice; and that the Church is the institution of grace.
- 1.7. That good government is a blessing to mankind; and, that the purpose of government is not redistribution of wealth, but in place to protect life, liberty, and property; and, that when a government becomes destructive to these ends, it is man's duty to resist or to alter or abolish it, and to institute new governments to the glory of God and to the service of man.
2. You must not concede to the following suppositions as they have a lineage to the poisonous tree:
 - 2.1. Religious atheism: the value system that results from a belief that man is a product of time plus chance; or,
 - 2.2. Pantheism; the belief that God is everything and everything is God. Such a tautology is the intellectual sin of word magic; or,
 - 2.3. Zionism or Judaism: the Talmudic belief that Ashkenazi Jews are God's chosen people and are destined to rule the world and have a God-given right to deceive and use Gentiles to their own ends; or,
 - 2.4. Humanism; the belief that man is the measure of all things; or, that man is or becoming a god; or, that man is himself the proper "ultimate concern" and source of law; or,
 - 2.5. Pluralism or Universalism: the belief that there are many gods and many religions, that all are good, and that all are roads to the same truth; or,
 - 2.6. Mohammedism: the false religion based on the teaching of the false prophet, Mohammed (570-632 A.D.).
 - 2.7. Legalism: the belief that law can save society and that society can reach a man-made utopia by enacting more legislation; and,
 - 2.8. Multiculturalism: The belief ethical diversity is a strength and not a weakness to overcome; and, that atheists and theists; Christians and Moslems; wolves and sheep can live in the same pasture in peace; or
 - 2.9. Racism: The belief that one race commends a man to God or that one race is superior to another; or,
 - 2.10. Fascism, Liberalism, or totalitarianism or any belief that government is god; that rights come from government; that service to the State is superior to other callings; or belief in the total subjugation of the total man to total government.
3. Unacceptable characteristics that will result in rejection:
 - 3.1. Attack the validity of the Bible as a law book.
 - 3.2. Believe they or any currently living man/woman can become gods, EQUAL to God, SUPERIOR to God, or UNACCOUNTABLE to the one and only God. That is what Satan tried to do, which earned him an eternal curse.
 - 3.3. Identify god as a physical thing, including themselves, or identify him as existing in physical things. See [Rom. 1:24-25](#), which says pagans worship the creation rather than the creator. It results in mysticism and occultism and violates the First Commandment.
 - 3.4. Practice "smorgasboard religion". For instance, they write their own divine law or bible or pick subsets of all faiths to make their own hodge-podge religion. This is nothing but a self-serving way to escape accountability or liability under any single divine law. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for details.
 - 3.5. Treat religion as an intellectual exercise rather than rules for how to treat others and love others.
 - 3.6. Seek to escape accountability to the laws of their god by stating that any part of it has been repealed or is not enforceable or is subjectively defined by them.
 - 3.7. Put their desire for any earthly physical pleasure or condition or possession higher in priority than their allegiance to  [God's Holy Laws](#).
 - 3.8. Believe in multiple Gods. That's paganism and idolatry.
 - 3.9. Believe they are superior to other religions or that other religions are a product of ignorance. This sort of elitism divides groups, creates animosity, and violates the notion of equal protection and equal treatment.
 - 3.10. Believe that any government or civil ruler can or should have more authority or rights than a single human, thus instituting idolatry towards government.
 - 3.11. Sanction, condone, or promote violence of any kind in any scenario OTHER than in self defense where one's life is immediately threatened by a hostile other. This is especially true of violence or hate directed against either other religions or their members, specific governments, or innocent people generally.

Anyone who meets the above criteria, we believe, is capable of being worthy to deserve liberty, which the Declaration of Independence points out comes only from "Nature's God". If you meet the above minimum religious criteria and consent to the rest of the [Member Agreement](#), then we welcome you as a member. Otherwise, we don't. We have many members who are not

Christians and many members from different Christian faiths. There are Catholics, Muslims, Lutherans, Evangelicals, and many other faiths represented. However, we have no atheists and we wouldn't take atheists as members. This is because:

"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is Liberty [freedom]."
[2 Corinthians 3:17, Bible, NKJV]

Conversely, where the spirit of the "Lord" ISN'T, there can be absolutely nothing but sin, slavery, and subjection, as the Bible clearly points out. The [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 4.4.11 conclusively proves this. Spiritual evil is not a tangible thing. Instead, it is actually the ABSENCE of God. Hell is a place of eternal separation from God, which is a place where God and His sacred moral laws are completely absent. The word "sin" in Spanish means "without", and the thing that people are "without" when they "sin" is God and His Laws. Consequently, atheists are the epitome of evil because they believe God does not exist and that manifestations of His moral laws should be removed from society. Most religions teach us to avoid evil, and therefore we must avoid atheists. We believe in and vociferously defend freedom **OF** religion, but we are entirely opposed to freedom **FROM** religion. Our quote at the beginning of this page from George Washington, our most revered founding father, explains why this MUST be so:

"Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, Religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism who should labour to subvert these great Pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, 'where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice?' And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle."
[George Washington in his [Farewell Address](#)]

If you want specific examples of religions or belief systems ("isms") that we have determined so far as unacceptable, below are a few and there may be others. All of these "religions" violate one or more of the criteria listed earlier. Those who become members and have any of these beliefs will be Members in Bad Standing:

1. Atheism
2. [Satanism](#)
3. [Thelema](#)
4. [Christian Rationalism](#)

We believe that government should *not* be used as a vehicle to either establish a religion or to disestablish one, or to promote Christianity over any other faith. To do otherwise would be to deprive people of all faiths the "equal protection of the laws" (see Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033). You answer to your God, and not us. We are *not* the judge of whether you have satisfied the laws of your God and to do otherwise would make us into bigots and zealots and aristocrats. We are, however, the judge of whether you are injuring your neighbor, which is the subject of the last six commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#) and the origin of all moral and legal authority that the government has.

Then one of them, a lawyer, asked Him [Jesus] a question, testing Him, and saying, "Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law?"

Jesus said to him, "You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind." This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like it: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets."
[[Matt. 22:36-40](#), Bible, NKJV]

We assume that role as a jurist and a voter. Beyond keeping people from injuring each other, governments and religions should BOTH leave people alone to do as they please, and not force them to subsidize or participate in things they don't believe in. Thomas Jefferson said it best, when he said:

"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities."
[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]

We also think that it is the moral and political duty of churches to ensure that governments don't get into the charity or the welfare business, because the laws of God say that these are the exclusive province of the family and the church, and NOT the government. By instituting income taxes and using the income taxes to fund charities/insurance such as Social Security, Medicare, FICA, etc., none of which are authorized by the Constitution to be done in states of the Union, the government is usurping sovereignty from churches and families and from individuals and making itself into essentially a false god to be worshipped with our earnings and labor. See:

Unlimited Liability Universe, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Articles/UnlimitedLiabilityUniverse.htm>

One very important reason that bible quotes are so prevalent on our website is to grab people's hearts. If their minds are engaged but their hearts aren't, then they won't be willing to fight. Without a fight, the problems will get worse. The only limit of tyrants is the degree to which an apathetic citizenry will tolerate their abuses. The social problems documented on SEDM are primarily evidence of spiritual decay, immorality, apathy, and selfishness. These diseases are destroying our society and they are primarily political diseases which require a political and spiritual change. Spiritual problems need a spiritual remedy. We have a society without morals because we don't teach morality in schools and government has been destroying families and undermining churches so that kids don't have an opportunity to learn morality in these classical contexts. This has made them easy prey for tyrants. Hence, we must overcompensate by reviving the study of morality on our site so that people will be willing to take up arms and mobilize to fight the evil. People have become so jaded and desensitized by TV and media culture that it seems there is nothing that will awaken them from their hedonistic stupor any more. Law is a moral code and a contract that the Sovereign people got together and agreed on. It is based on reason and logic. Law is just the vehicle to implement the needed political changes. It is a tool, but not the end. Morality is the end, and religion is the basis for all morality. Who better to learn the "laws" of morality from than "Nature's God". We only quote the Bible, because that is what we are most familiar with, but if you went to any other sacred book, you would find the same laws of morality, whether it be the [Quran](#), The [Teachings of Buddha](#) or [Confucius](#), or any other sacred text. These universal "moral laws" are what we refer to as "natural law" throughout our writings in order to objectify the discussion. We have even taken the time to organize the laws found in the Holy Bible by subject just like the U.S. Code so that you can use them as a law book. See:

Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Don't get obsessed with the source or the name of the book or the faith or "sect" of the author, because that will only generate conflict that the government will try to exploit to prevent us from combining forces to eliminate the evil. If you are not a Christian or are not familiar with the Bible, then instead of being offended, please instead focus your attention in using our materials on the "moral laws" revealed by scripture we quote and don't be distracted into wrongfully concluding that we are trying to "convert" you in any way.

"And blessed is he who is not offended because of Me [God]."
 [Matt. 11:6, Bible, NKJV]

Please try to be more objective by simply treating the Bible less as a "religion" and more simply as a "natural law" or "moral law" book because we certainly don't intend to either brainwash or discriminate against any religious faith. You obviously enjoy the study of law or you wouldn't be visiting our website to begin with. Why is that so hard? Such an approach will keep the discussion focused objectively on morality and logic and establish a common set of beliefs that we all share which can become the basis for cooperation in effecting political change. Paul Harvey described this approach in the following video:

An Open Letter from God, Paul Harvey
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YhCG0Nt7wXs>

According to several of our founding fathers, when a people forget or repress God, then tyrants forge their chains:

"It is when a people forget God that tyrants forge their chains ..."
 [Patrick Henry]

"Those people who are not governed by GOD will be ruled by tyrants."
 [William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]

"A free people [claim] their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate."
[Thomas Jefferson: Rights of British America, 1774. ME 1:209, Papers 1:134]

"Can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are of the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath?"
[Thomas Jefferson: Notes on Virginia Q.XVIII, 1782. ME 2:227]

"Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God."
[Benjamin Franklin]

"Propitious smiles of heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right which heaven itself has ordained."
[George Washington (1732-1799)]

Those who are admitted atheists and who reject God and morality deserve an immoral and tyrannical government that acts like a false god, steals their property, and lies to you. We should always reap the consequences of that which we sow. This is an extension of the Golden Rule: Do unto others as you would have them do unto you. In the scientific field, this also happens to be one of Newton's Universal Laws:

"For every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction."

Those who insist on a world entirely without God are encouraged to not use this website. We believe in separation of church and state. We are the "church" (believer) and atheists are obviously the "state". Let's separate. Atheists can go to HELL and we'll go to Heaven. For those who don't believe there is a HELL, then we'll just have to wait and see about that, friend! Those who insist on a "moral" government without God or religion are the real "nut case", because they want the golden eggs, which is a moral and righteous government, but also insist on killing the goose that lays them, which is religion and morality.

"Wisdom calls aloud outside; she raises her voice in the open squares, she cries out in the chief concourses, at the openings of the gates in the city she speaks her words; how long, you simple [atheist] ones, will you love simplicity? For scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge. Turn at my rebuke; surely I will pour out my spirit on you; I will make my words known to you. Because I have called and you refused, I have stretched out my hand and no one regarded, because you disdained my counsel [and My law: God's law], and would have none of my rebuke, I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your terror [and the IRS] comes. When your terror [and the IRS] comes like a storm, and your destruction comes like a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call on me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but they will not find me. Because they hated knowledge [and were too lazy and complacent to seek it out], and did not choose the fear of the Lord. They have none of my counsel and despised my every rebuke. Therefore they shall eat the fruit of their own way, and be filled to the full with their own fancies. For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but whoever listens to me [God and the wisdom that comes ONLY from God] will dwell safely, and will be secure, without fear of evil."
[Prov. 1:20-33, Bible, NKJV]

1. A public service.
2. Evangelical fellowship and ministry.
3. An educational institution for those who want to learn both God's Law and Man's Law.
4. A First Amendment association of activists (Members only) which seek a return to the rule of law in the United States. We derive the resources we need for such reforms through the donations made to this website.
5. A whistleblowing group focused on researching, exposing, publicizing, and punishing government deception and corruption wherever it may be found, and especially in regards to matters relating to taxation. This is a fundamental requirement of the Bible, which says that:
 - 5.1. "Fearing the Lord" is the essence of our faith. See [Deut. 6:13, 24](#); [Deut. 10:20](#)
 - 5.2. To "fear the Lord" is to "hate evil". See [Prov. 8:13](#).
 - 5.3. Hating evil is the way we love and protect our neighbor, in fulfillment of the last six commandments of the ten commandments.
 - 5.4. Whistleblowing relating to evil in our government is therefore a protected First Amendment religious practice. [Click here](#) for details.

"In the First Amendment, the Founding Fathers gave the free press the protection it must have to fulfill its essential role in our democracy. The press [and this religious ministry] was to serve the governed, not the governors. The Government's power to censor the press was abolished so that the press would remain forever free to censure the Government. The press was protected so that it could bare the secrets of government and inform the people. Only a free and unrestrained press can effectively expose deception in government. And paramount among the responsibilities of a free press is the duty to prevent any part of the government from deceiving the people and sending them off to distant lands to die of foreign fevers and foreign shot and shell. In my view, far from deserving condemnation for their courageous reporting, the New York Times, the Washington Post, and other newspapers should

be commended for serving the purpose that the Founding Fathers saw so clearly. In revealing the workings of government that L.Ed. to the Vietnam war, the newspapers nobly did precisely that which the Founders hoped and trusted they would do."
[*New York Times Co. v. United States*, [403 U.S. 713](#) (1970)]

We view "evil" as simply the absence of truth. We seek to displace and eliminate evil by enlightening the world with Truth, which God is the embodiment of.

"Evil is simply the absence of truth."
[M. Scott Peck; *The Road Less Traveled*]

"Sanctify them by Your truth. Your [God's] word is truth."
[[John 17:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

"The entirety of Your word is truth, And every one of Your righteous judgments endures forever."
[[Psalm 119:160](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, And Your law is truth."
[[Psalm 119:142](#), Bible, NKJV]

Our ministry doesn't "make" people sovereign. They were born that way. We are an educational ministry that helps people fully realize and defend the sovereignty that God and only God gave them. We do this by educating them about all the devious ways they are tricked out of their sovereignty and how to undo the damage they have done to that status usually through their own uninformed actions or omissions.

We do not challenge the lawfulness or Constitutionality of any part of the [Internal Revenue Code](#) or any state revenue code and we believe that these codes are completely Constitutional as written. HOWEVER, we also believe that the way they are willfully MISREPRESENTED to the American public, and the way they are MALADMINISTERED by the IRS and state revenue agencies are willfully and maliciously deceptive and in many cases grossly illegal and injurious. If these revenue codes were truthfully represented and faithfully administered completely consistent with what they say, and more importantly their legislative intent and the Constitution, we believe that there would be almost NO "taxpayers". The only reason there are "taxpayers" is because most Americans have been maliciously and deliberately deceived by public servants about their true nature and the very limited audience of people who are their only proper subject. Our enemy is not the government, the IRS, or even taxes, but instead is:

1. Legal ignorance on the part of Americans that allows public servants to abuse their authority and violate the law.

"One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God's law or man's law], even his prayer is an abomination."
[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed."
[[John 7:49](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your statutes."
[[Psalm 119:155](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a [franchise](#), which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."
[*Clark v. United States*, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

2. The abuse of [presumption](#) to injure the rights of sovereign Americans, in violation of due process of law and God's law found in [Numbers 15:30](#). Much of this presumption is compelled by the government by willfully dumbing-down the average Americans about legal subjects in the public (government) schools. This makes the legal profession into essentially a "priesthood" and a pagan "religion" that the average American blindly worships and obeys, without ever questioning authority. It is a supreme injustice to proceed against a person without every conclusion being based ONLY on fact and not presumption, opinion, or belief. [Click here](#) for a detailed article on this scam and sin.

"But the person who does anything presumptuously, whether he is native-born or a stranger, that one brings reproach on the LORD, and he shall be cut off from among his people."
[[Numbers 15:30](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Due Process: [. . .] If any question of fact or liability be conclusively be presumed [rather than proven with evidence] against him, **this is not due process of law [in fact, it is the OPPOSITE of due process].**"
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 500]

(1) [8:4993] *Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:*

A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights. [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates process]
[Rutter Group Practice Guide-Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, paragraph 8:4993, page 8K-34]

3. Public servants deceiving the public by portraying "Private Law" as "Public Law". [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
4. Public servants refusing to acknowledge the requirement for consent in all human interactions. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
5. Willful omissions from government websites and publications that keep the public from hearing the whole truth. The problem is not what these sources say, but what they DON'T say. The [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) (OFFSITE LINK) contains over 2,000 pages of facts that neither the IRS nor any one in government is willing to reveal to you because it would destroy the gravy train of plunder that pays their bloated salaries and fat retirement in violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#).
6. The abuse of "words of art" to deceive the people in both government publications and the law itself. [Click](#) (OFFSITE LINK) here for examples.
 - 6.1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic (OFFSITE LINK) for examples.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.2. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014-explains games to unlawfully expand legal definitions
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.3. [Citizenship Status v. Tax Status](#), Form #10.011 -shows how STATUTORY v. CONSTITUTIONAL contexts and GEOGRAPHICAL v. LEGAL contexts are confused to usurp jurisdiction.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.4. [Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation](#), Litigation Tool #01.006 -prevents abuse of words of art during litigation.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. The lack of "equal protection of the law" in courts of justice relating to the statements and actions of public servants, whereby the IRS doesn't have to assume responsibility for its statements and actions, and yet persons who fill out tax forms can be thrown in jail and prosecuted for fraud if they emulate the IRS by being just as careless. This also includes "selective enforcement", where the DOJ positively refuses to prosecute submitters of [false information returns](#) but spends a disproportionate share of its resources prosecuting false income tax returns. They do this because they are more interested in STEALING your money than in justice. See:
 - 7.1. [Federal Courts and IRS' Own IRM Say NOT RESPONSIBLE for its actions or its words or following its own internal procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>
 - 7.2. [Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](#), Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.3. [Government Establishment of Religion](#), Form #05.038 -how government establishes itself as a pagan deity and a religion by using franchises to systematically destroy the separation of powers and the requirement for equal protection
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. Abuses of franchises that undermine the protection of private rights by the government and the courts:
 - 8.1. Offering or enforcing NATIONAL franchises within states of the Union or outside of the federal territory and federal domiciliaries that they are limited to. This results in a destruction of the [separation of powers](#).
 - 8.2. Enforcing franchises, such as a "[trade or business](#)" without requiring explicit written consent in some form, such as the issuance and voluntary signing of an application for a license. [Click here](#) for details.
 - 8.3. [Forcing non-franchisees into franchise courts against their consent](#). This is a violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause and the prohibition against eminent domain.
 - 8.4. Refusing to satisfy the burden of proof upon government opponents in a franchise court that the owner of the property subject to the dispute VOLUNTARILY donated it to a public use, public purpose, and public office. In other words, that all property is PRIVATE until it is **proven on the record with evidence** that the owner EXPRESSLY AND VOLUNTARILY DONATED it to PUBLIC use and thereby made it subject to government jurisdiction.

- 8.5. Abusing sovereign immunity to protect franchise administrators such as the IRS from [illegal enforcement of the franchise against non-franchisees](#). All franchises are PRIVATE rather than GOVERNMENTAL in nature and governments who offer them drop down to the level of ordinary persons when they offer them.
- 8.6. Refusing to provide a way to quit franchises or hiding forms for doing so.
- 8.7. PRESUMING or pretending like there is no such thing as a non-franchisee or non-taxpayer or that EVERYONE is a statutory "taxpayer". This compels people to contract with the government and interferes with their First Amendment right to legally and politically associate. See:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

- 8.8. Attorney licensing, which destroys the integrity of the legal profession in its role as a check and balance when the government or especially the judiciary becomes corrupt as it is now.
- 8.9. Abuse of the federal income tax system, which is a franchise and an excise, to bribe states of the Union to give up their sovereignty, act like federal "States" and territories, and accept what amounts to federal bribes to disrespect the rights or those under their care and protection. [Click here](#) for details.

See the following for details on the above abuses:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9. Efforts to destroy the separation of powers that is the main protection for our liberties. This results in abuses of the Court system for political, rather than legal, purposes (politicization of the courts). All of the federal courts we have now are Article IV, territorial courts that are part of the Executive, rather than Judicial Branch of the de facto government. As such, there is no separation of powers and nothing but tyranny can result. See the following for proof of this destruction:
- 9.1. *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023- shows how lying, thieving public servants have systematically destroyed the separation of powers since the founding of this country
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 9.2. *What Happened to Justice?*, Form #06.012-book which proves that we have no Judicial Branch within the federal government, and that all the existing federal courts are acting in an Article IV territorial capacity as part of the Executive, rather than Judicial, branch of the government.
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>
- 9.3. *How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship* (OFFSITE LINK)- brief overview of how the separation of powers has been systematically destroyed
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>
10. The abuse of the government's power to tax in order to transfer wealth between private individuals, which makes the government into a thief and a Robinhood. This includes:
- 10.1. Enforcing the tax laws against other than "public officers" of the government. [Click here](#) for details.
- 10.2. Offering government "benefits" of any kind to anyone who does not ALREADY work for the government. [Click here](#) for details.
11. Corruption of our monetary system that allows the government to:
- 11.1. Counterfeit while denying to all others the right, thus creating an unconstitutional "Title of Nobility" for itself and making itself into a pagan deity, and denying the equal protection to all that is the foundation of the Constitution.
- 11.2. STEAL from the American people by diluting the value of money already into circulation.
- 11.3. Exercise undue control banks and financial institutions that causes them to effectively become federal employment recruiters for the federal government by compelling use of government identifying numbers for those pursuing accounts or loans.

See the following for details on this scam:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12. Active interference with [common law remedies](#) for the protection of PRIVATE rights from abuse by government actors. Governments are established exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property. Any attempt to undermine such rights without the express written consent of the owner in each case is not only NOT a classical "government" function, but is an ANTI-government function that amounts to a MAFIA "protection racket". This includes but is not limited to:
- 12.1. Refusing to recognize or protect PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights, the essence of which is the RIGHT TO EXCLUDE anyone and everyone from using or benefitting from the use of the property.
- 12.2. PRESUMING that "a government OF THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE, and FOR THE PEOPLE" is a government in which everyone is a [public officer](#).
- 12.3. Refusing to recognize or allow constitutional remedies and instead substituting STATUTORY remedies available only to [public officers](#).

- 12.4. Interfering with introduction of evidence that the court or forum is ONLY allowed to hear disputes involving [public officers in the government](#).
- 12.5. PRESUMING or ASSUMING that the ownership of the property subject to dispute is QUALIFIED rather than ABSOLUTE and that the party the ownership is shared with is the government.
- 12.6. Allowing government "benefit" recipients to be decision makers in cases involving PRIVATE rights. This is a denial of a republican form of government, which is founded on impartial decision makers. See [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)](#).
- 12.7. Interfering with or sanctioning litigants who insist on discussing the laws that have been violated in the courtroom or prohibiting jurists from reading the laws in question or accessing the law library in the courthouse while serving as jurists. This transforms a society of law into a society of men and allows the judge to substitute HIS will in place of what the law expressly requires.
- 12.8. Illegally and unconstitutionally invoking the Declaratory Judgments Act or the Anti-Injunction Act as an excuse to NOT protect PRIVATE rights from government interference in the case of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE [people who are NOT statutory "taxpayers"](#). See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 8.22 and 8.12](#).
- 12.9. Interfering with ways to change or correct your citizenship or statutory status in government records. That "status" is the "res" to which all franchise rights attach, usually ILLEGALLY.

For an instructional video that describes techniques of government deception and propaganda that accomplish all the above malicious abuses, see:

Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda
http://youtu.be/DvnTL_Z5asc

The link below succinctly summarizes our view of government and its proper relationship to our religious faith as Christians.

Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Our goal is to worship and serve our God as He reveals Himself through the Holy Spirit and the Holy Scripture. The essence of God is "love", and love is biblically defined as OBEDIENCE to God's laws. Therefore the essence of "worship" and "religion" itself is obedience to God's laws. The foundation of what it means to be a Christian, in fact, is a person who regards the Bible as a law book that has the "force of law" in their case. Hence, we believe that the best way we can worship God is by obeying [His Laws](#) and advocating and defending His sovereignty and the jurisdiction of [His Laws](#) over the affairs of men. Our Lord said on this subject:

"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven."
[Jesus in [Matt. 7:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

"He who has [understands and learns] My commandments [laws in the Bible] and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."
[[John 14:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience to God's Laws] abides in [and is a FIDUCIARY of] God, and God in him."
[[1 John 4:16](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we keep His commandments. He who says, 'I know Him,' and does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in Him [as a fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked."
[[1 John 2:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

We want to be neither "legalistic" nor "pious", but at the same time we want to be God's "defense counsel", His "Attorney General", His "Department of Justice", His "Department of State", and His "Ambassador" on earth just as Jesus was, and we believe that doing so is the only way to achieve true sovereignty. In that sense:

1. We are fiduciaries of God, who is a "[nontaxpayer](#)", and therefore we are "nontaxpayers". Our legal status takes on the character of the sovereign who we represent. Therefore, we become "[foreign diplomats](#)".

*"For God is the King of all the earth: Sing praises with understanding."
[Psalm 47:7, Bible, NKJV]*

*"For the LORD is our Judge, the LORD is our Lawgiver, the LORD is our King; He will save [and protect] us."
[Isaiah 33:22, Bible, NKJV]*

2. The laws which apply to all civil litigation relating to us are from the domicile of the Heavenly sovereign we represent, which are the Holy Bible pursuant to:
 - 2.1. God's Laws found in our memorandum of law below:
 - 2.1.1. [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#)
 - 2.1.2. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#)
 - 2.1.3. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1](#)
3. Our "[domicile](#)" is the Kingdom of Heaven and not any place on earth. We are "transient foreigners" in every country on earth. [Click here](#) for details.
4. We are "[Nonresidents](#)" but not "aliens" and "[nationals](#)" but not "[citizens](#)" in respect to the national government. The reason this must be so is that a "[citizens of the United States](#)" (who are all born in and resident within exclusive federal jurisdiction under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#)) may not be classified as an instrumentality of a foreign state under [28 U.S.C. 1332\(c\)](#) and (d) and [28 U.S.C. 1603\(b\)](#).
5. We are not and cannot be "[residents](#)" of any earthly jurisdiction without having a conflict of interest and violating the first four Commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#) found in [Exodus 20](#). Heaven is our exclusive legal "[domicile](#)", and our "permanent place of abode", and the source of **ALL** of our permanent protection and security. We cannot and should not rely upon man's vain earthly laws as an idolatrous substitute for Gods sovereign laws found in the Bible. Instead, only God's laws and the Common law, which is derived from God's law, are suitable protection for our God-given rights.

*"For I was ashamed to request of the king an escort of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy on the road, because we had spoken to the king, saying 'The hand of our God is upon all those for good who seek Him, but His power and His wrath are against all those who forsake Him.' So we fasted and entreated our God for this, and He answered our prayer."
[Ezra 8:21-22, Bible, NKJV]*

6. We are "Foreign Ambassadors", "public officers", and "Ministers of a [Foreign State](#)" called the Kingdom of Heaven. We are exempt from taxation by any other foreign government, including the U.S. government, pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §892\(a\)\(1\)](#) who are obligated to stop withholding using IRS Form W-8EXP, which specifically exempts foreign government officials from taxation. The U.S. Supreme Court said in U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark below that "ministers of a foreign state" may not be statutory "citizens of the United States".

*"For our citizenship is in heaven [and not earth], from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"
[Philippians 3:20, Bible, NKJV]*

*"I am a stranger in the earth: Do not hide Your commandments [laws] from me."
[Psalm 119:19, Bible, NKJV]*

*"I have become a stranger to my brothers, and an alien to my mother's children; because zeal for Your [God's] house has eaten me up, and the reproaches of those who reproach You have fallen on me."
[Psalm 69:8-9, Bible, NKJV]*

*"And Mr. Justice Miller, delivering the opinion of the court [legislating from the bench, in this case], in analyzing the first clause [of the [Fourteenth Amendment](#)], observed that "the phrase 'subject to the jurisdiction thereof' was intended to exclude from its operation children of ministers, consuls, and citizens or subjects of foreign states, born within the United States."
[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]*

7. Our dwelling is a "Foreign Embassy". Notice we didn't say "residence", because only "[residents](#)" can have a "residence". [Click here](#) for more details on this SCAM.
8. We are protected from federal government persecution by [18 U.S.C. §112](#) and the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act of 1976](#).
9. We are a "[stateless person](#)" within the meaning of [28 U.S.C. §1332\(a\)](#) immune from the jurisdiction of the [federal courts, which are all Article IV, legislative, territorial courts](#). We are "stateless" because we do not maintain a domicile within the "state" defined in [28 U.S.C. §1332\(d\)](#), which is a federal territory and excludes states of the Union.

10. We are not allowed under God's law to conduct "[commerce](#)" or "intercourse" with "the Beast" by sending to it our money or receiving benefits we did not earn. Black's law dictionary defines "[commerce](#)" as "intercourse". The Bible defines "the Beast" as the "kings of the earth"/political rulers in Rev. 19:19:

"And I saw the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control them] of the earth [controlled by Satan], and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God] who sat on the horse and against His army."

[[Revelation 19:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

This is consistent with the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found in [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#), which says that those who conduct "commerce" with the "[United States](#)" federal corporation within its legislative jurisdiction thereby surrender their sovereignty. [Click here for details](#).

[Click here](#) for an animated presentation illustrating the tyranny we are fighting

If you would like to learn more about the status above, [click here](#). Our Lord agreed with the above conclusions when he said:

"Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you now know that friendship [and "citizenship"] with the world [or the governments of the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend ["citizen" or "taxpayer" or "resident"] of the world makes himself an enemy of God."

[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

Any other status imputed or assumed by the government amounts to "compelled association" in violation of the [First Amendment](#) (see 6 later for explanation). We must surrender our sovereignty to Him and become His [fiduciaries](#) in order to be granted sovereignty over our government and our own affairs, because ALL SOVEREIGNTY ultimately comes from Him:

"Because you [Solomon, the wisest man who ever lived] have done this, and have not kept My covenant and My statutes [violated God's laws], which I have commanded you, I will surely tear the kingdom [and all your sovereignty] away from you and give it to your [public] servant."

[[1 Kings 11:9-13](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and He will lift you up [above your government]."

[[James 4:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Those people who are not governed by GOD [and His law, both figuratively and literally] will be ruled by tyrants."
[William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]

"Let us hear the conclusion of this whole matter: Fear [respect] God and keep His commandments [Laws found in the Bible], for this is man's all. For God will bring every work into judgment, including every secret thing, whether good or evil."

[[Eccl. 12:13-14](#), Bible, NKJV]

[Click here](#) to learn about the religious, political, and legal reforms that we seek in order to return to a lawful [de jure government](#) that once again is operating in a way that is completely consistent with both [the Constitution](#) and [God's Laws](#).

1.4 Mission Statement

SEDM exists as a spiritual religious ministry intended as a vehicle to worship our God as He reveals Himself through the Holy Spirit and the Holy Bible. That worship shall take the form of obedience to God's laws and glorifying Him in everything that we do and everything that we are:

*"Has the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices,
As in obeying the voice of the LORD?"*

Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice,

And to heed than the fat of rams,

For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft,

And stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.

Because you have rejected the word of the LORD,

He also has rejected you from being king [and sovereign over your government]."

[[1 Sam. 15:22-23](#), Bible, NKJV]

This ministry is an answer to a calling by the Lord to feed His sheep, His flock, and His family with knowledge and tools in order to help them protect themselves from criminals and thieves (wolves) everywhere:

*"For **whoever does the will of God [described in His Laws] is My brother and My sister and mother.**"*
[Jesus, in [Mark 3:35](#), NKJV]

*So when they had eaten breakfast, Jesus said to Simon Peter [a disciple and a fisherman], "**Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these [fish, or whatever other fixation you have in your life]?"**"*
He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
*He [Jesus] said to him, "**Feed My lambs [family].**"*
*He said to him again a second time, "**Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?"**"*
He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
*He [Jesus] said to him, "**Tend My sheep.**"*
He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?"
And he said to Him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
*Jesus said to him, "**Feed My sheep [FLOCK]. Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were younger, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands [of faith], and another [God Himself] will gird you and carry you [with His ministry] where you do not wish.**"* This He spoke, signifying by what death he would glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "**Follow Me.**"
[[John 21:15-19](#), Bible, NKJV]

Below are some inspirational messages that describe the motivation behind our decision to accept God's sovereign calling and stewardship to build this ministry, which is His ministry, and His alone (please turn up the sound 🗣️):

- [Interview with God](#)
- [An Interactive Lord's Prayer](#)
- [God Bless the USA](#)
- [Butt Prints in the Sand](#)
- [A Chosen Vessel, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
- [Where He Leads, I will Follow, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
- [What Should I Fear?, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
- [Why I Follow Jesus, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
- [Dirt Roads](#)
- [Discrimination Lawsuit](#)
- [Philosophy of Liberty](#)
- [You Are So Blessed, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
- [Introduction to Jesus Christ](#)
- [Here in America. . . In God We Still Trust](#)
- [The Star Spangled Banner as You've Never Heard It Before](#)
- [Jesus Sculpture](#)
- [Born Again American](#)

Our regular form of worship shall consist in:

1. Proclaiming God's love and salvation and the need for repentance to a lost world.
2. Focusing our energies on the same problem areas within our society as Jesus did. Jesus said He came down to call sinners to repentance not the righteous, and the first place he visited to find sinners who needed His help was the tax collector's office. See the Bible.

*"For God gives wisdom and knowledge and joy to a man who is good in His sight; **but to the sinner He gives the work of gathering and collecting** [unlawfully **stealing**, in this case]. . . . This also is vanity and grasping for the wind."*
[[Ecc. 2:26](#), Bible, NKJV]

*"As Jesus passed on from there, He saw a man named Matthew [Levi] sitting at the **tax office** [IRS]. And He said to him, "Follow Me [Jesus]." So he arose and followed Him.*

*Now it happened, as Jesus sat at the table in the house, that behold, **many tax collectors and [other similar] sinners** came and sat down with Him and His disciples. And when the Pharisees [lawyers] saw it, they said to His disciples,*

"Why does your Teacher [educator/SEDM] eat with [and teach and disciple] [tax collectors](#) and sinners [synonymous?]"

When Jesus heard that, He said to them, "Those who are well have no need of a physician, but those who are sick. But go and learn what this means: 'I desire mercy and not sacrifice.' For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance."
[[Matt 9:9-23](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Then [tax collectors](#) came to be baptized, and said to him [John the Baptist], 'Teacher [educator/SEDM], what shall we do [to be saved]?' And he said to them, 'Collect no more than what is appointed to you' [[under the law](#)]"
[[Luke 3:12-13](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And when all the people heard Him [Jesus], even the [tax collectors](#) [the most sinful of all people on earth?] justified God, having been baptized with the baptism of John."
[[Luke 7: 29](#), Bible, NKJV]

When they [Jesus and Apostle Peter] had come to Capernaum, those [[collectors](#)] who [received the temple tax](#) came to Peter and said, "Does your Teacher [Jesus] not pay the temple [tax](#)?"

He [Apostle Peter] said, "Yes." [Jesus, our fearless leader as Christians, was a [nontaxpayer](#)]

And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings [governments] of the earth [lawfully] take customs or [taxes](#), from their sons [citizens and subjects] or from strangers ["[aliens](#)"], which are synonymous with "[residents](#)" in the tax code, and exclude "[citizens](#)"?"

Peter said to Him, "From strangers ["[aliens](#)"/"[residents](#)" ONLY. See [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(d\)\(3\)](#)]."

Jesus said to him, "Then the sons ["[citizens](#)" of the Republic, who are all sovereign "[nationals](#)" and "[nonresidents](#)" but not "aliens" under federal law] are free [sovereign over their own person and labor. e.g. [SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY](#)]." "
[[Matt. 17:24-27](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Then the [whole multitude of them](#) [[democracy rather than Republic](#)] arose and led Him to Pilate [representative of Caesar/government]. And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to pay taxes to Caesar, saying that He Himself is Christ, a King [a [SOVEREIGN](#), which is what EVERYONE in America is who has the proper [citizenship status](#)!]." "
[[Luke 23:1-2](#), Bible, NKJV]

3. Educating and evangelizing every "[nontaxpayer](#)" and sovereign American who wants to learn about God's laws and how to apply them to our life in a practical way. We are here to "feed God's sheep" and "God's flock" with knowledge and wisdom whose only source is God and God's word. We are God's shepherds and watchmen who are here to warn and educate the sheep about government wolves in their midst so that the sheep [our members] are not harmed.

"The LORD is their [our] strength,
And He is the saving refuge of His anointed.
Save Your people,
And bless Your inheritance;
Shepherd them also,
And bear them up forever."
[[Psalm 28:8-9](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And I [God] will give you shepherds [SEDM] according to My heart, who will feed you with knowledge and understanding."
[[Jeremiah 3:15](#), Bible, NKJV]

"I will set up shepherds over them who will feed them [with education and knowledge ONLY]; and they shall fear [their public dis-servants] no more, nor be dismayed, nor shall they be lacking," says the LORD."

[[Jeremiah 23:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Woe to the worthless shepherd, Who leaves the flock! A sword shall be against his arm And against his right eye; His arm shall completely wither, And his right eye shall be totally blinded."

[[Zechariah 11:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And Jesus, when He came out, saw a great multitude and was moved with compassion for them, because they were like sheep not having a shepherd. So He began to teach them many things [as we do on this website]."

[[Mark 6:34](#), Bible, NKJV]

"I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep."

[Jesus in [John 10:11](#), Bible, NKJV]

4. Protecting and loving our neighbor by continually petitioning our public servants under the Petition Clause of the First Amendment, for redress of grievances [illegal and immoral acts] against our members. All of the materials we produce ultimately have only this purpose, because many if not most of them are intended to be submitted to government to petition for a remedy of illegal and unconstitutional abuses by specific public servants. If government had been doing this job to begin with by allowing evidence of its own wrongdoing to be admitted in legal proceedings and by allowing public servants who institute such egregious wrongdoing to be punished, then we wouldn't even need to exist as a ministry. To stifle our ministry is to interfere with protected federal witnesses (witness tampering, in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1512](#)) and to engage in [anti-whistleblowing](#) activity, which is a felony.
5. Encouraging a return to the traditional values that made this country great, including faith in God, [personal responsibility](#), morality, the rule of law (not "legislation", but "law"), a [republican](#) rather than democratic political system, limited and accountable government, and [love for our neighbor](#).
6. Maintaining and expanding the [separation of powers](#) within government to prevent tyranny and protect our freedoms and liberties.
7. Encouraging the participation of Godly and moral and religious people in government and the legal profession. (See above) However, we will NOT endorse or promote any specific or singular political candidate or political party.
8. Teaching our audience how to be self-supporting and self-governing so we don't need to be subject to man's vain government or laws, and don't need to be privileged or subject to federal jurisdiction in order to have protection, because they instead trust God for that protection. See [Ezra 8:21-22](#)
9. Preventing the legal system from enslaving and oppressing the population and thereby violating God's laws. See [Matt. 16:6,11,12](#)

We also have the goal of ministering personally to, serving, protecting, and sanctifying those who:

1. Profess faith and belief in God
2. Put service to God above service to either self or man or government.¹
3. Consider justice and truth more important than personal profit or material wealth or personal security:

*"Better is a little with righteousness.
Than vast revenues without justice."*
[[Prov. 16:8](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Then Jesus said to His disciples, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me."
[[Matt. 16:24](#), Bible, NKJV]

4. Agree to educate themselves by reading and studying our free materials found in the Bible and the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) book so that they can be liberated from being victimized in the future by ignorance of the both God's laws and man's laws. Those who refuse to study and learn will be victimized and thereby bring reproach and scorn on this ministry because they are ambassadors of this ministry:

"Buy the truth, and sell it not. Also wisdom and instruction and understanding."
[[Proverbs 23:23](#), Bible, NKJV]

"He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law [including both God's law and mans' law], even his prayer [shall be] abomination."
[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

¹ Required by the first four commandments found in Exodus 20:2-11.

"The mouth of the righteous speaks wisdom, and his tongue talks of justice. The law of his God is in his heart [and was put there by frequent and personal study]; none of his steps shall slide. The wicked watches the righteous, and seeks to slay him. The Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged. Wait on the Lord, and keep His way, and He shall exalt you to inherit the land; when the wicked are cut off, you shall see it."
[Prov. 37:30-34]

"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge."
[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

"He who gets wisdom loves his own soul; he who keeps understanding will find good."
[Prov. 19:8, Bible, NKJV]

5. Agree to help educate all the people they know about what they learn by participating in this ministry as their time and resources permit.

*"And **thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws**, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do."*
[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

Those people who approach the ministry requesting educational help with their problems or who want help defending their sovereignty and who are not willing to profess complete belief or trust in God will be told the same thing as the Bible tells them:

1. When Israel elected their first King, Saul, and Saul transgressed and rejected the word and the commandments of God and tried to do things his way and please the people instead of please God's, he was stripped of his sovereignty. The moral of the story is that sovereignty is impossible without obedience to God, and those who are more concerned about what the neighbors or the government think about them than what God thinks will be punished with servitude and slavery to other men:

"Behold, to obey [God and His Law] is better than sacrifice, and to heed than the fat of rams. For rebellion [against God] is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is an iniquity and idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the Lord, He also has rejected you from being king [or sovereign over your person and the government that is supposed to serve you]."

*Then Saul [the king] said to Samuel, **"I have sinned, for I have transgressed the commandment of the Lord and your words, because I feared the people [wanted to be politically correct instead of right with God] and obeyed their voice [instead of God's voice]."** Now therefore, please pardon my sin and return with me, that I may worship the Lord." But Samuel said to Saul [the king], "I will not return with you, for you have rejected the word of the Lord, and the Lord has rejected you from being king over Israel"*

And as Samuel turned around to go away, Saul seized the edge of his robe, and it tore. So Samuel said to him, "The Lord has torn the kingdom of Israel from you today and has given it to a neighbor of yours, who is better than you."
[1 Sam. 15:22-28, Bible, NKJV]

2. Those people who will not obey or be ruled by God will be punished by Him, and it would be an act of rebellion and treason against God to interfere with the sovereign decision of God to do so:

"The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness' sake; He will exalt the law and make it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered! [by the IRS] All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy IRS lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, "Restore!"

Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart."
[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]

3. How does the Lord exalt His law and make it holy and sanctified? The passage below says that He does this by allowing people who violate His law to be persecuted in His name:

1 *"For you have trusted in your wickedness; you [the IRS and our wicked government] have said, 'No one sees me';*
 2 *your wisdom and your knowledge have warped you; and you have said in your heart, 'I am and there is no one*
 3 *else besides me.' Therefore evil shall come upon you; you shall not know from where it arises [Iraq? Afghanistan?*
 4 *Who knows?]. And trouble shall come upon you; you shall not be able to put it off [war on terrorism will have no*
 5 *end]. And desolation shall come upon you suddenly [9-11-2001 in New York City], which you shall not know. Stand*
 6 *now with your enchantments [New Age philosophy, "people friendly" churches that don't preach doctrine and God's*
 7 *word and have become vanity] and the multitude of your sorceries [drugs], in which you have labored from your*
 8 *youth—perhaps you will be able to profit, perhaps you will prevail. You are wearied in the multitude of your counsels*
 9 *[greedy lawyers and corrupt politicians who we have too many of in this country]; Let now the astrologers, the*
 10 *stargazers [horoscopes, weathermen], and the monthly prognosticators [stock market analysts] stand up and save*
 11 *you from these things that shall come upon you. Behold, they shall be as stubble, they shall not deliver themselves*
 12 *from the power of the flame; it shall not be a coal to be warmed by, nor a fire to sit before! Thus shall they be to you*
 13 *with whom you have labored, your merchants from your youth; they shall wander each one to his quarter. No one*
 14 *shall save you."*
 15 *[Isaiah 47:10-11, Bible, NKJV]*

- 16 4. God thinks that those who try to make it without Him are fools, and His sovereign reward for those who attempt to go it
 17 alone is slavery, sin, and oppression:

18 *"Woe to the rebellious children," says the Lord, "Who take counsel, but not of Me, and who devise plans, but not*
 19 *of My Spirit, that they may add sin to sin; who walk to go down to Egypt, and have not asked My advice, to*
 20 *strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! Therefore the strength of*
 21 *Pharaoh shall be your shame, and trust in the shadow of Egypt shall be your humiliation..."*

22 *Now go, write it before them on a tablet, and note it on a scroll, that it may be for time to come, forever and ever; that*
 23 *this is a rebellious people, lying children, children who will not hear the law of the Lord; who say to the seers, "Do*
 24 *not see," and to the prophets, "Do not prophesy to us right things' Speak to us smooth [politically correct] things,*
 25 *prophesy deceits. Get out of the way, turn aside from the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us."*

26 *Therefore thus says the Holy One of Israel:*

27 *"Because you despise this word, and trust in oppression and perversity, and rely on them, therefore this iniquity*
 28 *shall be to you like a breach ready to fall, a bulge in a high wall, whose breaking comes suddenly, in an instant.*
 29 *And He shall break it like the breaking of the potter's vessel, which is broken in pieces; He shall not spare. So*
 30 *there shall not be found among its fragments a shard to take fire from the hearth, or to take water from the cistern."*
 31 *[Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14, Bible, NKJV]*

- 32 5. Our founding fathers also agreed with the requirement for religious faith as a prerequisite for personal sovereignty:

33 *"It is when a people forget God that tyrants forge their chains ..."*
 34 *[Patrick Henry]*

35 *"Those people who are not governed by GOD will be ruled by tyrants."*
 36 *[William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]*

37 *"A free people [claim] their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate."*
 38 *[Thomas Jefferson: Rights of British America, 1774. ME 1:209, Papers 1:134]*

39 *"Can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds*
 40 *of the people that these liberties are of the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath?"*
 41 *[Thomas Jefferson: Notes on Virginia Q.XVIII, 1782. ME 2:227]*

42 *"Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God."*
 43 *[Benjamin Franklin]*

44 *"Propitious smiles of heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right*
 45 *which heaven itself has ordained."*
 46 *[George Washington (1732-1799)]*

47 Our ministry and educational materials are a labor of love undertaken in the spirit of [Isaiah 58](#), [Matt. 22:39](#), [James 2:8](#), [Matt.](#)
 48 [7:12](#), and [Exodus 20:12-17](#), which collectively command us to love and help and serve and protect our neighbor, and this includes
 49 our fellow Americans. It represents the collective work and contributions of many very fine and generous and spiritual people
 50 who have graciously donated their materials and work and time to us over the years. The most important contributor to our
 51 materials is God Himself, who inspired and lead and facilitated every aspect of our ministry through His Holy Spirit. It has been
 52 an honor to serve and glorify Him in the process of compiling and publishing our educational materials here and we hope He
 53 will bless you and encourage you through our efforts as His bondservant and fiduciary.

We are not a "business" or an "organization", but instead we are a "assembly" and a fellowship consisting of people who want to collaborate and help each other to learn about [God's law](#) and [man's law](#).

"We have the gift of an inner liberty so far-reaching that we can choose either to accept or reject the God who gave it to us, and it would seem to follow that the Author of a liberty so radical wills that we should be equally free in our relationships with other men. Spiritual liberty logically demands conditions of outer and social freedom for its completion."
[Edmund A. Opitz]

"The heart of the righteous studies how to answer, But the mouth of the wicked pours forth evil."
[[Prov. 15:28](#), Bible, NKJV]

Our goal is to apply what we learn about law to do as [Isaiah 58](#) requires: worship and glorify God by serving and protecting and liberating Americans everywhere from corrupt and illegal and unconstitutional abuses by their state and federal government and their fellow Americans:

*"Is this not the fast that I have chosen:
To loose the bonds of wickedness,
To undo the heavy burdens,
To let the oppressed go free,
And that you break every yoke?"*
[[Isaiah 58:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

We want to emancipate all the slaves of the government and the legal profession and of debt and thereby revitalize and restore our Constitutional Republic to the greatness and glory and righteousness it once enjoyed. This cause is similar to that of Jesus, who came down to earth on a mission from God to set man free from slavery to sin ([John 8:31-36](#)). We solicit your dedicated and courageous help in this endeavor, because together and with a righteous cause on our side, we stand a much better chance of success:

*"A wise man is strong,
Yes, a man of knowledge increases strength;
For by wise counsel you will wage your own war,
And in a multitude of counselors there is safety."*
[[Prov. 24:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

This "assembly" and ministry is protected from federal persecution by the [First Amendment](#) Assembly clause and from state persecution by the [Fourteenth Amendment](#) to the [U.S. Constitution](#). It is also protected by God Himself:

*"But You, O LORD, are a **shield** for me, My glory and the One who lifts up my head."*
[[Psalm 3:3](#), Bible, NKJV]

*"The LORD is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer; My God, my strength, in whom I will trust; My **shield** and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold."*
[[Psalm 18:2](#), Bible, NKJV]

We and the people associated with this assembly and ministry do not intend to be "leaders" of the tax honesty community in any sense of the word. We are simply God's servants and we are here to promote His sovereignty over the affairs of men. The Bible says that "whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant" ([Matt. 20:26](#), Bible, NKJV). and that is exactly what we seek to be: servants. This is the same requirement that our Constitution imposes on those who work in our government, which is that they be servants of the sovereign people, but they defiantly refuse to assume this role and instead have usurped authority to become masters. We are here to help and serve and protect our fellow man, and not to pad our pockets, ingratiate ourselves with vain flattery, or make ourselves look better than others by criticizing and denigrating others. We are here to do God's will on earth, and not our own:

*"I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because **I do not seek My own will, but the will of the Father who sent Me.**"*
[[John 5:30](#), Bible, NKJV]

*"Father, if it is Your will, take this cup away from Me; nevertheless **not My will, but Yours, be done.**"*
[[Luke 22:42](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Except the LORD [and not us] build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."

[[Psalm 127:1](#), Bible, NKJV]

Because we document and attempt to remedy wrongs instituted by the government against its citizens, our ministry is also protected by the First Amendment Petition For Redress of Grievances clause. The reason this assembly of people is so desperately needed is because government servants on a large scale have violated their [fiduciary duty](#) and perjured their [oath](#) to support and defend and protect the [Constitution](#) and the American people, which is the only legitimate function and purpose of government. The state and federal mafias have instead chosen to commit war and treason against their own constituents by illegally abusing their power to turn our [Constitutional Republic](#) into a [totalitarian socialist democracy/mobocracy](#) that [plunders](#) the rich to give to the poor and which has thus become a [false god](#) and an idol to most Americans:

"It must be conceded that there are rights in every free government beyond the control of the State [or a covetous jury or majority of electors]. A government which recognized no such rights, which held the lives, liberty and property of its citizens, subject at all times to the disposition and unlimited control of even the most democratic depository of power, is after all a despotism. It is true that it is a despotism of the many--of the majority, if you choose to call it so--but it is not the less a despotism."

[*Loan Ass'n v. Topeka*, [87 U.S. \(20 Wall.\) 655](#), 665 (1874)]

The focus of SEDM is therefore to oppose such covetousness, idolatry (Col. 3:5), sin and abuse of the political process by evangelizing, protecting, emancipating, strengthening, stabilizing, and empowering American families and individuals through the following lawful means:

1. Christian [spiritual development](#)/awakening
2. Church and [family ministry](#) involvement
3. [Education](#) ([legal](#), [political](#), [wisdom](#), [history](#), [parenting](#), [family](#), and [current affairs](#))
4. Empowerment, by:
 - 4.1. Spreading the truth and "the rest of the story" not told by the media
 - 4.2. [Active participation](#) in the [election process](#) (see <http://www.vote-smart.org>)
 - 4.3. Promoting [personal liberties](#) (not freedom, but liberty, which is freedom with personal responsibility for one's actions)
 - 4.4. Ending slavery to sin, including drugs, [pornography](#), [sex](#), television, violence, etc
 - 4.5. [Personal relationship with Jesus Christ](#)
5. Elimination of government tyranny, oppression, and invasion of privacy.. mostly through advocating:
 - 5.1. Elimination of:
 - 5.1.1. [Income taxation](#) (unconstitutional)
 - 5.1.2. [Asset forfeiture laws](#) (and especially those relating to drug trafficking, although we do not approve of drugs)
 - 5.1.3. Compelled participation in Social Security
 - 5.1.4. Being [compelled to obtain and use Social Security Numbers](#) (Social Security Numbers)
 - 5.1.5. Public debt. Passing a balanced budget amendment and forcing fiscal responsibility upon national politicians
6. Standing for what is right in the areas of:
 - 6.1. Abortion (I'm [Pro-Life](#))
 - 6.2. [Human cloning](#)
 - 6.3. [Eliminating gun controls](#) (guns don't cause violence, bad gun owners do, and they should go to jail)
 - 6.4. Eliminating [media](#) censorship and bias
 - 6.5. Personal [liberty](#)
7. [Legal activism](#) (when necessary to secure the above goals)
8. [Political activism](#) (always necessary to secure the above goals and maintain past gains)

Why do we put so much energy into SEDM for free and for your benefit and God's glory? [Click here and listen to a song that explains why!](#) (MS Media Player required)

"Pride makes us do things well, but the love of God and our neighbor makes us do them to perfection."
[Family Guardian Fellowship]

We are not lawyers or [attorneys](#) nor do we render legal advice. [The Bible](#) has nothing but [contemptuous things](#) to say about lawyers, and we wouldn't ever enter into that profession for fear of incurring the wrath of God.

The [Thirteen Testaments of Truth](#) completely and succinctly describe our approach towards government, politics, and taxes.

The following **EXCELLENT** animation describes in very simple terms our attitude about [freedom, liberty, and sovereignty](#):

[The Philosophy of Liberty](#) requires the [Macromedia Flash Player](#) and sound

We seek to be self-governing men and women under God who are liberated from slavery to sin and government. We are not anti-government, because we know that government exists to keep the "low and lawless forms of humanity" from doing violence to all, including themselves. We instead seek a small and very limited government that stays within the boundaries put around it by our Constitution and the [separation of powers doctrine](#) so that our liberties and freedoms are not oppressed or encroached by covetous politicians or a greedy majority ("mob") of socialist voters looking for a free government handout.

We are not against paying "[taxes](#)" as they are legally defined. In fact, the Bible says we should pay taxes to whom they are due:

*"Therefore you must be subject, not only because of wrath but also for conscience' sake. For because of this you also pay taxes, for they are God's ministers attending continually to this very thing. **Render therefore to all their due: taxes to whom taxes are due, customs to whom customs, fear to whom fear, honor to whom honor.**"*
[Rom. 13:5-7, Bible, NKJV. Incidentally, the "governing authorities" in this passage are the "sovereigns", who in this country are the People and not their servants working in government. See section 4.1 later for details.]

HOWEVER, what we pay under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue are not "[taxes](#)", because:

1. The money we pay doesn't support only the government, as the Supreme Court said they must in [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall 655 \(1874\)](#).

"To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.

Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479."
[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

2. Feeble attempts by the IRS to make "[taxpayers](#)" into federal government "[employees](#)" using the W-4, SSNs, and the deceptive use of the word "[trade or business](#)" amount to constructive fraud and do not satisfy the requirement that "taxes" in deed and in fact support only the government.
3. The Internal Revenue Code is not positive law but religion. Law is the only evidence that the people consented to enforcement actions by their government. There is no evidence of consent to direct taxation either in the Constitution or in any act of Congress that implements it.

"... [the 16th Amendment] conferred no new power of taxation... [and]... prohibited the ... power of income taxation possessed by Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently belonged..."
[Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]

Absent explicit consent, all enforcement actions are unjust because the [Declaration of Independence](#) says all just powers of government derive from the consent of the governed. Anything not consensual is, ipso facto unjust. Without enacted positive law to enforce, the government is simply enforcing a religion, which we call the "civil religion of socialism", in stark violation of the First Amendment. The tax laws we have now are nothing more than mob rule cleverly disguised as law. It is a decree under legislative forms, but not law, as the Supreme Court said above.

Any revenues that our government collects under the guise of "[taxes](#)" which is paid to private parties, either to the Federal Reserve or to entitlement program beneficiaries cannot be called "[taxes](#)", and more properly is called "robbery in the name of taxation" by the Supreme Court in [Loan Association v. Topeka](#). What our deceitful government calls "[taxes](#)" can only truthfully be called "donations" and calling them anything else amounts to constructive fraud. We believe that our tax system should never be abused to promote either wealth transfer or to further the ends of socialism, because [socialism](#) ultimately leads to communism. Below is a presentation that thoroughly explains why the monies we presently pay to the government are not only paid illegally and unconstitutionally, but also are paid in violation of the Bible:

[What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation](#), Form #12.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Both the Supreme Court in *Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge*, [36 U.S. 420](#) (1837) and the U.S. Code in [28 U.S.C. §3002](#)(15)(A) admit that all governments are “corporations” and therefore for-profit businesses. We believe that government should therefore be run like any other capitalist business and that they should strictly obey their corporate charter, the United States Constitution. All the patriot rhetoric you read on the internet about freedom, taxation, and sovereignty really boils down to this one important issue. The product government “sells” to the public is “protection”, and like any other business, it cannot and should not be allowed to FORCE people to buy its product. Government should also not be able to criminalize non-payment for its services in the form of “taxes”, since no other business can. To do otherwise is to:

1. Interfere with our sovereign right to contract or not contract as we see fit. This is a protected right under Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution.
2. Deprive “nontaxpayers” of equal protection.
3. Encourage an irresponsible government that is not completely and directly accountable to the people.

The purpose of taxation is to fund the institutionalized process of providing “protection”. Like any other business, we believe that people should always have the right to only pay government for what they individually want and need and have contracted in writing to receive, including in the area of “protection”. At the same time, the protection services they do use from the government should always be paid for in full and refusal to pay should be nothing more than a civil matter to be handled in civil court as a matter of contract, and not right. If the government receives more money than it needs to deliver only the services demanded in writing by the citizen, then it should reduce the tax rate and refund the money. Every government service should have a price tag and people should sign up for what they want and need and pay only for that and nothing more. If they don’t have children, for instance, then the public school assessment should be deducted from their property tax bill.

The means of contracting with government to provide “protection” occurs when one defines their [domicile](#) on a government form to be within the jurisdiction of a specific government. Those who are party to such a contract are called “[taxpayers](#)”, “[citizens](#)”, “[inhabitants](#)” and “[residents](#)”, all of whom have selected a “permanent abode” and therefore committed to a continuing or indefinite relationship of mutual support and allegiance between them and the government. Those who are not party to this contract are called “transient foreigners”. That process of contractual consent must be voluntary and fully informed. The right and requirement for an inhabitant to contractually consent in writing to government protection also implies the right to NOT consent, which means that if we don’t contract with the government to provide protection because we think their form of protection is actually harmful, then we cease to have the duty to pay taxes to support the protection that we don’t want. This is the very foundation of all free governments: Consent of the governed. To approach the protection issue any other way is to sanction compelled association in violation of the First Amendment to the corporate charter called the United States Constitution. See the article below which very clearly explains this:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>

Like our founding fathers (see Federalist Paper #10), we also oppose pure [democracy](#), and instead endorse a “[republican form of government](#)”, whereby the will of the majority during elections is strictly limited by a Bill of Rights that sets boundaries on what the majority can impose on the minority. Below is what our Founding Father said on this subject as part of [Federalist Paper #10](#):

*If a faction consists of less than a majority, relief is supplied by the republican principle, which enables the majority to defeat its sinister views by regular vote. It may clog the administration, it may convulse the society; but it will be unable to execute and mask its violence under the forms of the [Constitution](#). When a majority is included in a faction, the form of popular government, on the other hand, enables it to sacrifice to its ruling passion or interest both the public good and the rights of other citizens. **To secure the public good and private rights against the danger of such a faction, and at the same time to preserve the spirit and the form of popular government, is then the great object to which our inquiries are directed. Let me add that it is the great desideratum by which this form of government can be rescued from the opprobrium under which it has so long labored, and be recommended to the esteem and adoption of mankind.***

By what means is this object attainable? Evidently by one of two only. Either the existence of the same passion or interest in a majority at the same time must be prevented, or the majority, having such coexistent passion or interest, must be rendered, by their number and local situation, unable to concert and carry into effect schemes of oppression. If the impulse and the opportunity be suffered to coincide, we well know that neither moral nor religious motives can be relied on as an adequate control. They are not found to be such on the injustice and violence of individuals, and lose their efficacy in proportion to the number combined together, that is, in proportion as their efficacy becomes needful.

From this view of the subject it may be concluded that a pure democracy, by which I mean a society consisting of a small number of citizens, who assemble and administer the government in person, can admit of no cure for the mischiefs of faction. A common passion or interest will, in almost every case, be felt by a majority of the whole; a

communication and concert result from the form of government itself; and there is nothing to check the inducements to sacrifice the weaker party or an obnoxious individual. Hence it is that such democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention; have ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property; and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths. Theoretic politicians, who have patronized this species of government, have erroneously supposed that by reducing mankind to a perfect equality in their political rights, they would, at the same time, be perfectly equalized and assimilated in their possessions, their opinions, and their passions.

A republic, by which I mean a government in which the scheme of representation takes place, opens a different prospect, and promises the cure for which we are seeking. Let us examine the points in which it varies from pure democracy, and we shall comprehend both the nature of the cure and the efficacy which it must derive from the Union.

The two great points of difference between a democracy and a republic are: first, the delegation of the government, in the latter, to a small number of citizens elected by the rest; secondly, the greater number of citizens, and greater sphere of country, over which the latter may be extended.

The chief weaknesses of democracy that Madison predicted and explained above were insightfully summarized below:

"A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover that they can vote themselves largesse from the public treasury [socialism]. From that moment on the majority always vote for the candidates promising the most benefits from the public treasury, with the result that a Democracy always collapses over loose fiscal policy, always followed by a dictatorship. The average age of the world's greatest civilizations has been two hundred years. These nations have progressed through this sequence: From bondage to spiritual faith; from spiritual faith to great courage; from courage to liberty; from liberty to abundance; from abundance to selfishness; from selfishness to complacency; from complacency to apathy; from apathy to dependence; from dependency back again into bondage."
[Author unknown]

Congressman Ron Paul also demonstrated how this deficient democratic political model has corrupted and will eventually destroy our once great Republic in his wonderful article below:

Sorry Mr. Franklin, We're All Democrats Now, Ron Paul
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/Corruption/RonPaul-030129.htm>

The predictable and steady erosion we have seen in our country over the last 50 years has been a direct result of the excesses of a totalitarian democratic system, which has steadily undermined and encroached upon the role of the Bill of Rights and the Separation of Powers Doctrine in the protection of our liberties and God-given rights.

"The very purpose of a Bill of Rights was to withdraw certain subjects from the vicissitudes of political controversy, to place them beyond the reach of majorities and officials and to establish them as legal principles to be applied by the courts. One's right to life, liberty, and property, to free speech, a free press, freedom of worship and assembly, and other fundamental rights may not be submitted to vote; they depend on the outcome of no elections."
[West Virginia Bd. of Ed. v. Barnett, 319 U.S. 624, 638 (1943)]

We do not advocate violence or terrorism or threats or unlawful activity of any kind against anyone, and especially by our government. The focus of SEDM is to promote the **lawful** and **Constitutional** administration of our country's tax and legal systems and to discourage unlawful activities of every kind, mostly by the government. This is exactly the same goal that the IRS at least "says" they have, and so you could say we are trying to help the IRS do its job at no cost or obligation to them:

"Provide America's taxpayers top quality service by helping them understand and meet their tax responsibilities and by applying the tax law with integrity and fairness to all."
[Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999)]

You can't "apply the tax law with integrity" until you know and are willing to talk about the law, and that is the competency that almost no IRS employees we have ever met are skilled in, so we are trying to help this process by accelerating the legal education of IRS employees and the Americans they serve on using our ministry materials.

"Cursed is the one who does not confirm all the words of this law."
"And all the people shall say, "Amen!"
[Deu. 27:26, Bible, NKJV]

"If you do not carefully observe all the words of this law that are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and awesome name, THE LORD YOUR GOD, then the LORD will bring upon you and your descendants extraordinary plagues--great and prolonged plagues--and serious and prolonged sicknesses."

[Deut. 28:58-59, Bible, NKJV]

Our approach is exactly the same approach as Jesus took when he came down to earth to liberate us from slavery to sin. The first sinners He met with were tax collectors and He tried to educate them that there was a Higher (God's) law that they were violating and ignoring. One of these tax collectors was so impressed by what Jesus said ([Matthew/Levi](#)) that he became an Apostle! That is exactly what we want to see happening to IRS agents and Americans everywhere: transformation, salvation, and conversion.

The only type of activity we intend to oppose is unlawful activity, and if you have a beef with what we call unlawful, we simply ask that you defend your position and respect our due process rights under the Constitution by rebutting the overwhelming evidence of government wrongdoing contained in the following:

Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

...in order to "answer" our collective Petition for Redress of Grievances under the First Amendment and to demonstrate exactly what aspect of the extensive evidence supporting our sincerely held religious beliefs that you regard as incorrect or false. These questions are not questions of opinion or law and we aren't asking for legal advice. They are instead questions of fact based on the government's own statements and actions available from public records and we are asking you to present evidence of at least equal weight to exonerate yourself of a conviction for treason, extortion, slavery, and corruption in the court of public opinion. These are serious crimes that in fact warrant the death penalty if properly adjudicated by an impartial decisionmaker. We welcome anyone to use our [Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016](#) and the accompanying evidence to prove our research is wrong and when it is proven wrong with contradictory evidence of at least equal weight, we will gladly change or improve it so that our ministry doesn't hurt or mislead anyone. All of the remedies we propose to the problems our society faces as documented in our ministry materials focus on lawful, nonviolent confrontation and political and legal activism and derive directly from the word of God and the Bible.

The focus of SEDM is NOT "getting rich quick", achieving prosperity, or maximizing the property or the money you can acquire or keep. To do so would be to encourage greed, covetousness, and materialism, which are the very evils that gave rise to most of the social problems we are trying to combat through our ministry. We want to see you blessed, but perhaps that blessing may come in a form you weren't expecting.

*"The proud have forged a lie against me, but I will keep Your precepts with my whole heart. Their heart is as fat as grease, but I delight in Your law. **It is good for me that I have been afflicted, that I may learn Your statutes. The law of Your mouth is better to me than thousands of coins of gold and silver.**"*
[Psalm 119:69-72, Bible, NKJV]

"My brethren, count it all joy when you fall into various trials, knowing that the testing of your faith produces patience. But let patience have its perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing."
[James 1:2-4, Bible, NKJV]

*"If anyone desires to come after Me, **let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me.** For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it. For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?"²⁷**For the Son of Man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He will reward each according to his works.**"*
[Matt. 16:24-27, Bible, NKJV]

"Blessed are you poor, for yours is the kingdom of God."
[Luke 6:20, Bible, NKJV]

"Do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves [the IRS] break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."
[Matt. 6:19-21, Bible, NKJV]

"If you [a rich man] want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."
[Jesus in Matt. 19:21, Bible, NKJV]

We want to set you free from slavery to "things" (materialism) and to money. You do not own the things you have: They own you!

"Take heed and beware of covetousness, for one's life does not consist in the abundance of the things he possesses."
[[Luke 12:15](#), Bible, NKJV]

We do not intend to make following [God's laws](#) or the tax laws risk free because NO ONE can do that for you. Furthermore, even if someone could, it would render your obedience to God meaningless. The measure of our faith and obedience to God is how much we have to give up or sacrifice in adverse circumstances. We value things based on the price we had to pay to acquire them.

"If anyone desires to come after Me [God], let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it."
[Jesus in [Matt. 16:24-25](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."
[[Matt. 5:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be filled."
[Jesus in [Matt. 5:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

We are not here to give you what you want, but what God in His infinite wisdom and authority says you need, which is contentment and peace in any circumstance (see [Hebrews 13:5](#) and [1 Tim. 6:8](#)). We are not here to respond to every last minute frenetic emergency of our more discontented and impatient readers who have chosen (against our advice) to procrastinate learning about the law for themselves, only to be compelled at great expense to depend at the last minute on some "guru" or "expert" to "rescue" them from their own ignorance, laziness, impatience, and greed. We think it violates [God's laws](#) to be anxious or fearful over what our corrupted public "servants" in the IRS are going to do to steal your money. Instead, we want you to be very wise about how to respond and courageous in rebuking and fighting evil:

"Behold, I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves. Therefore be wise as serpents and harmless as doves. But beware of men, for they will deliver you up to councils and scourge you in their synagogues. You will be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles. But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak. For it will be given to you in that hour what you should speak: for it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you. Now brother will deliver brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death. And you will be hated by all for My name's sake. But he who endures to the end will be saved."
[[Matt. 10:16-22](#), Bible, NKJV]

We believe it is pointless and a waste of our time to try to persuade people who are impatient or selfish or arrogant or who refuse to learn how to be respectful, to listen, or to question authority. Humility, respect, patience, unselfishness, listening skills, and the strong desire to question authority are the foundation of an informed and enlightened mind and are necessary prerequisites to being a free and sovereign person or a person who will learn anything from our ministry.

We are not here to be a "fish supplier" to the whole world or to save the world from its own sin. It is only God and your own faith in Him and obedience to [His law](#) that can do that. Instead, we are here to teach humble and disciplined men and women with steadfast and obedient faith in God how to fish for themselves.

"Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men."
[Jesus in [Matt. 4:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

Rather, we believe that [liberty](#) and [freedom](#) are and always have been a "do-it yourself" endeavor and are impossible without steadfast faith in and obedience to God and His laws over and above man's laws. The focus of our website is therefore to:

1. Show you the truth about your lawful responsibilities.
2. Encourage you to be committed in studying and knowing both [God's law](#) and [man's law](#) for yourself.
3. Encourage religious faith and complete obedience to [God's laws](#). We can't transcend man's law without steadfast obedience to [God's law](#) or the result will be nothing but vanity and sin. As Bob Dylan says: "[You gotta serve somebody.](#)"
4. Enable you to discern when man's law conflicts with [God's law](#) so that you can choose [God's law](#) over man's law in all cases.
5. Most importantly: To embolden you to passionately act in defense of justice based on the firm convictions that you develop from your own personal study of both God's and man's law

At the same time, we think "[spirituality](#)" and one's "heart condition" are more important than "[legalism](#)". "[Spirituality](#)" encourages and inspires people while "[legalism](#)" simply alienates them and is evidence of immaturity and selfishness. The man

of strength will use his empathy, his leadership skills, and his good example to achieve just ends and will only use legalism as a last resort.

*"You may just be the only Bible some people ever read."
[Family Guardian Fellowship]*

*"People don't care how much you know until they know how much you care."
[Family Guardian Fellowship]*

*"When a man's ways please the LORD, He makes even his enemies to be at peace with him."
[Prov. 16:7, Bible, NKJV]*

*"The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious, But the lips of a fool shall swallow him up;"
[Ecc. 10:2, Bible, NKJV]*

*"...he who wins souls is wise."
[Prov. 11:30, Bible, NKJV]*

We are NOT affiliated with any of the following extremist groups or ideologies nor do we advocate their views:

- Groups:
 - Anti-Semites
 - Christian identity
 - Communists
 - Democratic party
 - Militia
 - Montana Freeman
 - Nazis
 - Patriots
 - Skinheads
 - Socialist party
 - White supremacists
- Ideologies:
 - Racism
 - Liberalism
 - Common law courts advocacy
 - Trust or tax "scams" advocacy

As a matter of fact, we discourage "labels" or "stereotypes" of any kind because we think the main motivation for using them is **ARROGANCE, DISCRIMINATION, PREJUDICE, and HATE**. God commands us to love our neighbor, not hate him (**Lev. 19:18**). If you simply can't resist using some kind of derogatory label to describe us like "frivolous", "stupid", "idiot" or "extremist", then quite frankly, you are a mentally ill person who needs psychological therapy and an attitude adjustment. Bigotry, supremacy, and inferiority complex are the characteristics of people who must compulsively use labels such as these. Labels also provide a convenient way to be **INTELLECTUALLY LAZY** because once you label someone, you relieve yourself from the responsibility to be intellectually honest enough to investigate and rebut their arguments and rationally show them why they are mistaken. The courts have a name for such people, and they are called terrorists, hate crime perpetrators, and verbal abusers who propagate verbal **violence** upon their victims and these people are sentenced to anger management courses and jail time routinely.

Flattery and "lip service" will achieve nothing with us because pride or self aggrandizement aren't the reason for our ministry. This ministry is not about "us" or the vanity of everything man does or attempts to do. It is about knowing and glorifying and **obeying** the one and only God, because after all is said and done, the very *essence* of worship is obedience. Talk and rituals are cheap, but those who **DO** God's commandments are rare indeed.

*"Has the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices,
As in obeying the voice of the LORD?
**Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice,
And to heed than the fat of rams.
For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft,
And stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.
Because you have rejected the word of the LORD,***

He also has rejected you from being king [and sovereign over your government]."
 [1 Sam. 15:22-23, Bible, NKJV]

"Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves [is a citizen of] the world, the love of the Father is not in Him. For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life--is not of the Father but is of the world. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever."
 [1 John 2:15-17, Bible, NKJV]

"Let us hear the conclusion of this whole matter: Fear [respect] God and **keep His commandments, for this is man's all.** For God will bring every work into judgment, including every secret thing, whether good or evil."
 [Eccl. 12:13-14, Bible, NKJV]

Instead of saying "God bless America" we ought to be saying "America bless God":

"I will bless the LORD at all times; His praise shall continually be in my mouth."
 [Psalm 34:1, Bible, NKJV]

The way our readers can best show their appreciation for the work that God accomplishes through us and our ministry is to **passionately ACT** on what they learn from our website and to educate and encourage others to act as well in obedience to God. We want our readers to "take up arms [intellectually and figuratively] in defense of liberty" like our great forefathers did who gave us this wonderful and blessed country. The main goal is justice achieved through education and action. We will do everything we can to equip you with the tools and the truth that are needed to be effective in the battle against the evils described in our ministry materials. In the end, however, if you are unwilling to passionately act and do justice as the Lord requires of you after being exposed to the truths by our ministry, then you are wasting your time here and also interfering with the efforts of men more noble and worthy than yourself by wasting the precious resources that God has entrusted to us for your benefit as His fiduciary:

"And now, Israel, what does the Lord your God require of you, but to fear the Lord your God, to walk in all His ways and to love Him, to serve the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul, and to keep the commandments of the Lord and His statutes [laws] which I command you today for your good?"
 [Deut. 10:12-13, Bible, NKJV]

"But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him."
 [1 John 2:5, Bible, NKJV]

"For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments. And His commandments are not burdensome."
 [1 John 5:3, Bible, NKJV]

"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven."
 [Matt. 7:21, Bible, NKJV]

"Therefore, to him who knows to do good and does not DO it, to him it is sin."
 [James 4:17, Bible, NKJV]

"Blessed are those who do His commandments, that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city."
 [Rev. 22:14, Bible, NKJV]

"Now therefore, listen to me, my children, For blessed are those who keep my ways."
 [Prov. 8:32, Bible, NKJV]

"He has shown you, O man, what is good;
 And what does the Lord require of you

But to DO justly.
To love mercy.

And to walk humbly with your God?"
 [Micah 6:8, Bible, NKJV]

"For I have come [as Truth] to set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in law; and a man's enemies will be those of his own household. [Truth and allegiance to Truth divides] **He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me.** [and He who loves his **money** or his **possessions** more than Me is not worthy of Me, Matt. 19:21] And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not

worthy of Me. **And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me.** He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it. He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me."
 [Jesus in Matt. 10:35-38, Bible, NKJV]

"But **he who looks into the perfect law of liberty** and continues in it, and is not a forgetful hearer **but a DOER of the work**, this one **will be blessed in what he does.**"
 [James 1:25, Bible, NKJV]

In **doing** God's will, we sanctify and separate ourselves from the rest of the unbelieving world and many of the people in our own country and even our own families, and God has said **this** is what He expects from us:

"Come out from among them [the unbelievers]
 And be separate, says the Lord.
 Do not touch what is unclean,
 And I will receive you.
 I will be a Father to you,
 And you shall be my sons and daughters,
 Says the Lord Almighty."
 [2 Corinthians 6:17-18, Bible, NKJV]

"Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves [is a citizen of] the world, the love of the Father is not in Him. For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life--is not of the Father but is of the world. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever."
 [1 John 2:15-17, Bible, NKJV]

"Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you now know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God." [James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

"Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this; to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world [and the corrupted governments and laws of the world]."
 [James 1:27, Bible, NKJV]

"And you shall be holy to Me, **for I the Lord am holy, and have separated you from the peoples, that you should be Mine.**"
 [Leviticus 20:26, Bible, NKJV]

"And I heard another voice from heaven saying, 'Come out of her [Babylon the Great Harlot], my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues."
 [Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV]

The above also happens to be the admitted goal of our courts and our government, which have been heavily promoting "separation of church and state", because **WE, as Christians, are the church.** **1 Cor. 3:16-17** identifies our bodies as a "temple of God". A temple is a place where we worship our God.

"Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are."
 [1 Cor. 3:16-17, Bible, NKJV]

"ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular [individually]"
 [1 Cor. 12:27, Bible, NKJV]

"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies [God's temple] a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service. And do not be conformed to this world [or the vain earthly laws of this world that violate God's laws], but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God."
[Romans 12:1-2, Bible, NKJV]

Therefore, we as Christians must completely separate ourselves from the [pagan state](#) and the subsidizing of the corrupted activities of the pagan state through our earnings or our labor, which belong *not* to the state, but to God alone. We think THIS is what Jefferson had in mind when he said that we needed a "wall of separation between church and state". For the same reasons, we also endorse the following other forms of separation of the people and state to further promote the separation of powers doctrine:

1. **Separation of the federal and state governments:** Making the states of the Union once again completely sovereign and free by removing the flow of money to the federal government that is causing the states to surrender their sovereignty for money. See <http://www.freestateproject.org> as an example. See also "How Scoundrels Corrupted our Republican Government" at <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>.
2. **Separation of marriage and state:** Eliminate state marriage licenses to remove government jurisdiction from family life. See our [Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #13.009](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SovChristianMarriage/SovChristianMarriage.htm) at <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SovChristianMarriage/SovChristianMarriage.htm> for details.
3. **Separation of family and state:** Not making individuals subject to taxation or government regulation by correcting their citizenship status to put them outside of government jurisdiction. Showing them how to govern themselves within the family so they don't need government involvement to settle or arbitrate disputes. See our [Family Constitution](http://famguardian.org/Publications/FamilyConst/FamilyConst.htm) at <http://famguardian.org/Publications/FamilyConst/FamilyConst.htm> for details.
4. **Separation of school and state:** School vouchers so that people can take their children out of public schools and put them into private schools using the money they used to pay to the government. This will reintroduce our children and future generations to Christian principles so that morality and absolute standards of right and wrong can return to our society and our government. Visit the [Alliance for the Separation of School and State](http://www.sepschool.org/) at <http://www.sepschool.org/> for further details.
5. **Separation of retirement and state:** Eliminating Social Security and forcing people to save for and fund their own retirement. See also section 2.9 and following.
6. **Separation of money and state:** Return to the gold standard and elimination of the Federal Reserve. See also section 2.8.9.2. Visit [People for Perfect Economy](http://www.perfecteconomy.com/) at <http://www.perfecteconomy.com/> for further details.
7. **Separation of commerce and state:** Getting rid of social security numbers or any form of government-issued number to track people, so that their private lives will once again be completely private. If banks still think they need numbers, then transform to a privately issued number and prohibit government from accessing information about the transactions of individuals. Eliminating illegal enforcement of currency transaction laws by banks.
8. **Separation of media and state:** Eliminating censorship of the media through IRS persecution of media sources who are "politically incorrect".

Government and liberal rights groups and the courts: Why don't you defend and protect our right to promote THIS particular brand of "separation of church and state"? For government to admit that we don't have the right to use our property and our person in support of the above goals is to admit that we really don't have property rights, that government owns all property, and that we rent it from them through the taxes we pay. The [right to exclude](#) others or the state is the essence of property rights, as a matter of fact, and the right to happiness guaranteed by our Declaration of Independence is the equivalent of our property rights, according to our courts. Courts that won't defend our right to the above goals basically must admit that they are at war against our happiness.

All of the above goals which collectively limit the size and power and the growth of the government are the key to restoring our liberties and freedoms. They are the essence and an extension of the "separation of powers doctrine".

"The history of liberty is the history of the limitation of governmental power, not the increase of it."
[Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States]

The ultimate result of a complete separation of powers between God and the people from their government is the just result of being completely left alone by government, which the Supreme Court has said is the most fundamental and important right of any civilization:

"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs,

their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**
 [Olmstead v. United States, [277 U.S. 438, 478](#) (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting) see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)]

The following video by deans of divinity at secular ivy league schools:



[Christianity and Human Flourishing: The Role of Law and Politics](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Emory School of Law

...concludes the following, which is completely consistent with our mission:

1. Christianity is at its best when it pursues freedom and justice. See Minutes 20-21.
2. Christianity is at its worse when it pursues an exclusion and [sectarian](#) agenda. Minutes 21-22. By this he means:
 - 2.1. When it pursues benefits, privileges, and franchises. This has the effect of dividing people up between the haves and the have nots and puts them at war with each other in the political and legal sphere.
 - 2.2. When it divides people into competing sects or groups vying for selfish political or material goals at the expense of another group. An example would be the war between the haves and have nots described by the U.S. Supreme Court in Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust.
3. The best role for religion is to oppose the use of force in a political or legal context. See minute 30.

Our mission is the same as Nehemiah described in the [Book of Nehemiah](#) in the Bible, who followed God's sovereign calling and commission to rebuild the wall that protected the people in the city of Jerusalem from their surrounding heathen neighbors and governments. That wall was a figurative wall of separation between the "church", which was God's followers the Israelites, and the "state", which was the rest of the foreigners and the king who did not serve God or fear Him. The religious people had neglected obeying God's laws and commandments and thereby become slaves of the surrounding kings and political rulers:

"The survivors [Christians] who are left from the captivity in the province are there in great distress and reproach. The wall [of separation between "church", which was the Jews, and "state", which was the heathens around them] of Jerusalem is also broken down, and its gates are burned with fire."
 [Neh. 1:3, Bible, NKJV]

Then I said to them, "You see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lies waste, and its gates are burned with fire. Come and let us build the wall of [of separation in] Jerusalem that we may no longer be a reproach." And I told them of the hand of my God which had been good upon me, and also of the king's words that he had spoken to me. So they said, "Let us rise up and build." Then they set their hands to this good work.

But when Sanballat the Horonite, Tobiah the Ammonite official, and Geshem the Arab heard of it, they laughed at us and despised us, and said, "What is this thing that you are doing? Will you rebel against the king?"

So I answered them, and said to them, **"The God of heaven Himself will prosper us; therefore we His servants will arise and build [the wall of separation between church and state]..."**
 [Neh. 3:17-18, Bible, NKJV]

Nehemiah was heavily ridiculed and persecuted by the government in his campaign to rebuild the wall.

But it so happened, when Sanballat [the U.S. government/IRS] heard that we were rebuilding the wall that he was furious and very indignant, and mocked the Jews [Christian patriots]. And he spoke before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, **"What are these feeble Jews [Christian patriots] doing?"** Will they fortify themselves? ...

Now Tobiah the Ammonite [part of the government] was beside him, and he said, **"Whatever they build, if even a fox goes up on it, he will break down their stone wall."**

Hear, O our God, for we are despised, turn their reproach on their own heads and give them [the opponents of the wall of separation] as plunder to [their socialist fellow citizens in] a land of captivity! Do not cover their iniquity, and do not let their sin be blotted out from before You; for they have provoked You to anger before the builders [of the wall]. So we built the wall, and the entire wall was joined together up to half its height, for the people had a mind to work.

...and all of them conspired together to come and attack Jerusalem and create confusion.

And our adversaries said, **"They will neither know nor see anything, till we come into their midst and kill them and cause the work to cease."**

[\[Neh. 4:1-11, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

At one point, the heathens and nonbelievers even complained that the Jews were going to leave the tax roles so they were left holding the bag!

And there was a great outcry of the [socialist] people and their wives [at the voting booths and in the jury boxes] against their Jewish brethren [who were building the wall].

For there were those who said, "We, our sons, and our daughters are many; therefore let us get grain [through government usury by illegal and unconstitutional taxation], that we may eat and live."

There were also some who said, "We have mortgaged our lands and vineyards and houses, that we might buy grain because of the famine."

There were also those who said, "We have borrowed money for the king's tax on our lands and vineyards. Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children; and indeed we are forcing our sons and our daughters to be slaves [to the king and his taxes and the bankers], and some of our daughters have been brought into slavery. It is not in our power to redeem them, for other men have our lands and vineyards."

[\[Neh. 5:1-5, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Nehemiah's righteous response was to rebuke the nobles and rulers (the government leaders and the tax collectors) for its usury and extortion, as we frequently do on this website:

And I became very angry when I heard their outcry and these words. After serious thought, I rebuked the nobles and rulers, and said to them, "Each of you is exacting usury from his brother." So I called a great assembly against them [as we attempt to do here on this website].

And I said to them, "According to our ability we have redeemed our Jewish [Christian] brethren who were sold to the nations. Now indeed, will you even sell your brethren? Or should they be sold to us?" Then they [the government leaders] were silenced [because of guilt about their usury and extortion] and found nothing to say.

Then I said, "What you are doing is not good, Should you not walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the nations, our enemies?"

"I also, with my brethren and my servants, am lending them money and grain. Please, let us stop this usury [illegal and unjust taxation and government extortion]! [IRS and the government must] Restore to them, even this day, their [financial control over their labor and their] lands, their vineyards, their olive groves, and their houses, also a hundredth of the money and the grain, the new wine and the oil, that you have charged them."

So they [the government] said, "We will restore it, and will require nothing from them; we will do as you say." Then I called the priests, and required an oath from them that they would do according to this promise.

...Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year until the thirty-second year of King Artaxerxes, twelve years, neither I nor my brothers ate the governor's provisions. But the former governors before me laid burdens on the people, and took from them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver. Yes, even their servants bore rule over the people, but I did not do so, because of the fear of God.

Indeed, I also continued the work on this wall, and we did not buy any land. All my servants were gathered there for the work.

[\[Neh. 5:6-16, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Nehemiah's example is the solution of how to accomplish the restoration of the wall of separation between church and state. It is the model for how God has told this ministry that we must accomplish it and which we carefully follow on this website.

"And I saw the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control them] of the earth [controlled by Satan], and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God] who sat on the horse and against His army."

[\[Revelation 19:19, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"And I heard another voice from heaven [God] saying, 'Come out of her [[Babylon the Great Harlot](#), a democratic state full of socialist non-believers], my people [Christians], lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.'"

[\[Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

1.5 Definitions of terms found throughout ministry website

All terms used in every document or communication on the site are defined as described in the following resource available through the site:

SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words
<https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>

1.6 Ministers of the Ministry

1.6.1 Board of Ministers

The Ministers of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, a religious order, shall consist of between two and 50 members. Members may be added to the board by majority vote of existing members.

1.6.2 Ordination

All Ministers of this ministry shall be ministers duly ordained under the rules and procedures prescribed by majority vote among them.

1.6.3 Execution of Powers

The Ministers and Their Successors, a religious order, may carry out all lawful powers wherever they may inhabit and such other states of the united states of America, by separate lawful registration or qualification, as may be deemed necessary, provided however, such other jurisdictions recognize this organization and the preeminence of the revealed Divine Law as the moral rudder and superior law of our lives, for it is written “Thou shalt have no other Gods [including governments or politicians] before me”.

1.6.4 Backup Ministers

Each Minister may designate a Backup Minister to temporarily act on their behalf in the event of death, incarceration, or mental disability. A Backup Minister may temporarily exercise all the powers, duties, and privileges that the original Minister was designated to fulfill and shall continue to do so until such time as the Board of Ministers meets and either votes to promote them to a Minister status. By default and if not specified otherwise, the Backup Minister for each Minister shall be the wife of the Minister, whether she be connected to the Minister through a marriage license or through a Marriage Contract. The Backup Minister shall automatically become a Minister in the event that her husband dies, and this appointment shall be retroactive to the date the Minister died.

1.6.5 Proxy Ministers

A Backup Minister may designate a third party of their choosing to fulfill all of the duties and obligations associated with their role as a Backup Minister. This would be especially true in the event that a wife does not feel capable to handle the responsibilities of a Minister. She may delegate to the Board of Ministers the authority to select and appoint a Proxy Minister would be, but she reserves the right to revoke the delegation at any time. The Proxy Minister shall be compensated out of the revenues that would have been due for the Minister who she is acting for.

1.6.6 Limitations upon agency in relation to litigation directed against the ministry or its officers

The reason this ministry even exists is because of a wicked tendency on the part of public servants to do the following:

1. Interfere with and undermine litigation directed against public servants involved in wrongdoing. This is done, for instance, by lying or levying property needed to pay for such litigation.
2. Refuse to admit evidence of wrongdoing by public servants.
3. Deny petitions for redress of grievances in violation of the First Amendment.
4. Violate due process of law by seizing property and assets that are used to fund litigation directed against wrongdoing public servants without a court order.
5. Make unpublished the findings of courts in which public servants are sued as wrongdoers in courts of justice.

6. Populate juries with unqualified jurists who have a conflict of interest.
 - 6.1. They are unqualified because they are not “U.S. citizens” and do not reside on federal property within the outer limits of the judicial district.
 - 6.2. They have a conflict of interest because they are either in receipt of benefits derived from income taxes or are “taxpayers” beholden to IRS extortion.
7. Allow judges to rule on tax issues who have a clear conflict of interest because they are either taxpayers or are in receipt of retirement or pay derived from income tax revenues. This was not always the case but this corruption of our judicial system began in 1932.
8. Tampering with the court record during the trial.

If you would like to learn the many devious and illegal techniques similar to the above, see:

<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/WhyCourtsCantAddressQuestions.htm>

All of the above activities by corrupted public servants are not only unethical, but also highly illegal. Consequently, limitations must be placed upon the agency of ministry officers in order to ensure that neither they nor the ministry are victimized by such malicious abuse of legal process. Agency of ministry officers or volunteers shall not be deemed to extend to any legal proceeding in which any of the above illegal activities are evidenced. The spiritual reasons for this are clear:

*"And **have no fellowship [or cooperation] with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove [rebuke] them.**"*
[Eph. 5:11, Bible, NKJV]

As a preemptive measure, the judge presiding over any hearing or trial involving this ministry or its officers shall agree in writing in advance of the hearing or trial to the following stipulations which shall be entered in the court record. The record shall not be sealed by the judge or go unpublished, and if it does, then the testimony of those who claim to be acting as “agents” of the ministry is unauthorized and agency shall not be presumed to exist. Instead, their testimony shall be deemed to be false and unauthorized and shall not bind the ministry. This makes their testimony inadmissible as evidence and any judgment void based upon it.

1. The court record shall NOT be unpublished. See:
<http://www.nonpublication.com/>
2. The trial will be a jury trial in accordance with 28 U.S.C. §2402. It shall NOT be decided exclusively by a judge. Furthermore, the judge will not issue any directed verdict, but shall only read the law and what it requires, not as he interprets it, but as it actually reads.
3. If any section from the Internal Revenue Code is applied at the trial, the government shall be required to prove with evidence:
 - 3.1. That the Internal Revenue Code and especially the section of the code that is being used is “positive law” which is therefore binding and in force against all parties concerned. See sections 5.4.6 through 5.4.6.6 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302:
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>
 - 3.2. That the parties concerned are “subject to” the I.R.C. and are “taxpayers” by producing a liability statute and an implementing regulation.
 - 3.3. That an implementing regulation published in the Federal register be produced for every legal liability asserted by the government as required by 44 U.S.C. §1501, 26 C.F.R. §601.701(a)(2)(ii), and 5 U.S.C. §553.
 - 3.4. That if the government asserts that implementing regulations are not required because the accused is a federal “employee”, that they produce credible evidence other than a W-4, such as a government pay stub and SF-151 proving that he is in fact an elected or appointed federal employee. This will ensure that the requirements of 44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1) and 26 C.F.R. §601.701(a)(2)(ii) are met.
4. Neither the judge nor any of the jurists shall be “taxpayers” or have any federal or state tax withholding taken from his pay. This would violate 28 U.S.C. §455, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 18 U.S.C. §208.
5. Neither the judge nor the jurists may be in receipt of any benefit which depends on the payment of federal or state income taxes. This would violate 18 U.S.C. §208, because all “taxpayers” are federal employees engaged in a “trade or business”, which is a public office in the United States government.
6. The jurists selected must maintain a domicile on land under exclusive federal jurisdiction within the district where the trial is heard. A cession document must be provided by the U.S. attorney showing the land where their residence exists was ceded to the federal government by an act of the state legislature. This is required by 28 U.S.C. §1865(b)(1).

7. The jurists must each individually provide credible evidence that they were born on land within exclusive federal jurisdiction so that they meet the qualifications of a "U.S. citizen". This evidence shall be admitted into evidence at any trial involving the ministry. Most jurists do not, and especially those born in states of the Union.
8. The judge's house must be on federal property within the district, and he must disclose its location to the jury and the litigants. The U.S. attorney must provide a cession document showing that the land the judge's house exists on was ceded to the federal government by an act of the state legislature. This is a requirement of 28 U.S.C. §134(b).
9. The government shall, in advance of the trial or hearing, answer in its entirety the Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016 found below, and their answers shall be admitted into evidence in any trial directed against the ministry. All answers shall be ONLY either "Admit" or "Deny" and shall NOT identify any question as "frivolous" or argue the subject of the questions. All questions not answered shall be deemed to have the answer of "Admit"
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm>
10. The law shall NOT be kept from the jurists as it is in most trials:
 - 10.1. Each jurist shall be told that they can and SHOULD visit the law library in the court building during their breaks, and question everything the judge says.
 - 10.2. Jurists will be told that they have the power to rule on both the facts AND the law if the judge cannot or will not admit under oath that he is neither paying income taxes or receiving benefits derived from income taxes.
 - 10.3. Each jurist will be given a copy of the Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016 and the government's answers and be told they must read it before ruling. Any answers by the government that do not limit themselves exclusively to "Admit" or "Deny" shall be excluded from those seen by the jury.
 - 10.4. Discussions of the law during the trial with the jury present shall NOT be disallowed. Neither will requests by the jury to the judge for relevant enacted positive law be denied.
11. Video taping of the trial shall be allowed by a neutral third party, but the video tape shall not be released until the jury has ruled. This will ensure that public servants conducting the trial behave ethically and lawfully, while also preserving the integrity of the proceeding and enabling government wrongdoers who have perjured themselves to be prosecuted with the video tapes.

No participant in the ministry is authorized to testify in any dispute by answering the questions of any government representative or providing physical evidence to them unless the above lawful requirements have been and will be met by the government and unless the government representative signs an binding agreement to stipulate to all the above. Instead, all persons associated with the ministry who are subject to such discovery shall be officially and retroactively terminated ab initio during the period when they are being subjected to discovery by their opponent in litigation, if that opponent is the government and if the government refuses to stipulate to the above requirements in writing and be held liable if they do not comply completely with them.

1.7 Recording of Founding Documents

A synopsis of these Articles of Mission shall be recorded in the offices of the secretary of state wherever a Minister inhabits. This recordation shall be effected before any financial transactions may occur in the name of the ministry. These Articles shall:

1. Describe the organization name
2. Define the mission of the organization.
3. Define the mailing address of the organization.
4. Contain notarized signatures of all the Ministers.
5. Be structured similar to a Religious order document but not identify the ministry as a "corporation".
6. Include ordination documents.

1.8 "Situs", "domicile" and "residence" of the ministry

The "[situs](#)" or "[domicile](#)" or "legal home" under which this ministry conducts all of its affairs is the republic called Heaven. Below are definitions of "situs" and "domicile" that establishes the situs and "legal home" of this ministry:

"domicile. A person's legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and **permanent home** and principal establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has the intention of returning. *Smith v. Smith*, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and the intention to make it one's home are the requisites of establishing a "domicile" therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place to which he intends to return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one residence but only one domicile. The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise the privilege of voting and other legal rights and privileges."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]

"Situs. Lat. Situation; location; e.g. location or place of crime or business. Site; position; the place where a thing is considered, for example, with reference to jurisdiction over it, or the right or power to tax it. It imports fixedness of location. Situs of property, for tax purposes, is determined by whether the taxing state has sufficient contact with the personal property sought to be taxed to justify in fairness the particular tax. *Town of Cady v. Alexander Const. Co.*, 12 Wis.2d. 236, 107 N.W.2d. 267, 270."

Generally, personal property has its taxable "situs" in that state where owner of it is domiciled. *Smith v. Lummus*, 149 Fla. 660, 6 So.2d. 625, 627, 628. Situs of a trust means place of performance of active duties of trustee. *Campbell v. Albers*, 313 Ill.App. 152, 39 N.E.2d. 672, 676."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1387]

Note the key role of the word "intention" within the meaning of domicile. A person can have many abodes but only one legal domicile. The law that a person consents to be subject to determines where their "legal home" is under this concept. This is because the all just powers of any free government derive from the "consent of the governed", as the Declaration of Independence indicates. Note also the use of the word "permanent home" above. According to the Bible, "earth" is NOT permanent, but instead is only temporary, and will eventually be destroyed and rebuilt as a new and different earth:

"But the heavens and the earth which are now preserved by the same word, are reserved for fire until the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."
[2 Peter 3:7, Bible NKJV]

The legal definition of "permanent" also demonstrates that it can mean any length of time one wants it to mean:

[8 U.S.C. §1101](#)

(a)(31) The term "permanent" means a relationship of continuing or lasting nature, as distinguished from temporary, but a relationship may be permanent even though it is one that may be dissolved eventually at the instance either of the United States or of the individual, in accordance with law.

Christians define "permanent" the same way God does. God is eternal so His concept of "permanent" means "eternal". Therefore, no place on earth can be "permanent" in the context of a Christian:

*"Do not love [be a permanent inhabitant or resident of] the world or the things in the world. **If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him.** For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life--is not of the Father but is of the world. **And the world is passing away [not permanent]**, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever."*
[1 John 2:15, Bible, NKJV]

Christians are only allowed to be governed by God and [His laws found in the Bible](#). Man's laws are simply a vain substitute, but God's laws are our true and permanent source of protection, and the only type of protection we can consent to or intend to be subject to.

*"Away with you , Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him **ONLY** [NOT the government or man's vain laws] you shall serve.'"*
[Matt. 4:10, Bible, NKJV]

Our main allegiance is exclusively to Him, and not to any man or earthly law or government. We are citizens of Heaven, and not earth. The most we can be while on earth is "nationals", because "nationals" are not subject to man's laws and only "citizens" are. [Click here for details](#). Therefore, Heaven can be our only legal home or domicile.

"For our citizenship is in heaven, from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"
[Philippians 3:20, Bible, NKJV]

*"These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off were assured of them, embraced them **and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.**"*
[Hebrews 11:13, Bible, NKJV]

*"Beloved, I beg you **as sojourners and pilgrims [temporarily occupying the world]**, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul..."*
[1 Peter 2:1, Bible, NKJV]

"Do you not know that friendship [and citizenship] with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend for 'resident' of the world makes himself an enemy of God."
 [James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

To consent or choose to be governed by anything but God and His sacred Law is idolatry in violation of the first four Commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#). We can therefore have no "legal home" or "domicile" anywhere on earth. Our only law is [God's law](#) and Common law, which is based on God's law.

"Then Haman said to King Ahasuerus, 'There is a certain people [the Jews, who today are the equivalent of Christians] scattered and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of your kingdom; their laws are different from all other people's [because they are [God's laws](#)!], and they do not keep the [king's \[unjust\] laws](#). Therefore it is not fitting for the king to let them remain. If it pleases the king, let a decree be written that they be destroyed, and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver into the hands of those who do the work, to bring it into the king's treasuries.'"
 [Esther 3:8-9, Bible, NKJV]

We are only temporarily here and Heaven is where we intend to return and live permanently. Legal domicile is based only on intent, not on physical presence, and it is only "domicile" which establishes one's legal and tax "home". No one but us can establish our "intent" and this is the express intent. Neither will we permit our domicile to be subject to change under any circumstances. To admit that there is a "permanent home" or "place of abode" anywhere on earth is to admit that there is no afterlife, no God, and that this earth is as good as it gets, which is a depressing prospect indeed that conflicts with our religious beliefs. The Bible says that while we are here, Satan is in control, so this is definitely not a place we would want to call a permanent home or a domicile:

*"Again, the devil took Him [Jesus] up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, **'All these things I will give You if You will fall down and worship me. [Satan]'**"*

"Then Jesus said to him, 'Away with you, Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the LORD your God, and Him only you shall serve.'"

"Then the devil left Him, and behold, angels came and ministered to Him."
 [Matt. 4:8-11, Bible, NKJV]

*"I [Jesus] will no longer talk much with you, **for the ruler of this world [Satan] is coming, and he has nothing in Me**. But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave Me commandment, so I do. Arise, let us go from here."*
 [Jesus in [John 14:30-31](#), Bible, NKJV]

Satan could not have offered the kingdoms of the world to Jesus and tempted Him with them unless he controlled them to begin with. Satan is in control while we are here. Only a fool or an atheist would intend to make a wicked earth controlled by Satan into a "permanent place of abode".

*"He who loves his life will lose it, and **he who hates his life in this world [on earth] will keep it for eternal life.**"*
 [John 12:25, Bible, NKJV]

Only a person who hates this life and the earth as they are and who doesn't want to make it a "permanent place of abode" or "domicile" can inherit eternal life.

*"If you were of the world [had a permanent home here], the world would love its own. Yet **because you [Christians] are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you.**"*
 [John 15:19, Bible, NKJV]

*"**Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this:** to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and **to keep oneself unspotted from the world [and the governments, laws, taxes, entanglements, and sin in the world].**"*
 [James 1:27, Bible, NKJV]

Any attempt to think about citizenship, domicile, and residence any way other than the way it is described here amounts to a devious and deceptive attempt by the Pharisees [lawyers] to use the "traditions of men" to entrap Christians and churches and put them under government laws, control, taxes, and regulation, thereby violating the [separation of powers doctrine](#). The Separation of Powers Doctrine as well as the Bible itself both require churches and Christians to be totally separate from government, man's laws, and control, taxation, and regulation by government. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 4.5 for further details on the competition between "church" and "state" for the love and affections of the people, and why separation of these two powers is absolutely essential.

"Stand fast therefore in the [liberty](#), wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage [to the government or the income tax or the IRS or federal statutes that are not "[positive law](#)" and do not have jurisdiction over us]."
[[Galatians 5:1](#), Bible, NKJV]

Since the only definition of "[resident](#)" found anywhere in the [Internal Revenue Code](#) or the Treasury Regulations is that of a "resident alien", found in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#), then we are not "[residents](#)" because we are not "[aliens](#)". Therefore, we do not have a "residence". Instead, we are "[nonresidents](#)" but not "aliens" and "[nationals](#)" but not "[citizens](#)" under federal law and under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#). Furthermore, the term "residence" is not defined in the Internal Revenue Code, and therefore we have no way of knowing what it means until it is defined in the code itself. It is a sin for Christians to "presume" or "assume" anything, under [Numbers 15:30](#) and [Psalm 19:12-13](#). If a "residence" must be established for any reason, you are free to conclude that it is the same as our "[situs](#)" and "[domicile](#)", which is Heaven, because this type of conclusion will not prejudice our legal rights or status. Any other location of "residence", however, will prejudice our rights and is NOT authorized. We believe that the word "residence" was invented by the legal profession as a way to separate intent from the word "domicile" so that people would no longer have a choice of their legal home, and this is a tyranny that we will have no part of.

1.9 Relationship of the ministry to government

Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, a religious order, is a non-violent Christian religious group. We will not involve ourselves in any unlawful or terrorist activities, but instead will seek change through peaceful means. However, where there is a conflict between God's laws written in the Holy Bible and man's laws, God's laws will always take precedence. Ministers of the group may not seek political office but this restriction does not apply to its members, who are free to do as they wish.

We as Christians are "the church". See Appendix B later for further research on this subject. In [doing](#) God's will as described in the previous section, we as Christians sanctify and separate ourselves from the rest of the unbelieving world and many of the people in our own country and even our own families, and God has said [this](#) is what He expects from us:

"Come out from among them [the unbelievers]
And be separate, says the Lord.
Do not touch what is unclean,
And I will receive you.
I will be a Father to you,
And you shall be my sons and daughters,
Says the Lord Almighty."
[[2 Corinthians 6:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]

"**Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves [is a citizen of] the world, the love of the Father is not in Him.** For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life--is not of the Father but is of the world. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever."
[[1 John 2:15-17](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you now know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God."
[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"**Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world [and the corrupted governments and laws of the world].**"
[[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And you shall be holy to Me, **for I the Lord am holy, and have separated you from the peoples, that you should be Mine.**"
[[Leviticus 20:26](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And I heard another voice from heaven saying, 'Come out of her [[Babylon the Great Harlot](#)], my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues."
[[Revelation 18:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

The above also happens to be the admitted goal of our courts and our government, which have been heavily promoting "separation of church and state", because [WE, as Christians, are the church](#)

"Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are."

[1 Cor. 3:16-17, Bible, NKJV]

"ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular [individually]"

[1 Cor. 12:27, Bible, NKJV]

Therefore, we as Christians must completely separate ourselves from the [pagan state](#) and the subsidizing of the corrupted activities of the pagan state through our earnings or our labor, which belong not to the state, but to God alone. We think this is what Jefferson had in mind when he said that we needed a "wall of separation between church and state". For the same reasons, we also endorse the following other forms of separation of the people and state to further promote the separation of powers doctrine:

1. **Separation of marriage and state:** Eliminate state marriage licenses to remove government jurisdiction from family life. See:

[Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #13.009](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. **Separation of family and state:** Not making individuals subject to taxation or government regulation by correcting their citizenship status to put them outside of government jurisdiction. Showing them how to govern themselves within the family so they don't need government involvement to settle or arbitrate disputes. See our [Family Constitution](#), Form #13.003 at <http://famguardian.org/Publications/FamilyConst/FamilyConst.htm> for details.
3. **Separation of school and state:** School vouchers so that people can take their children out of public schools and put them into private schools using the money they used to pay to the government. This will reintroduce our children and future generations to Christian principles so that morality and absolute standards of right and wrong can return to our society and our government. Visit the [Alliance for the Separation of School and State](#) at <http://www.sepschool.org/> for further details.
4. **Separation of retirement and state:** Eliminating Social Security and forcing people to save for and fund their own retirement. See also section 2.9 and following.
5. **Separation of money and state:** Return to the gold standard and elimination of the Federal Reserve. Visit [People for Perfect Economy](#) at <http://www.perfecteconomy.com/> for further details.
6. **Separation of commerce and state:** Getting rid of social security numbers or any form of government-issued number to track people, so that their private lives will once again be completely private. If banks still think they need numbers, then transform to a privately issued number and prohibit government from accessing information about the transactions of individuals. Eliminating illegal enforcement of currency transaction laws by banks.
7. **Separation of media and state:** Eliminating censorship of the media through IRS persecution of media sources who are "politically incorrect". See the [Media and Intelligence](#) page of the Family Guardian website.

Government and liberal rights groups and the courts: Why don't you defend and protect our right to promote THIS particular brand of "separation of church and state"? For government to admit that we don't have the right to use our property and our person in support of the above goals is to admit that we really don't have property rights, that government owns all property, and that we rent it from them through the taxes we pay. The [right to exclude](#) others or the state is the essence of property rights, as a matter of fact, and the right to happiness guaranteed by our Declaration of Independence is the equivalent of our property rights, according to our courts. Courts that won't defend our right to the above goals basically must admit that they are at war against our happiness.

All of the above goals which collectively limit the size and power and the growth of the government are the key to restoring our liberties and freedoms. They are the essence and an extension of the "separation of powers doctrine".

"The history of liberty is the history of the limitation of governmental power, not the increase of it."

[Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States]

The ultimate result of a complete separation of powers between God and the people from their government is the just result of being completely left alone by government, which the Supreme Court has said is the most fundamental and important right of any civilization:

*"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"*

[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)]

Consequently, we believe it would violate our mission and our religious beliefs to have our religious ministry recognized in any way by the government, including as a corporation sole or as a 501(c)(3) ministry or as a “business”. Asking for official government recognition as a charitable and religious organization would be an admission on our part that government’s protection is more important to us than trusting God to provide His sovereign protection.

“For I was ashamed to request of the king an escort of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy on the road, because we had spoken to the king, saying ‘The hand of our God is upon all those for good who seek Him, but His power and His wrath are against all those who forsake Him.’ So we fasted and entreated our God for this, and He answered our prayer.”
[Ezra 8:21-22, Bible, NKJV]

We believe that absolute and complete separation of church and state are required and that separation can only be maintained by not seeking any type of government or state recognition of this ministry as a corporation sole, charity, non-profit, or a business entity. This requirement is especially true in the case of de facto governments which have demonstrated a pattern of abuse, plunder, and persecution of Christians and mockery of God’s laws and God’s sovereignty:

“And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather expose [rebuke] them.”
[Eph. 5:11, Bible]

Morality and wisdom are the ultimate and most important means of protection and self-government. In fact, God says that wisdom is more powerful than any army or military weapon:

“Wisdom is better than strength. Nevertheless the poor man’s wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard. Words of the wise, spoken quietly [in this book, for instance], should be heard rather than the shout of a ruler of fools [the federal courts and congress?]. Wisdom is better than weapons of war; but one sinner [the IRS] destroys much good.”
[Eccl. 9:16-18, Bible, NKJV]

The source of all Truth and all Wisdom is God and not any man or any government:

“I am the way, the [only moral] Truth, and the life. No one comes to the father but by me.”
[John 14:6, Bible, NKJV]

“The fear [respect] of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: His praise endureth for ever.”
[Psalm 111:10, Bible, NKJV]

Americans no longer trust God as the absolute, unquestioned, and exclusive source of all moral truth, but instead prefer to vainly trust their “feelings”, “science”, a so-called heathen “expert”, or their idolatrous government above and instead of their God. This violates the first commandment revealed by Jesus in Matt. 22:36-38 and also the following scripture:

“Trust in the Lord with all your heart. And lean not on your own understanding [or your own feelings]; In all your ways acknowledge Him [not just in the ways that FEEL good or are politically correct], and He [not the winds of public opinion] shall direct your paths.”
[Prov. 3:5, Bible, NKJV]

If you want to know what God does to idolaters who are like the majority of Americans today who reject or are disobedient to God’s law, then read the books of Ezekial and Judges to get some fear and respect for God. This may not be a message that most people want to hear, but it is at the heart of why God gave us a deceitful government and why we are being punished for our unbelief: we are reaping what we sowed.² The book of Judges especially shows what happens to a culture that trusts in man, the flesh, secular humanism, and their own feelings rather than in God for their sense of morality. Below is an excerpt from our bible introducing the Book of Judges to make the moral lessons contained in the book crystal clear:

*The Book of Judges stands in stark contrast to Joshua. In Joshua an obedient people conquered the land through trust in the power of God. **In Judges, however, a disobedient and idolatrous people are defeated time and time again because of their rebellion against God.***

*In seven distinct cycles of sin to salvation, Judges shows how Israel had set aside God’s law and in its place substituted “what was right in his own eyes” (21:25). **The recurring result of abandonment from God’s law is corruption from within and oppression from without.** During the nearly four centuries spanned by this book, God raises up military*

² See Gal. 6:7, which says: “Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap.”

champions to throw off the yoke of bondage and to restore the nation to pure worship. But all too soon the “sin cycle” begins again as the nation’s spiritual temperance grows steadily colder.

The Book of Judges could also appropriately be titled “The Book of Failure.”

Deterioration (1:1-3:4). Judges begins with short-lived military successes after Joshua’s death, but quickly turns to the repeated failure of all the tribes to drive out their enemies. The people feel the lack of a unified central leader, but the primary reasons for their failure are a lack of faith in God and lack of obedience to Him (2:1-2). Compromise leads to conflict and chaos. Israel does not drive out the inhabitants (1:21, 27, 29, 30); instead of removing the moral cancer [IRS, Federal Reserve?] spread by the inhabitants of Canaan, they contract the disease. The Canaanite gods [money, sex, covetousness] literally become a snare to them (2:3). Judges 2:11-23 is a microcosm of the pattern found in Judges 3-16.

Deliverance (3:5-16:31). In verses 3:5 through 16:31 of the Book of Judges, seven apostasies (fallings away from God) are described, seven servitudes, and seven deliverances. **Each of the seven cycles has five steps: sin, servitude, supplication, salvation, and silence. These also can be described by the words rebellion, retribution, repentance, restoration, and rest. The seven cycles connect together as a descending spiral of sin (2:19).** Israel vacillates between obedience and apostasy as the people continually fail to learn from their mistakes. Apostasy grows, but the rebellion is not continual. The times of rest and peace are longer than the times of bondage. The monotony of Israel’s sins can be contrasted with the creativity of God’s methods of deliverance.

Depravity (17:1-21:25). Judges 17:1 through 21:25 illustrate (1) religious apostasy (17 and 18) and (2) social and moral depravity (19-21) during the period of the judges. Chapters 19-21 contain one of the worst tales of degradation in the Bible. **Judges closes with a key to understanding the period: “everyone did what was right in his own eyes” (21:25) [a.k.a. “what FEELS good”].** The people are not doing what is wrong in their own eyes, but what is “evil in the sight of the Lord” (2:11).

Just like the depravity and corruption that happened to the Israelites in the Book of Judges because of relying on their own desires instead of God’s commands as their guide, the price for the vain sin of moral relativism that is happening right here in America as we speak will be eventual deception and damnation for many.

“The coming of the lawless one [a socialist democracy that disregards God’s laws] is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth [God’s truth], that they might be saved.

And for this reason God will send them strong delusion, that they should believe the lie, that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness.”
[2 Thess. 2:9-12, Bible, NKJV]

See section 2.5 for the biblical foundations of the relationship of this ministry to government.

1.10 Governing Documents and Hierarchy

The following precedence of documents shall form the basis for all decision-making within this ministry. The below order reflects the order with which the entities were created and therefore conforms to Natural Order and Natural Law. Where the requirements of any document listed conflicts with any other document, the lowest numbered document shall always prevail:

1. Holy Bible, New King James Version
2. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302
3. Declaration of Independence
4. State Constitution
5. State Statutes
6. State Regulations
7. State Supreme Court Rulings
8. U.S. Constitution
9. Statutes at Large
10. U.S. Code
11. Federal Regulations
12. Supreme Court Rulings
13. Circuit court rulings
14. District Court Rulings

1.11 Ministry Officers

Ministers may designate specific human beings to act on behalf of the ministry in satisfaction of certain specific roles. These roles and their powers are designated below: Ministers are responsible for overseeing the activities of these officers to ensure that they are consistent with the Articles of Mission and with prevailing law at the time. Those officers who are acting in a way that is inconsistent with the Articles of Mission or the law should be promptly removed by a majority vote of the Board of Ministers.

<i>Officer</i>	<i>Roles and responsibilities</i>
Training Officer	Responsible for developing, reviewing, and approving all training and educational materials offered to the general public, including books, procedures, CDs, and DVDs. Also responsible for developing internal training and reference documents.
Financial Officer	Responsible for accounting of all purchase transactions and for paying bills owed by the ministry and/or its members. Prepares financial statements for the ministry for submission to banks and creditors.
Pastor	Conducts worship services. Develops sermons. Responsible as a voting member of the Board of Ministers.
Asst Pastor	Responsible for answering calls on the 800 support line. Trains new phone support personnel. Handles bookstore returns and credits, customer surveys, and evangelizing of ministry offerings. Appears at various ministry events to answer questions, pray with and for, and encourage and motivate attendees at ministry functions.
Paralegal Officer	Responsible for reviewing and approving all paralegal documents and services provided by the ministry. Interviews and mentors new paralegal ministry employees/participants.

1.12 Dissolution of Ministry

In the event that an irreconcilable difference occurs among members of the Board and no remedy can be obtained without resorting to litigation, the ministry shall be dissolved within one year of the conflict occurring.

1.13 Identity of Ministry officers, members, volunteers, and affiliates

Our ministry officers, volunteers, and members are secret. Since we are all God's agents and fiduciaries, then we want all glory and praise and thanks to go only to Him, and not us or any man. Since this is a charitable ministry, the Holy Bible says this must be so:

"Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in heaven. Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites [lawyers and politicians] do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men.

Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward. But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly."

[Matt. 6:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

Therefore, "secrecy", at least in the context of this ministry, is a "religious practice" that is protected by the [First Amendment](#) to the United States Constitution. Also, since the Constitution guarantees equal protection of the laws and because our opponent, the IRS, insists on protecting the identity of its employees in violation of the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA), then we are entitled to "equal protection under the law".

We therefore have a solemn and binding contract with our Members and more importantly with God Himself not to reveal any information about our Ministry members to any third party. In fulfillment of that binding contract:

1. Information about our members is considered copyrighted, and a trade secret, and protected contractually from disclosure.
2. We cannot and will not maintain any records about our members. All information that might produce an audit trail will be destroyed immediately.

3. We cannot and will not ask for, use, or maintain information or records about people's interactions with the Internal Revenue Service or state taxing authorities, including information about Social Security Numbers, Taxpayer Identification Numbers, etc.
4. If disclosure is ordered by any third party, we are obligated to:
 - 4.1. Demand evidence and probable cause of wrongdoing and to not disclose any information without demonstrated probable cause. Such information must be provided by a third party who does not work for the government, receive any government benefit based on income taxes, or receive employment wages derived from income taxes.
 - 4.2. Demand payment of \$2 Million dollars from the inquiring party prior to disclosure, and to give you the proceeds of any penalties paid.

The government cannot and will not be allowed to interfere with this contract we have with our Members, and the Supreme Court has said that the government is without authority to interfere with our private right to contract:

"Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was justly said by the late Chief Justice, in Hepburn v. Griswold, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty, upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with legislation [or judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."
[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

1.14 Website "About Us" page

The ministry website shall contain the "About Us" text exactly as it appears starting on the next page.

ABOUT US

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. [What and Who are We?](#)
2. [Mission statement](#)
3. [About Privacy](#)
4. [Disclaimer](#)
5. [Sovereign Immunity](#)
6. [Terms of Use](#)
7. [What our Members are saying about us](#)
8. [Prohibited activities](#)
9. [About religious tolerance and this ministry](#)
10. [Relationship to Government](#)
11. ["Situs", "Domicile" and "residence" of this Ministry](#)
12. [A Message to Government Readers](#)
13. [Contacting Us](#)
14. [Our Friends and Favorite Links](#)
15. [Intended/Authorized Audience](#)
16. [Spiritual, Legal, and Political Reforms We Seek](#)
17. [Closing message direct from our sponsor](#)

"Humble obedience to the Constitution by public servants is the paramount 'compelling state interest'."
[SEDM]

"A popular government without popular information [about [GOVERNMENT CORRUPTION](#)] or the means of acquiring it, is but a Prologue to Farce, or a Tragedy, or perhaps both. Knowledge will forever govern ignorance, and a people who mean to be their own Governors, must arm themselves with the power which knowledge gives."
[[James Madison](#); Letter from James Madison to W.T. Barry (Aug. 4, 1822), in 9 THE WRITINGS OF JAMES MADISON 103 (Gaillard Hunt ed., 1910)]

"...The constitutional rights of those spreading their religious beliefs through the spoken and printed word are not to be gauged by standards governing retailers or wholesalers of books. The right to use the press for expressing one's views is not to be measured by the protection afforded commercial handbills. It should be remembered that the pamphlets of Thomas Paine were not distributed free of charge. It is plain that a religious organization needs funds to remain a going concern. But an itinerant evangelist, however misguided or intolerant he may be, does not become a mere book agent by selling the Bible or religious tracts to help defray his expenses or to sustain him. Freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of religion are available to all, not merely to those who can pay their own way. . . ."
[Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105 (1943)]

"Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, Religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism who should labour to subvert these great Pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, "where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice?" And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle."
[George Washington in his [Farewell Address](#)]

"Finally, brethren, whatever things are true, whatever things are noble, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report, if there is any virtue and if there is anything praiseworthy—meditate on these things."
[[Phil. 4:8](#), Bible, NKJV]

"But as for me and my house, WE WILL SERVE [[ONLY](#)] THE LORD!"
[[Josh. 24:15](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Only the educated are free."
[Epicetus, Discourses]

"...the greatest menace to freedom is an inert [passive, ignorant, and uneducated] people [who refuse, as jurists and voters and active citizens, to expose and punish evil in our government]"
[Whitney v. California, [274 U.S. 357](#) (1927)]

"The American people have always regarded education and acquisition of knowledge as matters of supreme importance which should be diligently promoted [in order to maintain and protect their [liberty](#)]. The Ordinance of 1787 declares: 'Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness [and liberty] of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged.'"
[Meyer v. State of Nebraska, [262 U.S. 390](#) (1923)]

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."
[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

"My [God's] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [and the lack of education that produces it]."
[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

"We have no government armed with the power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Avarice [greed], ambition, revenge, or gallantry [debauchery], would break the strongest cords of our Constitution as a whale goes through a net. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious [and a well educated and self-governing] people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other."
[John Adams, 2nd President]

"If liberty means anything at all, it means the right to tell people what they do not want to hear."
[George Orwell]

1. Who or What Are We?

SEDM exists as a:

1. A free public service
2. A nonprofit, nondenominational Christian (religious) evangelical fellowship and ministry.
3. An educational institution for those who want to learn both God's Law and Man's Law.
4. A First Amendment association of political activists (Members only) which seek a return to the rule of law in the United States. We derive the resources we need for such political reforms through the donations made to this website.
5. A whistleblowing group focused on researching, exposing, publicizing, and punishing government deception and corruption wherever it may be found, and especially in regards to matters relating to taxation. This is a fundamental requirement of the Bible, which says that:
 - 5.1. "Fearing the Lord" is the essence of our faith. See [Deut. 6:13, 24](#); [Deut. 10:20](#)
 - 5.2. To "fear the Lord" is to "hate evil". See [Prov. 8:13](#).
 - 5.3. Hating evil is the way we love and protect our neighbor, in fulfillment of the last six commandments of the ten commandments.
 - 5.4. Whistleblowing relating to evil in our government is therefore a protected First Amendment religious practice. [Click here](#) for details.

"In the First Amendment, the Founding Fathers gave the free press the protection it must have to fulfill its essential role in our democracy. The press [and this religious ministry] was to serve the governed, not the governors. The Government's power to censor the press was abolished so that the press would remain forever free to censure the Government. The press was protected so that it could bare the secrets of government and inform the people. Only a free and unrestrained press can effectively expose deception in government. And paramount among the responsibilities of a free press is the duty to prevent any part of the government from deceiving the people and sending them off to distant lands to die of foreign fevers and foreign shot and shell. In my view, far from deserving condemnation for their courageous reporting, the New York Times, the Washington Post, and other newspapers should be commended for serving the purpose that the Founding Fathers saw so clearly. In revealing the workings of government that L.Ed. to the Vietnam war, the newspapers nobly did precisely that which the Founders hoped and trusted they would do."
[New York Times Co. v. United States, [403 U.S. 713](#) (1970)]

We view "evil" as simply the absence of truth. We seek to displace and eliminate evil by enlightening the world with Truth, which God is the embodiment of.


"Evil is simply the absence of truth."
[M. Scott Peck; *The Road Less Traveled*]

"Sanctify them by Your truth. Your [God's] word is truth."
[[John 17:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

"The entirety of Your word is truth, And every one of Your righteous judgments endures forever."
[[Psalm 119:160](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, And Your law is truth."
[[Psalm 119:142](#), Bible, NKJV]

Our ministry doesn't "make" people sovereign. They were born that way. We are an educational ministry that helps people fully realize and defend the sovereignty that God and only God gave them. We do this by educating them about all the devious ways they are tricked out of their sovereignty and how to undo the damage they have done to that status usually through their own uninformed actions or omissions.

We do not challenge the lawfulness or Constitutionality of any part of the [Internal Revenue Code](#) or [any state revenue code](#) and we believe that these codes are completely Constitutional as written and when correctly applied to federal [territory](#) and franchises ONLY. HOWEVER, we also believe that the way they are willfully MISREPRESENTED to the American public, and the way they are MALADMINISTERED by the IRS and state revenue agencies are willfully and maliciously deceptive and in many cases grossly illegal and injurious. If these revenue codes were truthfully represented and faithfully administered completely consistent with what they say, and more importantly their legislative intent and the Constitution, we believe that there would be almost NO "[taxpayers](#)". The only reason there are "[taxpayers](#)" is because most Americans have been maliciously and deliberately deceived by public servants about their true nature and the very limited audience of people who are their only proper subject. Our enemy is not the government, the IRS, or even taxes, but instead is all the following  [techniques for introducing collectivism](#) into an otherwise free society:

1. Legal ignorance on the part of Americans that allows public servants to abuse their authority and violate the law.

"One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God's law or man's law], even his prayer is an abomination."
[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed."
[[John 7:49](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your statutes."
[[Psalm 119:155](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a [franchise](#), which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."
[*Clark v. United States*, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

2. The abuse of [presumption](#) to injure the rights of sovereign Americans, in violation of due process of law and God's law found in [Numbers 15:30](#). Much of this presumption is compelled by the government by willfully dumbing-down the average Americans about legal subjects in the public (government) schools. This makes the legal profession into essentially a "priesthood" and a pagan "religion" that the average American blindly worships and obeys, without ever questioning authority. It is a supreme injustice to proceed against a person without every conclusion being based ONLY on fact and not presumption, opinion, or belief. [Click here](#) for a detailed article on this scam and sin.




"But the person who does anything presumptuously, whether he is native-born or a stranger, that one brings reproach on the LORD, and he shall be cut off from among his people."
[[Numbers 15:30](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Due Process: [. . .] If any question of fact or liability be conclusively be presumed [rather than proven with evidence] against him, this is not due process of law [in fact, it is the OPPOSITE of due process]."
[*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 500]

(1) [8:4993] *Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:*

A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights. [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates process]

[Rutter Group Practice Guide-Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, paragraph 8:4993, page 8K-34]

3. Public servants deceiving the public by portraying "Private Law" as "Public Law". See the following for a description of this form of government and legal profession corruption:
 - 3.1. [What is "law"? Form #05.048](#)
 - 3.2. [Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 9.6.](#)
4. Public servants refusing to acknowledge the requirement for consent in all human interactions. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
5. Willful omissions from government websites and publications that keep the public from hearing the whole truth. The problem is not what these sources say, but what they DON'T say. The [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) (OFFSITE LINK) contains over 2,000 pages of facts that neither the IRS nor any one in government is willing to reveal to you because it would destroy the gravy train of plunder that pays their bloated salaries and fat retirement in violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#).
6. The abuse of "words of art" to deceive the people in both government publications and the law itself. [Click](#) (OFFSITE LINK) here for examples.
 - 6.1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic (OFFSITE LINK) for examples. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.2. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014-explains games to unlawfully expand legal definitions <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.3. [Citizenship Status v. Tax Status](#), Form #10.011 -shows how STATUTORY v. CONSTITUTIONAL contexts and GEOGRAPHICAL v. LEGAL contexts are confused to usurp jurisdiction. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.4. [Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation](#), Litigation Tool #01.006 -prevents abuse of words of art during litigation. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. The lack of "equal protection of the law" in courts of justice relating to the statements and actions of public servants, whereby the IRS doesn't have to assume responsibility for its statements and actions, and yet persons who fill out tax forms can be thrown in jail and prosecuted for fraud if they emulate the IRS by being just as careless. This also includes "selective enforcement", where the DOJ positively refuses to prosecute submitters of [false information returns](#) but spends a disproportionate share of its resources prosecuting false income tax returns. They do this because they are more interested in STEALING your money than in justice. See:
 - 7.1. [Federal Courts and IRS' Own IRM Say NOT RESPONSIBLE for its actions or its words or following its own internal procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>
 - 7.2. [Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](#), Form #05.033 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.3. [Government Establishment of Religion](#), Form #05.038 -how government establishes itself as a pagan deity and a religion by using franchises to systematically destroy the separation of powers and the requirement for equal protection <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. [Abuses of franchises](#) that undermine the protection of private rights by the government and the courts:
 - 8.1. Offering or enforcing NATIONAL franchises within states of the Union or outside of the federal territory and federal domiciliaries that they are limited to. This results in a destruction of the  [separation of powers](#).
 - 8.2. Enforcing franchises, such as a " [trade or business](#)" without requiring explicit written consent in some form, such as the issuance and voluntary signing of an application for a license.  [Click here](#) for details.
 - 8.3. [Forcing non-franchisees into franchise courts against their consent](#). This is a violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause and the prohibition against eminent domain.
 - 8.4. Refusing to satisfy the burden of proof upon government opponents in a franchise court that the owner of the property subject to the dispute VOLUNTARILY donated it to a public use, public purpose, and public office. In other words, that all property is PRIVATE until it is **proven on the record with evidence** that the owner EXPRESSLY AND VOLUNTARILY DONATED it to PUBLIC use and thereby made it subject to government jurisdiction.
 - 8.5. Abusing sovereign immunity to protect franchise administrators such as the IRS from [illegal enforcement of the franchise against non-franchisees](#). All franchises are PRIVATE rather than GOVERNMENTAL in nature and governments who offer them drop down to the level of ordinary persons when they offer them.


8.6. Refusing to provide a way to quit franchises or hiding forms for doing so.

8.7. PRESUMING or pretending like there is no such thing as a non-franchisee or non-taxpayer or that EVERYONE is a statutory "taxpayer". This compels people to contract with the government and interferes with their First Amendment right to legally and politically associate. See:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008.

<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

8.8. Attorney licensing, which destroys the integrity of the legal profession in its role as a check and balance when the government or especially the judiciary becomes corrupt as it is now.

8.9. Abuse of the federal income tax system, which is a franchise and an excise, to bribe states of the Union to give up their sovereignty, act like federal "States" and territories, and accept what amounts to federal bribes to disrespect the rights or those under their care and protection.  [Click here](#) for details.

See the following for details on the above abuses:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9. Efforts to destroy the separation of powers that is the main protection for our liberties. This results in abuses of the Court system for political, rather than legal, purposes (politicization of the courts). All of the federal courts we have now are Article IV, territorial courts that are part of the Executive, rather than Judicial Branch of the de facto government. As such, there is no separation of powers and nothing but tyranny can result. See the following for proof of this destruction:

9.1. *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023- shows how lying, thieving public servants have systematically destroyed the separation of powers since the founding of this country

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9.2. *What Happened to Justice?*, Form #06.012-book which proves that we have no Judicial Branch within the federal government, and that all the existing federal courts are acting in an Article IV territorial capacity as part of the Executive, rather than Judicial, branch of the government.

<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>

9.3. *How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship* (OFFSITE LINK)- brief overview of how the separation of powers has been systematically destroyed

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

10. The abuse of the government's power to tax in order to transfer wealth between private individuals, which makes the government into a thief and a Robinhood. This includes:

10.1. Enforcing the tax laws against other than "public officers" of the government. [Click here](#) for details.

10.2. Offering government "benefits" of any kind to anyone who does not ALREADY work for the government. [Click here](#) for details.

11. Corruption of our monetary system that allows the government to:

11.1. Counterfeit while denying to all others the right, thus creating an unconstitutional "Title of Nobility" for itself and making itself into a pagan deity, and denying the equal protection to all that is the foundation of the Constitution.

11.2. STEAL from the American people by diluting the value of money already into circulation.

11.3. Exercise undue control banks and financial institutions that causes them to effectively become federal employment recruiters for the federal government by compelling use of government identifying numbers for those pursuing accounts or loans.

See the following for details on this scam:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12. Creating, perpetuating, condoning, or in any way protecting conflicts of financial interest within the government that cause the self-interest to undermine the requirements of the law, EQUALITY, or the protection of exclusively PRIVATE rights by:

12.1. Making judges "taxpayers".

12.2. Making jurists or voters into "benefit" recipients, franchisees, and/or public officers.

12.3. Allowing judges to act in a POLITICAL mode within any franchise court in the Executive rather than Judicial Branch. This also violates the separation of powers.

12.4. Turning police officers into revenue collectors who enforce malum-prohibitum offenses that result in revenue to the state.

12.5. Allowing any judicial officer or witness to receive any kind of financial reward for essentially compelling someone to assume any civil status under any civil franchise, including the income tax.

12.6. Allowing judges to act BOTH as an Article III judge AND an Article IV judge at the same time.

12.7. Allowing PRIVATE citizens to appear before a franchise judge with a financial conflict of interest.

- 12.8. Making ordinary citizens ALSO into public officers in any context OTHER than as a jurist or voter. This causes income taxes to become poll taxes and disenfranchises all those who insist on remaining private.
- 12.9. Constitutional states surrendering their sovereignty and agreeing to act essentially as federal territories or federal corporations in exchange for participation in national franchises such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.
- 12.10. Governments going into debt and thereby becoming financial slaves to banks or bank cartels. This includes a debt based fiat currency system such as the federal reserve.
13. Active interference with [common law remedies](#) for the protection of PRIVATE rights from abuse by government actors. Governments are established exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property. Any attempt to undermine such rights without the express written consent of the owner in each case is not only NOT a classical "government" function, but is an ANTI-government function that amounts to a MAFIA "protection racket". This includes but is not limited to:
 - 13.1. Refusing to recognize or protect PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights, the essence of which is the RIGHT TO EXCLUDE anyone and everyone from using or benefitting from the use of the property. See [Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#).
 - 13.2. PRESUMING that "a government OF THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE, and FOR THE PEOPLE" is a government in which everyone is a [public officer](#).
 - 13.3. Refusing to recognize or allow constitutional remedies and instead substituting STATUTORY remedies available only to [public officers](#).
 - 13.4. Interfering with introduction of evidence that the court or forum is ONLY allowed to hear disputes involving [public officers in the government](#).
 - 13.5. [PRESUMING or ASSUMING](#) that the ownership of the property subject to dispute is QUALIFIED rather than ABSOLUTE and that the party the ownership is shared with is the government.
 - 13.6. Allowing government "benefit" recipients to be decision makers in cases involving PRIVATE rights. This is a denial of a republican form of government, which is founded on impartial decision makers. See [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)](#).
 - 13.7. Interfering with or sanctioning litigants who insist on discussing the laws that have been violated in the courtroom or prohibiting jurists from reading the laws in question or accessing the law library in the courthouse while serving as jurists. This transforms a society of law into a society of men and allows the judge to substitute HIS will in place of what the law expressly requires.
 - 13.8. Illegally and unconstitutionally invoking the Declaratory Judgments Act or the Anti-Injunction Act as an excuse to NOT protect PRIVATE rights from government interference in the case of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE [people who are NOT statutory "taxpayers"](#). See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 8.11 and 8.12](#).
 - 13.9. Interfering with ways to change or correct your citizenship or statutory status in government records. That "status" is the "res" to which all franchise rights attach, usually ILLEGALLY.
14. Efforts to define the word "justice" in the context of secular law to mean anything OTHER than the right to be left alone and the obligation to provide remedy for demonstrated injury AFTER the injury occurs. See: [What is "Justice"?, Form #05.050](#). All such efforts result in INJUSTICE and promote violations of the constitution.

For an instructional video that describes techniques of government deception and propaganda that accomplish all the above malicious abuses, see:

[Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda](#)

President Obama summarized the SEDM Mission Statement in the following video.

<https://youtu.be/jq42lxCPbJU>

The video derived from Beau Biden's funeral on 6/10/2015. He says that:

1. We are all equal. By that, we take him to mean equal, sovereign, independent, and self-governing in the eyes of the law and in relation to the government in court.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/EqualProtection.pdf>
 In his Harvard Commencement Address in 2007, Bill Gates even added to this by saying that the noblest cause anyone can devote their life to is eliminating "inequity", meaning inequality. The reason is clear: Equality of opportunity and treatment under the law is the FOUNDATION of legal Justice (Form #05.050). See Minutes 7 through 10:
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zPx5N6Lh3sw>
2. No one is better or less than anyone else, including a public servant.

3. The most egregious sin is [to abuse your power to injure other people](#). (government does this all the time)
4. Helping others should be done FREELY and voluntarily, which implies that it cannot and should not be compelled by any government. The implication is that paying for "benefits" cannot be compelled.
5. We should avoid privileges and benefits, and by implication franchises, and instead earn our own keep and our own success to receive the greatest reward.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>
6. We should pursue [justice](#) and [equality](#) by defending and educating those who can't defend themselves. The implication is that WITHOUT equality, justice is IMPOSSIBLE.
<https://youtu.be/wHale83g-ak>
7. The quintessential public servant is in fact a servant, rather than someone better than the people they serve, and that they should carry a notebook around to document how they can serve rather than command others. See [Matt. 20:20-28](#).
8. The point of our time here is to create a better future for our children, rather than to benefit ourselves personally. We implement this goal by opposing the corrupt and criminal nature of the government fiat currency SCAM that permits generations of yet unborn Americans to be made surety to pay off an endless mountain of public debt that they will not and cannot benefit from. This is the ultimate form of "taxation without representation" that lead to revolution that gave birth to this country in the first place.
<http://demonocracy.info/>
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>
https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm#Government_Debt
9. It is noble and honorable to value one's PRIVATE life over their PUBLIC life. Our ministry takes this admonition so far as to say that:
 - 9.1. The main purpose for establishing government is to protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights and to never allow PRIVATE property to be converted to PUBLIC property. See:
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>
 - 9.2. We should not have ANY PUBLIC statutory statuses, including "citizen", "resident", "person", "taxpayer", "driver", etc.
 - 9.3. Everything we own should be exclusively PRIVATE and that ownership or control should not be shared with any PUBLIC government.
10. We should not "take anything for granted". By this he means that we should NEVER "presume" ANYTHING and should challenge all those in government who make presumptions about either us or our status. Instead we should force them to PROVE their presumptions with evidence:
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf>
11. Our country was founded and built by people who did all the above, and that this is a noble and honorable undertaking.

For a confirmation of the above, see sections 1 and 2 of this page.

The link below succinctly summarizes our view of government and its proper relationship to our religious faith as Christians.



[Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007](#)

Our goal is to worship and serve our God as He reveals Himself through the Holy Spirit and the Holy Scripture. We believe that the best way we can worship God is by obeying [His laws](#) and advocating and defending His sovereignty and the jurisdiction of His Laws over the affairs of men. The Lord said on this subject:

Jesus Counsels the Rich Young Ruler

Now behold, one came and said to Him, "Good Teacher, what good thing shall I do that I may have eternal life?"

*So He said to him, "Why do you call Me good? No one is good but One, that is, God. But **if you want to enter into life, keep the commandments.**"*

He said to Him, "Which ones?"

Jesus said, "'You shall not murder,' 'You shall not commit adultery,' 'You shall not steal,' 'You shall not bear false witness,' 'Honor your father and your mother,' and, 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'"

The young man said to Him, "All these things I have kept from my youth. What do I still lack?"

Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."

But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful, for he had great possessions.
[Jesus in [Matt. 19:16-22](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven."
[Jesus in [Matt. 7:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

"He who has My commandments [laws in the Bible] and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."
[[John 14:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience to God's Laws] abides in God, and God in him."
[[1 John 4:16](#), Bible, NKJV]

And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth [SOVEREIGN!];

And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.

Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

The LORD shall establish thee an holy [sanctified] people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee.

And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath [SOVEREIGN!]; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other [government/political] gods to serve them.

[[Deut. 28:1-14](#), Bible, NKJV]

We want to be neither "legalistic" nor "pious", but at the same time we want to be God's "defense counsel", His "Attorney General", His "Department of Justice", His "Department of State", and His "Ambassador" on earth just as Jesus was, and we believe that doing so is the only way to achieve true sovereignty. In that sense:

1. We are fiduciaries of God, who is a "[nontaxpayer](#)", and therefore we are "nontaxpayers". Our legal status takes on the character of the sovereign who we represent. Therefore, we become "[foreign diplomats](#)".

"For God is the King of all the earth: Sing praises with understanding."
[[Psalm 47:7](#), Bible, NKJV]

"For the LORD is our Judge, the LORD is our Lawgiver, the LORD is our King; He will save [and protect] us."
[[Isaiah 33:22](#), Bible, NKJV]

2. The laws which apply to all civil litigation relating to us are from the domicile of the Heavenly sovereign we represent, which are the Holy Bible pursuant to:

2.1. God's Laws found in our memorandum of law below:

 [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#)

2.2. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#)

2.3. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1](#)

3. Our "[domicile](#)" is Heaven and not any place on earth. We are "transient foreigners" in every country on earth. [Click here](#) for details.
4. We are "[Non-resident non-persons](#)" under federal statutory civil law.
5. We are CONSTITUTIONAL but not STATUTORY "citizens". That means we are "[nationals](#)" per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) but not "citizens" per 8 U.S.C. §1401 in respect to the national government. The reason this must be so is that a statutory "[citizens of the United States](#)" (who are all born in and resident within exclusive federal jurisdiction under 8 U.S.C. §1401) may not be classified as either a [Fourteenth Amendment "citizen of the United States***"](#) or an instrumentality of a foreign state under [28 U.S.C. 1332\(c\)](#) and (d) and [28 U.S.C. 1603\(b\)](#). Note that we ARE NOT claiming to be non-citizen nationals of the United States** at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1408 or 8 U.S.C. §1452 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B), who are all born in possessions of the United States and not states of the Union. See our article entitled [Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory "U.S. citizen"](#), Form #05.006 for further details and evidence.
6. We are not and cannot be "[residents](#)" of any earthly jurisdiction without having a conflict of interest and violating the first four Commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#) found in [Exodus 20](#). Heaven is our exclusive legal "[domicile](#)", and our "permanent place of abode", and the source of [ALL](#) of our permanent protection and security. We cannot and should not rely upon man's vain earthly laws as an idolatrous substitute for Gods sovereign laws found in the Bible. Instead, only God's laws and the Common law, which is derived from God's law, are suitable protection for our God-given rights.


"For I was ashamed to request of the king an escort of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy on the road, because we had spoken to the king, saying 'The hand of our God is upon all those for good who seek Him, but His power and His wrath are against all those who forsake Him.' So we fasted and entreated our God for this, and He answered our prayer."
[[Ezra 8:21-22](#), Bible, NKJV]

7. We are Princes (sons and daughters) of the only true King and Sovereign of this world, who is God.

*"You [Jesus] are worthy to take the scroll,
And to open its seals;
For You were slain,
And have redeemed us to God by Your blood
Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation,
And have made us kings and priests to our God;
And we shall reign on the earth."
[[Rev. 5:9-10](#), Bible, NKJV]*

And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "[What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings \[governments\] of the earth \[lawfully\] take customs or taxes, from their sons \[citizens and subjects\] or from strangers \[statutory "aliens", which are synonymous with "residents" in the tax code, and exclude "citizens"\]?](#)"

Peter said to Him, "From strangers [statutory "[aliens](#)"/"[residents](#)" ONLY. See [26 C.F.R. §§1.1-1\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(c\)\(3\)](#)]."

Jesus said to him, "[Then the sons \[of the King, Constitutional but not statutory "citizens" of the Republic, who are all sovereign](#)  "[nationals](#)" and "[nonresidents](#)" but not "[aliens](#)" under Title 8 of the U.S. Code] are free [sovereign over their own person and labor. e.g. [SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY](#)]."
[[Matt. 17:24-27](#), Bible, NKJV]

8. We are "Foreign Ambassadors", "public officers", and "Ministers of a [Foreign State](#)" called the Kingdom of Heaven. We are exempt from taxation by any other foreign government, including the U.S. government, pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §892\(a\)\(1\)](#) who are obligated to stop withholding using IRS Form W-8EXP, which specifically exempts foreign government officials from taxation. The U.S. Supreme Court said in U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark below that "ministers of a foreign state" may not be statutory "citizens of the United States".

"For our citizenship is in heaven [and not earth], from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"

[[Philippians 3:20](#), Bible, NKJV]

"I am a stranger in the earth: Do not hide Your commandments [laws] from me."

[[Psalm 119:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

"I have become a stranger to my brothers, and an alien to my mother's children; because zeal for Your [God's] house has eaten me up, and the reproaches of those who reproach You have fallen on me."

[[Psalm 69:8-9](#), Bible, NKJV]

*"And Mr. Justice Miller, delivering the opinion of the court [legislating from the bench, in this case], in analyzing the first clause [of the [Fourteenth Amendment](#)], observed that **"the phrase 'subject to the jurisdiction thereof' was intended to exclude from its operation children of ministers, consuls, and citizens or subjects of foreign states, born within the United States."***

[*U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark*, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]

9. Our dwelling is a "Foreign Embassy". Notice we didn't say "residence", because only "[residents](#)" can have a "residence".
10. We are protected from federal government persecution by:
 - 10.1. The USA Constitution. Constitutional rights, according to the Declaration of Independence, are "inalienable", meaning that we AREN'T ALLOWED by law to consent to give them away or bargain them away. Furthermore, they attach to the LAND we stand on and not our civil status.
 - 10.2. The common law of the state we are physically in. There is no federal common law applicable to states of the Union.
 - 10.3. [18 U.S.C. §112](#).
 - 10.4. The [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act of 1976](#).
11. We are "[stateless](#)" within the meaning of [28 U.S.C. §1332](#)(a) immune from the CIVIL jurisdiction of the [federal courts, which are all Article IV, legislative, territorial courts](#). We are "stateless" because we do not maintain a domicile within the "state" defined in [28 U.S.C. §1332](#)(d), which is a federal territory and excludes states of the Union.
12. We are not allowed under God's law to conduct "[commerce](#)" or "intercourse" with the government by sending to it our money or receiving benefits we did not earn. Black's law dictionary defines "commerce" as "intercourse". The Bible defines "the Beast" as the "kings of the earth"/political rulers in Rev. 19:19:

"And I saw the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control them] of the earth [controlled by Satan], and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God] who sat on the horse and against His army."

[[Revelation 19:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

This is consistent with the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found in [28 U.S.C. §1605](#)(a)(2), which says that those who conduct "commerce" with the "[United States](#)" federal corporation within its legislative jurisdiction thereby surrender their sovereignty. [Click here for details](#).



Our Lord agreed with these conclusions when he said:




*"Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you now know that friendship [and "citizenship"/domicile] with the world [or the governments of the world] is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [statutory "citizen" or "taxpayer"] of the world makes himself an enemy of God.***

[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

[Click here](#) (<http://sedm.org/Ministry/Aliens-20060514-Macintosh-MothDay.mp3>) to listen to a message from Pastor Mike Macintosh of [Horizon Christian Fellowship](#) given on 5/14/2006 confirming the above. In this message, he mentions that Christians are "aliens" when in fact, what we believe he really means is statutory "non-resident non-persons" and "foreigners". It shouldn't surprise you to learn that within one year after we posted the recording of of Macintosh, the IRS paid him a hostile visit to audit his entire church because they didn't like this message and wanted him to SHUT UP about the biblical relationship between government and the church. Does that sound like "separation of church and state" to you? That's what we call "selective enforcement" for political reasons. Call him up and ask him yourself if you don't believe us.

Even though he has a degree in law, Macintosh doesn't understand enough about law to know:

1. The distinctions between STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL "aliens".  [Click here and read sections 3 through 4 for details](#).
2. That you can be a STATUTORY alien in relation to a place by choosing a domicile AND residence OUTSIDE of that place.  [Click here for details](#).

3. That the "resident" used in  [franchise codes](#) such as the vehicle code or the income tax code is a public office in the government, and NOT the person FILLING said office.  [Click here for details.](#)
4. That you can be a statutory "nonresident alien" (under the I.R.C.), "foreigner" or "stranger" and a constitutional citizen at the same time. An example of such an entity is a CONSTITUTIONAL but not STATUTORY citizen domiciled in a state of the Union per 8 U.S.C. § 1101(a)(21), who is occupying a public office, who is a statutory "nonresident alien" (under the I.R.C.), and a "foreigner" or "transient foreigner" in respect to every subject matter of federal legislation but NOT a statutory "person", or "individual" under federal law.  [Click here](#) for details on the status of being a "non-citizen national", a "foreigner", and yet neither a statutory "citizen", "alien", or "individual" in respect to a specific place.

[Click here](#) (<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Sovereignty/Sovereign=Foreign.htm>) if you would like to learn more about why being "foreign" in relation to the corporate state existing where you live is the only way you can be truly sovereign.

Any other status imputed or assumed by the government amounts to "compelled association" in violation of the [First Amendment](#) (see section 6 later for explanation). We must surrender our sovereignty to Him and become His [fiduciaries](#) in order to be granted sovereignty over our government and our own affairs, because ALL SOVEREIGNTY ultimately comes from Him:





*"Because you [Solomon, the wisest man who ever lived] have done this , and have not kept My covenant and My statutes [violated [God's laws](#)], which I have commanded you, I will surely tear the kingdom [and all your sovereignty] away from you and give it to your [public] servant."
[1 Kings 11:9-13, Bible, NKJV]*

*"Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and He will lift you up [above your government]."
[James 4:10, Bible, NKJV]*

*"Those people who are not governed by GOD [and His law, both figuratively and literally] will be ruled by tyrants."
[William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]*

*"Let us hear the conclusion of this whole matter: Fear [respect] God and keep His commandments [Laws found in the Bible], for this is man's all. For God will bring every work into judgment, including every secret thing, whether good or evil."
[Eccl. 12:13-14, Bible, NKJV]*

See the following links illustrating the tyranny we are fighting as a ministry and as God's (Gideon's) army and fiduciaries.

- [The REAL Matrix](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
 -  [Youtube](#)
 -  [Local Copy](#)
-  [Ants](#)
-  [Devil's Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are Up Against](#)

The scriptures below indicate why we will prevail in this battle for justice and truth.

**"No king is saved by the multitude of an army;
A mighty man is not delivered by great strength.
A horse is a vain hope for safety;
Neither shall it deliver any by its great strength.**

*Behold, the eye of the LORD is on those who fear Him,
On those who hope in His mercy,
To deliver their soul from death,
And to keep them alive in famine.*

**Our soul waits for the LORD:
He is our help and our shield [and our ONLY "protector"].
For our heart shall rejoice in Him,
Because we have trusted in His holy name.
Let Your mercy, O LORD, be upon us,
Just as we hope in You."**
[Psalm 33:16-22, Bible, NKJV]

[Click here](#) to learn about the religious, political, and legal reforms that we seek in order to return to a lawful [de jure government](#) that once again is operating in a way that is completely consistent with both [the Constitution](#) and [God's Laws](#).

2. Mission Statement

"In God We Trust. All others from the legal and political professions we [investigate](#)."

*"**Beware lest anyone [and especially lawyers and politicians] cheat you through** philosophy and empty deceit, according to **the tradition of men** [including deceptive laws and political and media propaganda], according to the basic [carnal] principles of the world, and not according to Christ, for in Him dwells all the fullness of the Godhead bodily; and you are complete in Him, who is the head of all principality and power."*
[Col. 2:8-10, Bible, NKJV]

*Then Jesus said to them, "**Take heed and beware [investigate] of the leaven [teachings, laws, doctrine, and publications] of the Pharisees** [lawyers] and the Sadducees [political leaders]." How is it you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread?—but to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees." Then **they understood that He did not tell them to beware [investigate and expose] of the leaven of bread, but of the [false or usurious] doctrine [laws, statutes, and publications] of the Pharisees** [lawyers] and Sadducees [political leaders].*
[Matt. 16:6,11,12, Bible, NKJV]

*"Be diligent to **[investigate the truth for yourself and thereby] present yourself [and the public servants who are your fiduciaries and stewards under the Constitution] approved to God**, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, **rightly dividing the word [and the deeds] of truth. But shun profane babblings [government propaganda, tyranny, and usurpation] for they will increase to more ungodliness. And their message [and their harmful affects] will spread like cancer [to destroy our society and great Republic]**."*
[2 Tim. 2:15-17, Bible, NKJV]

This ministry is an answer to a calling by the Lord to feed His sheep, His flock, and His family with knowledge and tools in order to help them protect themselves from criminals and thieves (wolves) everywhere:

*"For **whoever does the will of God [described in His Laws] is My brother and My sister and mother.**"*
[Jesus, in Mark 3:35, NKJV]

*So when they had eaten breakfast, Jesus said to Simon Peter [a disciple and a fisherman], "**Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these [fish, or whatever other fixation you have in your life]?"***
He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
He [Jesus] said to him, "**Feed My lambs [family].**"
He said to him again a second time, "**Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?"**"
He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
He [Jesus] said to him, "**Tend My sheep.**"
He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?"
And he said to Him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
Jesus said to him, "**Feed My sheep [FLOCK]. Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were younger, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands [of faith], and another [God Himself] will gird you and carry you [with His ministry] where you do not wish.**" This He spoke, signifying by what death he would glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "**Follow Me.**"
[John 21:15-19, Bible, NKJV]

Below are some inspirational messages that describe the motivation behind our decision to accept God's sovereign calling and stewardship to build this ministry, which is His ministry, and His alone (please turn up the sound 🗣️):

- [Philosophy of Liberty](#)
- [Jesus is my ONLY King!](#)
- [The Lord's Prayer](#)-Jackie Evancho

- [Version 1](#)
- [Version 2](#)
- [Overview of America](#)-John Birch Society, John McManus
 - [Youtube](#) (OFFSITE LINK, Flash Player, 29 Minutes)
 - [Video](#) (OFFSITE LINK, Windows Media Player, 29 Minutes, 65Mbytes)
- [U.S. Capitol Tour with David Barton](#) (OFFSITE LINKS)
- [Born Again American](#) (OFFSITE LINKS)
 - [Video](#)
 - [Audio](#)
- [Pastor Garret Lear at the Boston Tea Party 2008](#) (OFFSITE LINKS)
 - [Video](#)
 - [Audio](#)
- [To Believe](#) (OFFSITE LINK)- Jackie Evancho
- [A Reason for Living](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Tim Keller
- [I'm A Christian](#) - Tim Hawkins
- [An Open Letter from God](#) - Paul Harvey
- [An Interactive Lord's Prayer](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Interview with God](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Look Up](#)
- [Life is Like a Cup of Coffee](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Creation Calls](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [A Call to Anguish-David Wilkerson](#)-fabulous!
- [Introduction to Jesus Christ](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [The Invisible Woman](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Here in America. . . In God We Still Trust](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [The Government Can!](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Tim Hawkins
- [Two Trillion Tons](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Red Skelton's Pledge of Allegiance](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
 - [Video](#)
 - [Audio](#)
- [God Bless the USA](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [The Star Spangled Banner as You've Never Heard It Before](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Butt Prints in the Sand](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [A Chosen Vessel, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Where He Leads, I will Follow, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [What Should I Fear?, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Why I Follow Jesus, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Dirt Roads](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Discrimination Lawsuit](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [You Are So Blessed, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Jesus Sculpture](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

Our regular form of worship shall consist in:

1. Proclaiming God's love and salvation and the need for repentance to a lost world.
2. Focusing our energies on the same problem areas within our society as Jesus did. Jesus said He came down to call sinners to repentance not the righteous, and the first place he visited to find sinners who needed His help was the tax collector's office. See the Bible.

*"For God gives wisdom and knowledge [and education] and joy to a man who is good in His sight; but to the sinner He gives the work of gathering and collecting [unlawfully stealing, in this case]. . . . This also is vanity and grasping for the wind."
[Ecc. 2:26, Bible, NKJV]*

"As Jesus passed on from there, He saw a man named Matthew [Levi] sitting at the [tax office](#) [IRS]. And He said to him, "Follow Me [Jesus]." So he arose and followed Him.

Now it happened, as Jesus sat at the table in the house, that behold, [many tax collectors and \[other similar\] sinners](#) came and sat down with Him and His disciples. And when the Pharisees [lawyers] saw it, they said to His disciples, "Why does your Teacher [educator/SEDM] eat with [and teach and disciple] [tax collectors](#) and sinners [synonymous?]"

When Jesus heard that, He said to them, "Those who are well have no need of a physician, but those who are sick. But go and learn what this means: 'I desire mercy and not sacrifice.' For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance."
[[Matt 9:9-23](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Then [tax collectors](#) came to be baptized, and said to him [John the Baptist], 'Teacher [educator/SEDM], what shall we do [to be saved]?' And he said to them, 'Collect no more than what is appointed to you' [[under the law](#)]"
[[Luke 3:12-13](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And when all the people heard Him [Jesus], even the [tax collectors](#) [the most sinful of all people on earth?] justified God, having been baptized with the baptism of John."
[[Luke 7: 29](#), Bible, NKJV]

When they [Jesus and Apostle Peter] had come to Capernaum, those [\[collectors\] who received the temple tax](#) [our government has become the modern [socialist pagan god](#) and Washington, D.C. is our civic "temple"] came to Peter and said, "Does your Teacher [Jesus] **not** pay the temple [tax](#)?"

He [Apostle Peter] said, "Yes." [Jesus, our fearless leader as Christians, was a [nontaxpayer](#)]

And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings [governments] of the earth [lawfully] take customs or [taxes](#), from their sons [citizens and subjects] or from strangers [["aliens"](#), which are synonymous with "[residents](#)" in the tax code, and exclude "[citizens](#)"]?"

Peter said to Him, "From strangers [["aliens"](#)/"[residents](#)" ONLY. See [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(d\)\(3\)](#)]."

Jesus said to him, "Then the sons [of the King, Constitutional but not statutory "[citizens](#)" of the Republic, who are all sovereign "[nationals](#)" and "[non-resident non-persons](#)" but not "aliens" under federal law] are free [sovereign over their own person and labor. e.g. [SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY](#)]."
[[Matt. 17:24-27](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Then the [whole multitude of them \[democracy rather than Republic\]](#) arose and L.Ed. Him to Pilate [representative of Caesar/government]. And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to pay taxes to Caesar, saying that He Himself is Christ, a King [a [SOVEREIGN](#), which is what EVERYONE in America is who has the proper [citizenship status](#)]."
[[Luke 23:1-2](#), Bible, NKJV]

3. Educating and evangelizing every "[nontaxpayer](#)" and sovereign American who wants to learn about God's laws and how to apply them to our life in a practical way. We are here to "feed God's sheep" and "God's flock" with knowledge and wisdom whose only source is God and [God's Holy Word](#). We are God's shepherds and watchmen who are here to warn and educate the sheep about government wolves in their midst so that the sheep [our members] are not harmed.

"It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations, that you may distinguish between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean, and that you may teach the children of Israel all the statutes [laws] which the LORD [God] has spoken to them by the hand of Moses."
[[Lev. 10:9-11](#), Bible, NKJV]

"The LORD is their [our] strength,
And He is the saving refuge of His anointed.
Save Your people,
And bless Your inheritance;
Shepherd them also,
And bear them up forever."
[Psalm 28:8-9, Bible, NKJV]

"And I [God] will give you shepherds [SEDM] according to My heart, who will feed you with knowledge and understanding."
[Jeremiah 3:15, Bible, NKJV]


"I will set up shepherds over them who will feed them [with education and knowledge ONLY]; and they shall fear [their public dis-servants] no more, nor be dismayed, nor shall they be lacking," says the LORD."
[Jeremiah 23:4, Bible, NKJV]

"Woe to the worthless shepherd, Who leaves the flock! A sword shall be against his arm And against his right eye; His arm shall completely wither, And his right eye shall be totally blinded."
[Zechariah 11:17, Bible, NKJV]

"And Jesus, when He came out, saw a great multitude and was moved with compassion for them, because they were like sheep not having a shepherd. So He began to teach them many things [as we do on this website]."
[Mark 6:34, Bible, NKJV]

"I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep."
[Jesus in John 10:11, Bible, NKJV]

4. Protecting and loving our neighbor by continually petitioning our public servants under the Petition Clause of the [First Amendment](#), for redress of grievances [illegal and immoral acts] against our members. All of the materials we produce ultimately have only this purpose, because many if not most of them are intended to be submitted to government to petition for a remedy of illegal and unconstitutional abuses by specific public servants. If government had been doing this job to begin with by allowing evidence of its own wrongdoing to be admitted in legal proceedings and by allowing public servants who institute such egregious wrongdoing to be punished, then we wouldn't even need to exist as a ministry. To stifle our ministry is to interfere with protected federal witnesses (witness tampering, in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1512](#)) and to engage in [anti-whistleblowing](#) activity, which is a felony.
5. Encouraging a return to the traditional values that made this country great, including faith in God, [personal responsibility](#), morality, the rule of law (not "statutes" or "codes", but REAL "law" based on the God's laws), a [republican](#) rather than democratic political system, limited and accountable government, and [love for our neighbor](#).
6. Maintaining and expanding the [separation of powers](#) within government to prevent tyranny and protect our freedoms and liberties.
7. Encouraging the participation of Godly and moral and religious people in government and the legal profession. (See above) However, we will NOT endorse or promote any specific or singular political candidate or political party.
8. Teaching our audience how to be self-supporting and self-governing so we don't need to be subject to man's vain government or laws, and don't need to be "privileged" or subject to federal jurisdiction in order to have protection, because they instead trust God for that protection. See [Ezra 8:21-22](#).
9. Teaching our audience how to be self-supporting and self-governing so we don't need to be subject to man's vain government or laws, and don't need to be "privileged" or subject to federal jurisdiction in order to have protection, because they instead trust God and other believers who are loyal to God's law for that protection. See [Ezra 8:21-22](#). This includes:
 - 9.1. Getting married without state-issued licenses. See the [Sovereign Christian Marriage](#), Form #13.009.
 - 9.2. Teaching families how to govern themselves without the need for the government or legal profession by using private Family Courts and binding arbitration of believers when there are problems. See the [Family Constitution](#), Form #13.003, sections 3.9 through 3.9.4.
 - 9.3. Advancing the cause of common-law ecclesiastical courts and boycotting participation in civil courts because our government and the legal profession have become totally corrupted. See [1 Cor. 6:5-7](#).
 - 9.4. Showing people and parents how to live without Social Security Numbers or government benefits.
10. Preventing the legal system from enslaving and oppressing the population and thereby violating God's laws. See [Matt. 16:6,11,12](#).

Our religious ministry is based ONLY on the [Holy Bible](#). Our internal affairs will also be governed by our  [Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry \(SEDM\) Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#).

The following video by deans of divinity at secular ivy league schools:



[Christianity and Human Flourishing: The Role of Law and Politics](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Emory School of Law

...concludes the following, which is completely consistent with our mission:

1. Christianity is at its best when it pursues freedom and justice. See Minutes 20-21.
2. Christianity is at its worse when it pursues an exclusion and [sectarian](#) agenda. Minutes 21-22. By this he means:
 - 2.1. When it pursues benefits, privileges, and franchises. This has the effect of dividing people up between the haves and the have nots and puts them at war with each other in the political and legal sphere.
 - 2.2. When it divides people into competing sects or groups vying for selfish political or material goals at the expense of another group. An example would be the war between the haves and have nots described by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust*.
3. The best role for religion is to oppose the use of force in a political or legal context. See minute 30.

Our mission is the same as Nehemiah described in the [Book of Nehemiah](#) in the Bible, who followed God's sovereign calling and commission to rebuild the wall that protected the people in the city of Jerusalem from their surrounding heathen neighbors and governments. That wall was a figurative wall of separation between the "church", which was God's followers the Israelites, and the "state", which was the rest of the foreigners and the king who did not serve God or fear Him. The religious people had neglected obeying God's laws and commandments and thereby become slaves of the surrounding kings and political rulers:

"The survivors [Christians] who are left from the captivity in the province are there in great distress and reproach. The wall [of separation between "church", which was the Jews, and "state", which was the heathens around them] of Jerusalem is also broken down, and its gates are burned with fire."
[\[Neh. 1:3, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Then I said to them, "You see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lies waste, and its gates are burned with fire. Come and let us build the wall of [of separation in] Jerusalem that we may no longer be a reproach." And I told them of the hand of my God which had been good upon me, and also of the king's words that he had spoken to me. So they said, "Let us rise up and build." Then they set their hands to this good work.

But when Sanballat the Horonite, Tobiah the Ammonite official, and Geshem the Arab heard of it, they laughed at us and despised us, and said, "What is this thing that you are doing? Will you rebel against the king?"

So I answered them, and said to them, "The God of heaven Himself will prosper us; therefore we His servants will arise and build [the wall of separation between church and state]..."
[\[Neh. 3:17-18, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Nehemiah was heavily ridiculed and persecuted by the government in his campaign to rebuild the wall.

But it so happened, when Sanballat [the U.S. government/IRS] heard that we were rebuilding the wall that he was furious and very indignant, and mocked the Jews [Christian patriots]. And he spoke before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, "What are these feeble Jews [Christian patriots] doing? Will they fortify themselves?..."

Now Tobiah the Ammonite [part of the government] was beside him, and he said, "Whatever they build, if even a fox goes up on it, he will break down their stone wall."

Hear, O our God, for we are despised, turn their reproach on their own heads and give them [the opponents of the wall of separation] as plunder to [their socialist fellow citizens in] a land of captivity! Do not cover their iniquity, and do not let their sin be blotted out from before You; for they have provoked You to anger before the builders [of the wall]. So we built the wall, and the entire wall was joined together up to half its height, for the people had a mind to work.

...and all of them conspired together to come and attack Jerusalem and create confusion.

And our adversaries said, "They will neither know nor see anything, till we come into their midst and kill them and cause the work to cease."
[\[Neh. 4:1-11, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

At one point, the heathens and nonbelievers even complained that the Jews were going to leave the tax roles so they were left holding the bag!

And there was a great outcry of the [socialist] people and their wives [at the voting booths and in the jury boxes] against their Jewish brethren [who were building the wall].

For there were those who said, "We, our sons, and our daughters are many; therefore let us get grain [through government usury by unjust taxation], that we may eat and live."

There were also some who said, "We have mortgaged our lands and vineyards and houses, that we might buy grain because of the famine."

There were also those who said, "We have borrowed money for the king's tax on our lands and vineyards. Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children; and indeed we are forcing our sons and our daughters to be slaves [to the king and his taxes and the bankers], and some of our daughters have been brought into slavery. It is not in our power to redeem them, for other men have our lands and vineyards."
[Neh. 5:1-5, Bible, NKJV]

Nehemiah's righteous response was to rebuke the nobles and rulers (the government leaders and the tax collectors) for their usury and extortion, as we frequently do on this website:

And I became very angry when I heard their outcry and these words. After serious thought, I rebuked the nobles and rulers, and said to them, "Each of you is exacting usury from his brother." So I called a great assembly against them [as we attempt to do here on this website].

*And I said to them, "According to our ability we have redeemed our Jewish [Christian] brethren who were sold to the nations. Now indeed, will you even sell your brethren? Or should they be sold to us?" **Then they [the government leaders] were silenced [because of guilt about their usury and extortion] and found nothing to say.***

Then I said, "What you are doing is not good, Should you not walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the nations, our enemies?"

*"I also, with my brethren and my servants, am lending them money and grain. **Please, let us stop this usury [illegal and unjust taxation and government extortion]! [IRS and the government must] Restore to them, even this day, their [financial control over their labor and their] lands, their vineyards, their olive groves, and their houses, also a hundredth of the money and the grain, the new wine and the oil, that you have charged them.**"*

So they [the government] said, "We will restore it, and will require nothing from them; we will do as you say." Then I called the priests, and required an oath from them that they would do according to this promise.

...Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year until the thirty-second year of King Artaxerxes, twelve years, neither I nor my brothers ate the governor's provisions. But the former governors before me laid burdens on the people, and took from them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver. Yes, even their servants bore rule over the people, but I did not do so, because of the fear of God.

Indeed, I also continued the work on this wall, and we did not buy any land. All my servants were gathered there for the work.
[Neh. 5:6-16, Bible, NKJV]

Nehemiah's example is the solution of how to accomplish the restoration of the wall of separation between church and state. It is the model for how God has told this ministry that we must accomplish it and which we carefully follow on this website.

*"And I saw the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control them] of the earth [controlled by Satan], and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God] who sat on the horse and against His army."
[Revelation 19:19, Bible, NKJV]*

*"And I heard another voice from heaven [God] saying, 'Come out of her [Babylon the Great Harlot, a democratic state full of socialist non-believers], my people [Christians], lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.'"
[Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV]*

Below are sermons explaining the meaning of the Book of Nehemiah:

1. [Being God's Gap Man](#) (OFFSITE LINK) - Nike Insights. Nehemiah was God's "Gap Man"
2. [Laboring for God Who Fights for Us](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Pastor Tim Keller
3. [Nehemiah: Armed Men Rebuilt Jerusalem](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Pastor Sheldon Emry
4. [EZRA: Rebuilding Jerusalem, Sermon 7929a](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Pastor Sheldon Emry
5. [EZRA: Rebuilding Jerusalem, Sermon 7929b](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Pastor Sheldon Emry
6. [Nehemiah & the Patriots on the Money System 1](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Pastor Sheldon Emry
7. [Nehemiah & the Patriots on the Money System 2](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Pastor Sheldon Emry

If you would like to learn more about our ministry or offer your services as a volunteer or missionary, then please read the [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) listed above. Section 1.2 of that document contains an expanded version of our Mission Statement identified above.


3. About Privacy

Our ministry officers, volunteers, and fellowship members are secret and a trade secret. Since we are all God's agents and fiduciaries, then we want all glory and praise and thanks to go only to Him, and not us or any man. Since this is a charitable ministry, the Holy Bible says this must be so:

"Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in heaven. Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites [lawyers and politicians] do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men.

Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward. But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly."

[Matt. 6:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

We do not maintain any of the following types of records or information about any of our ministry officers, volunteers, or fellowship members because our  [Articles of Mission](#) prohibit direct marketing or advertising of any kind:

1. Member lists.
2. Member accounts.
3. Member mailing lists.
4. Customer lists.

Instead, the only public interface that we have directly with our members are our Member Forums. This is the only method we have to notify our members of the latest happenings relating to our ministry, and we encourage our Members to avoid entering complete or accurate information when they register to join the member forums. None of the forum registration information is verified for accuracy so you can enter whatever you want. The only thing that needs to be accurate is your email address.

Everything we produce consists of anonymous educational, religious, and political speech that may be used ONLY for education and for petitioning the government for a Redress of Grievances relating to illegal and unlawful behavior on the part of specific public servants. Such purposes are protected by the First Amendment to the United States Constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court agreed with this, when it said:

"Anonymous pamphlets, leaflets, brochures and even books have played an important role in the progress of mankind." Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60, 64 (1960). Great works of literature have frequently been produced by authors writing under assumed names. 4 Despite readers' curiosity and the public's interest in identifying the creator of a work of art, an author generally is free to decide whether or not to disclose her true identity. The decision in favor of anonymity may be motivated by fear of economic or official retaliation, by concern about social ostracism, or merely by a desire to preserve as much of one's privacy as possible. Whatever the motivation may be, at least in the field of literary endeavor, the interest in having anonymous works enter the marketplace of ideas unquestionably outweighs any public interest in requiring disclosure as a condition of entry. 5 Accordingly, an author's decision to remain anonymous, like other decisions concerning omissions or additions to the content of a publication, is an aspect of the freedom of speech protected by the First Amendment.

[...]

The freedom to publish anonymously extends beyond the literary realm. In *Talley*, the Court held that the First Amendment protects the distribution of unsigned handbills urging readers to boycott certain Los Angeles merchants who were allegedly engaging in discriminatory employment practices. 362 U.S. 60. Writing for the Court, Justice Black noted that "[p]ersecuted groups and sects from time to time throughout history have been able to criticize oppressive practices and laws either anonymously or not at all." *Id.*, at 64. Justice Black recalled England's abusive press licensing laws and seditious libel prosecutions, and he reminded us that even the arguments favoring the ratification of the Constitution advanced in the Federalist Papers were published under fictitious names. *Id.*, at 64-65. On occasion, quite apart from any threat of persecution, an advocate may believe her ideas will be more persuasive if her readers are unaware of her identity. Anonymity thereby provides a way for a writer who may be personally unpopular to ensure that readers will not prejudice her message simply because they do not like its proponent. Thus, even in the field of political rhetoric, where "the identity of the speaker is an important component of many attempts to persuade," *City of Ladue v. Gilleo*, 512 U.S. 43, 56 (1994) (footnote omitted), the most effective advocates have sometimes opted for anonymity. The specific holding in *Talley* related to advocacy of an economic boycott, but the Court's reasoning embraced a respected tradition of anonymity in the advocacy of political causes. 6 This tradition is perhaps best exemplified by the secret ballot, the hard-won right to vote one's conscience without fear of retaliation.

[...]

"Under our Constitution, anonymous pamphleteering is not a pernicious, fraudulent practice, but an honorable tradition of advocacy and of dissent. Anonymity is a shield from the tyranny of the majority" *[McIntyre v. Ohio Elections Comm'n, 514 U.S. 334, 115 S.Ct. 1511, 131 L.Ed.2d. 426 (1995)]*

"Anonymous pamphlets, leaflets, brochures and even books have played an important role in the progress of mankind."
[Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60 (1960)]

Therefore, "secrecy", at least in the context of this ministry, is a "religious practice" and the exercise of a "political right" that is protected by the [First Amendment](#) (OFFSITE LINK) to the United State Constitution. Also, since the Constitution guarantees equal protection of the laws and because our opponent, the IRS, insists on protecting the identity of its employees in violation of the [Freedom of Information Act \(FOIA\)](#), then we are entitled to "equal protection under the law" as mandated by section 1 of the [Fourteenth Amendment](#) (OFFSITE LINK).

We therefore have a solemn and binding contract with our Members and more importantly with God Himself not to reveal any information about our Ministry members to any third party. In fulfillment of that binding contract:

1. We do not have a member mailing list or member accounts in our online store. Instead, if you want to receive our correspondence, then simply get an account on our [Forums](#) with a bogus name.
2. Information about our members is considered copyrighted, and a trade secret, and protected contractually from disclosure.
3. We cannot and will not maintain any records about our members. All information that might produce an audit trail will be destroyed immediately.
4. We cannot and will not ask for, use, or maintain information or records about people's interactions with the Internal Revenue Service or state taxing authorities, including information about Social Security Numbers, Taxpayer Identification Numbers, etc.
5. If disclosure is ordered by any third party, we are obligated to:
 - 5.1. Demand evidence and probable cause of wrongdoing and to not disclose any information without demonstrated probable cause. Such information must be provided by a third party who does not work for the government, receive any government benefit based on income taxes, or receive employment wages derived from income taxes.
 - 5.2. If the evidence provided is not an inadmissible opinion pursuant to [Federal Rule of Evidence 610](#), but is supported by facts from disinterested third parties, then we will disclose the information without charge or other resistance, but will insist that the recipient grant everyone in the ministry witness immunity as a precondition of disclosure, pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §6002](#).

The government cannot and will not be allowed to interfere with this contract we have with our Members, and the Supreme Court has said that the government is without authority to interfere with our private right to contract:

"Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was justly said by the late

Chief Justice, in *Hepburn v. Griswold*, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty, upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. **By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud previously formed.'** The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and the majority of the court at the time, **that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with legislation [or judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.'** 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court." [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) TA \I "Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)" \s "Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)" \c 1]

4. Disclaimer

[Click here](#) to read our [Disclaimer](#)

5. Sovereign Immunity

[Click here](#) to learn why this ministry and our activities are not subject to federal or state jurisdiction.

6. Terms of Use and Service




- [SEDM Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](#)
- [SEDM Bookstore Terms of Use](#)


7. What our Members are saying about us

[Click here](#) to read what our members say about us.


8. Prohibited Activities

Neither Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) nor any of the Ministry officers, or Volunteers are authorized to involve themselves in any of the following activities, because they are of questionable character or may easily be misconstrued in a court of law as being either illegal or crassly commercial, even if they in fact are not. Pursuant to the [SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), Fellowship Members also agree never to use any of the Ministry materials or services for an unlawful purpose, and agree never at any time to solicit the Ministry to engage in any of the following specifically prohibited activities or use Ministry materials for any of the following purposes.


- The following parties may read, download, or learn materials available through this website or ministry but may not use them during litigation as evidence, attach them to a pleading, or submit them to any member of the government or legal professions in connection with any dispute, and especially legal dispute, over tax liability:
 - "taxpayers", "U.S. citizens", "U.S. persons", U.S. "residents", or those with income "effectively connected with a [trade or business](#) in the [United States](#)". We assume no responsibility for the misuse of our materials by persons who violate our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).
 - Atheists or those who do not believe in God. God's punishment for those who do not obey and respect Him and [His sacred laws](#) is slavery and servitude, and we cannot interfere with His sovereign punishment for disobedience. To do otherwise would be to commit mutiny against God. We cannot love God on the one hand, and interfere with the enforcement of  [His Laws](#) on the other hand. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) section 4.4.11 and the  [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) section 1.2 for evidence supporting this requirement of [God's laws](#).

*"The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness' sake; **He will exalt the law**  **HIS law, not man's law** and make it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered! [by tyrants in government] **All of them are snared in***

[legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, "Restore!"

Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to  His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart."

[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]

1.3. Use of our materials or information in connection with any tax year in which a 1040 tax return was filed instead of the 1040NR as required by our  [Member Agreement](#) or those who have indicated any tax liability or monies owed to the IRS on their return for any period they require help with. No member may have any earnings which are "effectively connected with a [trade or business](#)", which are earnings from a political office as described in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#). Instead, the income, property, and earnings of our members are defined as a "foreign estate" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#)

1.4. Businesses. We only help human beings and not "persons", "businesses", or artificial legal entities such as corporations or trusts or partnerships.

2. Getting involved in any kind of taxable or government-regulated activity, either under state or federal law. This would simply compromise our independence and create a conflict of interest with our message. Consequently, we cannot and will not operate as a privileged federal or state "[corporation](#)" or [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) entity. To do so would be to surrender our sovereignty by fulfilling the exceptions to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found at [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#).
3. Advocating or knowingly ("[willfully](#)") engaging in any kind of illegal activity, including fraud.
4. Taking any kind of leadership or power of attorney role over the lives of others. This includes, giving legal advice, making determinations about the legal status of a person, or assuming legal liability for the decisions or actions of others. As educators and paralegals but not lawyers, the most we can do is offer information to people about options they have in a given situation and then explain to them the consequences of each option by showing them what the law and the courts say on the subject. We will never offer less than two options and we will always suggest that the options we are aware of may not include all of the options available or necessarily even the best option. We will also tell our Members that the decision of which option to take is entirely their responsibility and not ours. On the occasion of every inquiry by a Member, we will also tell people that they should research and confirm everything we say and not trust anyone, including us, for complete or error-free information about the options available to them. We will never be anything more than servants of the sovereign People we serve on this website and assuming any other role undermines their sovereignty.
5. Preparing tax returns for others or advising anyone in the preparation of returns. All our members prepare their own returns, and the only type of return they are allowed to prepare and not violate our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) is a 1040NR or 1040NR-EZ return that has no tax liability listed.
6. Making any promises or assurances about either the accuracy or the success of any of the educational resources or processes we offer. Anyone who promises you ANY result or promises you entirely error free material is quite frankly a presumptuous FOOL. This is especially true in a field so deliberately and systematically obfuscated and propagandized by the government as taxation. The most we are therefore authorized to do is keep scientific statistics on the success of our methods and reveal those carefully maintained statistics to interested parties. The ministry DOES NOT authorize ANYONE to share subjective opinions about the effectiveness of our methods or materials. Any such representations by anyone associated with or involved with SEDM should be considered unauthorized, untrustworthy, and probably UNTRUE and neither we nor anyone in the ministry assume any liability for such clearly false statements. The one and only thing we can guarantee is that we as believers in God (whatever God you believe in) are going to be persecuted by evil people in the world, just as Jesus was, for obeying God's moral laws and following Jesus' example. The persecution will come because our actions, our example, and our deeds to expose the Truth will be a silent reproach and mockery to evil people throughout the world, and especially in places where such evil people congregate and concentrate, such as in government. Places where power is consolidated and centralized attract WICKED people who lust for power and who want to conceal knowledge of their treacherous, selfish, and tyrannical acts.

"He who believes in Him [Jesus, the Son of God] is not condemned ; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. **And this is the condemnation, that the light [of God's Truth spread by His followers] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For everyone practicing evil hates the light and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed.** But he who does the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been done in God."

[John 3:18-21, Bible, NKJV]

Furthermore, the more we attempt to separate ourselves from evil people or evil in government and the more dogmatic we become about insisting on obeying God's moral laws when they conflict with man's laws, the more these evil people will try to persecute us, just as they did with the early Jews.



"Look, I am sending you out as sheep among [government and IRS] wolves. Be as wary as snakes and harmless as doves. But beware! For you will be handed over to the [corrupted] courts [by licensed attorneys with a conflict of interest] and beaten in the synagogues[501(c)(3) churches]. And you must stand trial before governors and kings [and federal judges, who are the equivalent of modern-day Monarchs] because you are my followers. This will be your opportunity to tell them about me—yes, to witness to the world. When you are arrested [by the government MAFIA because you threaten their organized crime ring], don't worry about what to say in your defense, because you will be given the right words at the right time. For it won't be you doing the talking—it will be the Spirit of your Father speaking through you.

"Brother will betray brother to death, fathers will betray their own children [by aborting them or selling them into federal slavery by giving them Social Security Numbers, the "badge of allegiance to the Beast", and by falsely claiming they are "U.S. citizens" on their tax returns], and children will rise against their parents [using Child Protective Services] and cause them to be killed [or persecuted by a zealous state eager to justify its existence and expand its jurisdiction at the expense of our sovereignty and Constitutional Rights]. And everyone [and especially misbehaving public DIS-servants] will hate you [and persecute you illegally and unconstitutionally] because of your [exclusive] allegiance to me [God]. But those who endure [and expose the Truth] to the end will be saved [and thereby prevent eternal harm at the price of temporary earthly discomfort]. When you are persecuted in one town, flee to the next. I assure you that I, the Son of Man, will return before you have reached all the towns of Israel.

"A student is not greater than the teacher. A [public] servant is not greater than the [Sovereign Citizen] master. The student [us] shares the teacher's [Jesus'] fate. The servant [believers and followers of God] shares the master's [Jesus'] fate. And since I, the master of the household, have been called the prince of demons, how much more will it happen to you, the members of the household! But don't be afraid of those [thieves and tyrants masquerading as "public servants"] who threaten you. For the time is coming when everything will be revealed [and evil punished at the final judgment]; all that is secret will be made public. What I tell you now in the darkness, shout [from websites like this one] abroad when daybreak comes. What I whisper in your ears, shout from the housetops for all to hear [and on websites like this one that are outside of government jurisdiction]!

"Don't be afraid of those who want to kill you. They can only kill your body; they cannot touch your soul. Fear [and obey] only God [and His laws, not the government's unless they are consistent with God's laws], who can destroy both soul and body in hell. Not even a sparrow, worth only half a penny, can fall to the ground without your Father knowing it. And the very hairs on your head are all numbered. So don't be afraid; you are more valuable to him than a whole flock of sparrows."
[Jesus in Matt. 10:16-31, Bible, New Living Translation]

7. "Representing" anyone before the IRS or the government. For instance, we will never allow our members to file an IRS form 2848 giving us any kind of power of attorney to represent anyone. Instead, all members of the ministry shall assume complete and sole responsibility for preparing and submitting any correspondence that they may send to government authorities. That is the ONLY way to maintain their anonymity and prevent them from becoming targets for wrongful and illegal government persecution.
8. Advertising or marketing. All of our nontaxpayer members will be introduced by referrals from satisfied Members and through hits on our public website. We will not offer any kind of affiliate program or commission structure to anyone, because we believe this compromises the integrity of our message.
9. Offering credit repair services of any kind.
10. Debt cancellation using the UCC or bogus securities such as use of "Bills of Exchange".
11. Offering any kind of information or service unofficially, such as via email, in person, or via telephone, that does not already appear within our online store.
12. Creating or administering asset protection vehicles for members, such as trusts or corporations soles.
13. Providing legal representation in courts of justice. We may provide "assistance of counsel" but not legal representation, because we don't want to undermine the sovereignty of our Members that we intend to serve, nor do we wish to be harassed or persecuted by a corrupted legal profession intent on prosecuting people for practicing law "without a license", even though there is no such thing as a "license to practice law" and doing so creates an illegal monopoly on INjustice on the part of the legal profession.
14. Commerce within the legislative jurisdiction of the United States government. All donations to this religious ministry will occur via eCommerce on a webserver and using bank account(s) that are outside the country. Our Member Agreement requires that all those making donations to this ministry must stipulate by contract that they are doing so from without the "United States" and in a foreign state immune from the jurisdiction of the United States government.

15. Using donations provided to directly support the activities or information that they were incident to. This means, for instance, that if a donation is made for a response letter, then the donation may not be used directly for preparing response letters but will be used for other purposes. This constraint applies to the ministry but not the member making the donation.
16. Claiming that it is one's citizenship status that primarily or exclusively determines tax liability. Instead, it is one's domicile and being engaged in excise taxable activities such as a "trade or business" that primarily determine tax liability. See the following articles for details:
 - 16.1.  [The "Trade or Business" Scam](#), Form #05.001
 - 16.2.  [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002
17. Offering any kind of investment, classes about investing, or "[tax shelters](#)" based on anything available on this website.
18. Advocacy of or participation in gambling, poker, roulette, slots, card games, etc. Gambling is an addictive and sinful activity that destroys families and enslaves people. See [Family Constitution](#), Form #13.003, Sections 8.4.4 through 8.4.4.2 for more information on this sinful behavior.
19. Flattering or ingratiating any of our members, volunteers, or contributors. The ONLY thing this website is allowed to glorify is the one and only God, and not any vain man. We are ALL God's servants, we are ALL EQUAL under God's laws, and our Father in Heaven DOESN'T play favorites for anyone because He is a Righteous God!
20. Offering advice or personal assistance to people regarding income tax withholding or reporting.
21. "Assuming" or "[presuming](#)" anything, and especially in regards to the authority of our public servants.

"Anyone entering into an arrangement with the government takes the risk of having accurately ascertained that he who purports to act for the government stays within the bounds of his authority, even though the agent himself may be unaware of the limitations upon his authority."
 [Federal Crop Insurance v. Merrill, [332 U.S. 380-388](#) (1947)]

"The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions,"
 [New York Times v. Sullivan, [376 U.S. 254](#) (1964)]

"[Presumption](#)" is a biblical sin under [Numbers 15:30](#) (see [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 2.8.2). The ONLY thing we can rely on without sinning and violating Constitutional due process in the process of establishing the authority of public servants is the Bible and enacted, unrepealed, [positive law](#), and to abstain from consenting to or putting any faith at all in any statute that is not explicitly enacted into positive law by the consent of the governed through their elected representatives. The [Internal Revenue Code](#), as revealed in the legislative notes under [1 U.S.C. §204](#), is NOT [positive law](#) and therefore imposes no obligation upon anyone who does not consent to be subject to its provisions by a voluntary, uncoerced, fully-informed act of free choice. Please rebut the following if you disagree:

- 21.1 [Requirement for Consent](#), Form #05.003; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
- 21.2 [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Section 5.4.6.

Anyone who purports to be connected with this ministry and offers you anything from the above list of forbidden ministry services or educational materials therefore:

1. Is an imposter intent on doing us harm and possibly connecting us to things we are not allowed to get into. Please notify us of the identity of this imposter and provide as much information about him as you can so that we can report him to the authorities.
2. Cannot be relied upon to be telling the truth. Everything you hear on any of the above subjects you should regard not necessarily as untrue, but at least as "fiction".
3. Is not representing or participating in this ministry, but is a Member in Bad Standing acting as a private person.

This website has an agreement with the authors as the only source for books, CD's, DVDs offered here. If anyone:

1. Calls, emails, or writes you and says they are offering an item or service on behalf of SEDM....OR
2. Displays any advertisements for SEDM offerings (we do NOT advertise)....OR
3. Indicates they are an "affiliate" of SEDM (we do not have an affiliate program)...OR
4. Maintains a website other than this one that lists any of our materials for sale that were developed exclusively by us or our authors.

...then we encourage you to contact us IMMEDIATELY via email and tell us as much as you can about the pirate and imposter. This would include details about the periodical or newspaper any fraudulent and illegal ads appeared in, the identity, name, phone number, and email address of the person who contacted you on behalf of SEDM. Likewise, if you observe anything suspicious or clearly unethical or illegal that is being falsely done to slander the good name of our Lord or this ministry, we

encourage you to contact us immediately. Your identity will be kept confidential and the information you submit we will use to prosecute the slanderer and imposter for fraud and swindling.

Likewise, if anyone attempts to contact you to provide denigrating or unfavorable information about us, we would appreciate being notified of the email or call and the identity of the person who is slandering us. We will use this information to:

- Rebut any false allegations.
- Prosecute the false accuser for libel, slander, and character defamation.

We desire to bring nothing but HONOR and GLORY to the Lord Jesus Christ who we exist ONLY to serve and obey. This requires that everything we do in the context of this ministry must be entirely beyond reproach.

9. About religious tolerance and this ministry

The scriptures and religious references used on this website come primarily from the Bible. Some people who are not necessarily Christians have asked us about our view of other religions and how that view relates to whether they can become members. The [Member Agreement](#) says that all people who wish to become members must believe in God, but it very deliberately *doesn't* say *which* God. They want to know more about this subject so they can make an informed decision and ensure that we are not religious bigots or extremists. That is the question we will deal with in this section.

The most frequent false allegation we get from secular people is that we intend to implement a theocracy under the Bible. This is FALSE for the reasons explained in the following video:

To Hell With Theocracy, PJ Media
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iTerQAu64Qg>

The main thing we want you to understand is that we don't insist that all Members must be Christian or any other faith for that matter. We just want you to believe in a SINGLE God, follow the laws of that God without selecting which ones you want to follow, practice separation of church and state, and not be against religions other than your own. NOT being against religions other than your own implies NOT doing any of the following:

1. You don't seek to commit genocide against anyone, including those of religions other than your own.
2. You don't seek to behead or punish in any way those who don't share your beliefs using law or the government.
3. You don't deny the Holy Trinity, consisting of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.
4. You don't argue with the Christian belief that God had a son. Muslims believe God had no son and argue with Christians about it.
5. You won't support the implementation of your any religious law system or theocracy within the government, including especially Sharia law.

All of the above represent the initiation of force, coercion, or punishment against people for their religious beliefs, or impose or enforce religious laws against those who don't support them using the violence or coercion of the state. We aren't saying we oppose Muslims but we oppose Muslims who force their beliefs or laws upon others using the violence of the state. For why we oppose force and violence for religious reasons as indicated above, see:

Biblical Prophecy and the Coming Muslim Antichrist, Walid Shoebat
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RQ8C-qe3qSM>

Pakistan: Can Sharia and Freedom Coexist?, Prager University
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nPG4H3XUX1Q>

Radical Islam: The Most Dangerous Ideology, Prager University
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-LGzrYUGXdI>

SEDM does not have any faith requirements, other than that people are believers. We say that people should believe in God singular but we very deliberately do not say WHICH God. To be a member of SEDM, you must understand and accept the fact that SEDM seeks to interact with the issues of our time from a Christian world view; and, you must agree NOT to undermine or subvert or sabotage the Source of our opinions or beliefs . . . but this requirement does not imply that constructive, progressive

criticism is not welcome. Our positions on law and politics proceed from the Scripture as we understand it, howbeit, imperfectly. The philosophy you should be compatible with is summarized below:


1. You must understand and accept the following beliefs connected with the tree of life:

- 1.1. There is only one, true Lawgiver who is the infinite, personal, triune Spirit, the God of Creation, the Author of the Bible, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ; and,
- 1.2. That this God has spoken in history as recorded in God's Word which is sufficient for our faith and conduct; and,
- 1.3. That this God has revealed His law to men which is the only true measure of justice; and,
- 1.4. That this God has revealed His grace and mercy to us in and through His Son for the salvation of men by virtue of His death, burial, and resurrection; and,
- 1.5. That Christ is the risen, ascended, enthroned King of kings, the King of the Nations, the only Sovereign upon which all de jure governments must build their foundation (Isaiah 9:6); and,
- 1.6. That the family, and government, and church are God-ordained institution; and, that the family is the institution of education; that the government is the institution of justice; and that the Church is the institution of grace.
- 1.7. That good government is a blessing to mankind; and, that the purpose of government is not redistribution of wealth, but in place to protect life, liberty, and property; and, that when a government becomes destructive to these ends, it is man's duty to resist or to alter or abolish it, and to institute new governments to the glory of God and to the service of man.

2. You must not concede to the following suppositions as they have a lineage to the poisonous tree:

- 2.1. Religious atheism: the value system that results from a belief that man is a product of time plus chance; or,
- 2.2. Pantheism; the belief that God is everything and everything is God. Such a tautology is the intellectual sin of word magic; or,
- 2.3. Zionism or Judaism: the Talmudic belief that Ashkenazi Jews are God's chosen people and are destined to rule the world and have a God-given right to deceive and use Gentiles to their own ends; or,
- 2.4. Humanism; the belief that man is the measure of all things; or, that man is or becoming a god; or, that man is himself the proper "ultimate concern" and source of law; or,
- 2.5. Pluralism or Universalism: the belief that there are many gods and many religions, that all are good, and that all are roads to the same truth; or,
- 2.6. Mohammedism: the false religion based on the teaching of the false prophet, Mohammed (570-632 A.D.).
- 2.7. Legalism: the belief that law can save society and that society can reach a man-made utopia by enacting more legislation; and,
- 2.8. Multiculturalism: The belief ethical diversity is a strength and not a weakness to overcome; and, that atheists and theists; Christians and Moslems; wolves and sheep can live in the same pasture in peace; or
- 2.9. Racism: The belief that one race commends a man to God or that one race is superior to another; or,
- 2.10. Fascism, Liberalism, or totalitarianism or any belief that government is god; that rights come from government; that service to the State is superior to other callings; or belief in the total subjugation of the total man to total government.

3. Unacceptable characteristics that will result in rejection:

- 3.1. Attack the validity of the Bible as a law book.
- 3.2. Believe they or any currently living man/woman can become gods, EQUAL to God, SUPERIOR to God, or UNACCOUNTABLE to the one and only God. That is what Satan tried to do, which earned him an eternal curse.
- 3.3. Identify god as a physical thing, including themselves, or identify him as existing in physical things. See [Rom. 1:24-25](#), which says pagans worship the creation rather than the creator. It results in mysticism and occultism and violates the First Commandment.
- 3.4. Practice "smorgasboard religion". For instance, they write their own divine law or bible or pick subsets of all faiths to make their own hodge-podge religion. This is nothing but a self-serving way to escape accountability or liability under any single divine law. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for details.
- 3.5. Treat religion as an intellectual exercise rather than rules for how to treat others and love others.
- 3.6. Seek to escape accountability to the laws of their god by stating that any part of it has been repealed or is not enforceable or is subjectively defined by them.
- 3.7. Put their desire for any earthly physical pleasure or condition or possession higher in priority than their allegiance to  [God's Holy Laws](#).
- 3.8. Believe in multiple Gods. That's paganism and idolatry.
- 3.9. Believe they are superior to other religions or that other religions are a product of ignorance. This sort of elitism divides groups, creates animosity, and violates the notion of equal protection and equal treatment.
- 3.10. Believe that any government or civil ruler can or should have more authority or rights than a single human, thus instituting idolatry towards government.

3.11. Sanction, condone, or promote violence of any kind in any scenario OTHER than in self defense where one's life is immediately threatened by a hostile other. This is especially true of violence or hate directed against either other religions or their members, specific governments, or innocent people generally.

Anyone who meets the above criteria, we believe, is capable of being worthy to deserve liberty, which the Declaration of Independence points out comes only from "Nature's God". If you meet the above minimum religious criteria and consent to the rest of the [Member Agreement](#), then we welcome you as a member. Otherwise, we don't. We have many members who are not Christians and many members from different Christian faiths. There are Catholics, Muslims, Lutherans, Evangelicals, and many other faiths represented. However, we have no atheists and we wouldn't take atheists as members. This is because:

"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is Liberty [freedom]."
[2 Corinthians 3:17, Bible, NKJV]

Conversely, where the spirit of the "Lord" ISN'T, there can be absolutely nothing but sin, slavery, and subjection, as the Bible clearly points out. The [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 4.4.11 conclusively proves this. Spiritual evil is not a tangible thing. Instead, it is actually the ABSENCE of God. Hell is a place of eternal separation from God, which is a place where God and His sacred moral laws are completely absent. The word "sin" in Spanish means "without", and the thing that people are "without" when they "sin" is God and His Laws. Consequently, atheists are the epitome of evil because they believe God does not exist and that manifestations of His moral laws should be removed from society. Most religions teach us to avoid evil, and therefore we must avoid atheists. We believe in and vociferously defend freedom **OF** religion, but we are entirely opposed to freedom **FROM** religion. Our quote at the beginning of this page from George Washington, our most revered founding father, explains why this MUST be so:

"Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, Religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism who should labour to subvert these great Pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, 'where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice?' And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle."
[George Washington in his [Farewell Address](#)]

If you want specific examples of religions or belief systems ("isms") that we have determined so far as unacceptable, below are a few and there may be others. All of these "religions" violate one or more of the criteria listed earlier. Those who become members and have any of these beliefs will be Members in Bad Standing:

1. Atheism
2. [Satanism](#)
3. [Thelema](#)
4. [Christian Rationalism](#)

We believe that government should not be used as a vehicle to either establish a religion or to disestablish one, or to promote Christianity over any other faith. To do otherwise would be to deprive people of all faiths the "equal protection of the laws" (see Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033). You answer to your God, and not us. We are *not* the judge of whether you have satisfied the laws of your God and to do otherwise would make us into bigots and zealots and aristocrats. We are, however, the judge of whether you are injuring your neighbor, which is the subject of the last six commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#) and the origin of all moral and legal authority that the government has.

Then one of them, a lawyer, asked Him [Jesus] a question, testing Him, and saying, "Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law?"

Jesus said to him, "You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind." This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like it: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets."
[Matt. 22:36-40, Bible, NKJV]

We assume that role as a jurist and a voter. Beyond keeping people from injuring each other, governments and religions should BOTH leave people alone to do as they please, and not force them to subsidize or participate in things they don't believe in. Thomas Jefferson said it best, when he said:

"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities."
[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]

We also think that it is the moral and political duty of churches to ensure that governments don't get into the charity or the welfare business, because the laws of God say that these are the exclusive province of the family and the church, and NOT the government. By instituting income taxes, the government is usurping sovereignty from churches and families and from individuals.

One very important reason that bible quotes are so prevalent on our website is to grab people's hearts. If their minds are engaged but their hearts aren't, then they won't be willing to fight. Without a fight, the problems will get worse. The only limit of tyrants is the degree to which an apathetic citizenry will tolerate their abuses. The social problems documented on SEDM are primarily evidence of spiritual decay, immorality, apathy, and selfishness. These diseases are destroying our society and they are primarily political diseases which require a political and spiritual change. Spiritual problems need a spiritual remedy. We have a society without morals because we don't teach morality in schools and government has been destroying families and undermining churches so that kids don't have an opportunity to learn morality in these classical contexts. This has made them easy prey for tyrants. Hence, we must overcompensate by reviving the study of morality on our site so that people will be willing to take up arms and mobilize to fight the evil. People have become so jaded and desensitized by TV and media culture that it seems there is nothing that will awaken them from their hedonistic stupor any more. Law is a moral code and a contract that the Sovereign people got together and agreed on. It is based on reason and logic. Law is just the vehicle to implement the needed political changes. It is a tool, but not the end. Morality is the end, and religion is the basis for all morality. Who better to learn the "laws" of morality from than "Nature's God". We only quote the Bible, because that is what we are most familiar with, but if you went to any other sacred book, you would find the same laws of morality, whether it be the [Quran](#), The [Teachings of Buddha](#) or [Confucius](#), or any other sacred text. These universal "moral laws" are what we refer to as "natural law" throughout our writings in order to objectify the discussion. Don't get obsessed with the source or the name of the book or the faith or "sect" of the author, because that will only generate conflict that the government will try to exploit to prevent us from combining forces to eliminate the evil. If you are not a Christian or are not familiar with the Bible, then instead of being offended, please instead focus your attention in using our materials on the "moral laws" revealed by scripture we quote and don't be distracted into wrongfully concluding that we are trying to "convert" you in any way.

"And blessed is he who is not offended because of Me [God]."
[[Matt. 11:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

Please try to be more objective by simply treating the Bible less as a "religion" and more simply as a "natural law" or "moral law" book because we certainly don't intend to either brainwash or discriminate against any religious faith. You obviously enjoy the study of law or you wouldn't be visiting our website to begin with. Why is that so hard? Such an approach will keep the discussion focused objectively on morality and logic and establish a common set of beliefs that we all share which can become the basis for cooperation in effecting political change.

According to several of our founding fathers, when a people forget or repress God, then tyrants forge their chains:

"It is when a people forget God that tyrants forge their chains ..."
[Patrick Henry]

"Those people who are not governed by GOD will be ruled by tyrants."
[William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]

"A free people [claim] their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate."
[Thomas Jefferson: Rights of British America, 1774. ME 1:209, Papers 1:134]

"Can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are of the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath?"
[Thomas Jefferson: Notes on Virginia Q.XVIII, 1782. ME 2:227]

"Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God."
[Benjamin Franklin]

"Propitious smiles of heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right which heaven itself has ordained."

[George Washington (1732-1799)]

Those who are admitted atheists and who reject God and morality deserve an immoral and tyrannical government that acts like a false god, steals their property, and lies to you. We should always reap the consequences of that which we sow. This is an extension of the Golden Rule: Do unto others as you would have them do unto you. In the scientific field, this also happens to be one of Newton's Universal Laws:

"For every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction."

Those who insist on a world entirely without God are encouraged to not use this website. We believe in separation of church and state. We are the "church" (believer) and atheists are obviously the "state". Let's separate. Atheists can go to HELL and we'll go to Heaven. For those who don't believe there is a HELL, then we'll just have to wait and see about that, friend! Those who insist on a "moral" government without God or religion are the real "nut case", because they want the golden eggs, which is a moral and righteous government, but also insist on killing the goose that lays them, which is religion and morality.

"Wisdom calls aloud outside; she raises her voice in the open squares, she cries out in the chief concourses, at the openings of the gates in the city she speaks her words; how long, you simple [atheist] ones, will you love simplicity? For scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge. Turn at my rebuke; surely I will pour out my spirit on you; I will make my words known to you. Because I have called and you refused, I have stretched out my hand and no one regarded, because you disdained my counsel [and My law: God's law], and would have none of my rebuke, I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your terror [and the IRS] comes. When your terror [and the IRS] comes like a storm, and your destruction comes like a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call on me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but they will not find me. Because they hated knowledge [and were too lazy and complacent to seek it out], and did not choose the fear of the Lord. They have none of my counsel and despised my every rebuke. Therefore they shall eat the fruit of their own way, and be filled to the full with their own fancies. For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but whoever listens to me [God and the wisdom that comes ONLY from God] will dwell safely, and will be secure, without fear of evil."
[Prov. 1:20-33, Bible, NKJV]

10. Relationship to Government

"Therefore submit yourselves to every ordinance of man [WHICH IS ONLY] for the Lord's sake, whether to the king as supreme, or to governors, as to those who are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers and for the praise of those who do good. For this is the will of God, that by doing good you may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men— as free, yet not using liberty as a cloak for vice, but as bondservants of God. Honor all people. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king."
[1 Peter 2:13-17, Bible, NKJV]




Visit [SEDM Disclaimer Page, Sections 8 and 9](#) for a description of why this fellowship and ministry is against hate speech, hate crime, and violence. We are a peaceful group which respects, advocates, subsidizes, and even protects all lawful exercises of governmental power consistent with the state and federal constitutions, enacted law, and the constitutions and laws of any private group of people that wants to divorce the state and form their own private self-government.

We are not against government. In fact, we love the whole notion of government so much that we want to form our own government and to do it consistent with the original de jure constitutions and laws that began this country. The Declaration of Independence says that when the government we have becomes tyrannical, it is our right and even our DUTY to form our own competing and better government.

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, --That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness."
[Declaration of Independence]

The Declaration of Independence makes it the DUTY of all Americans to legally divorce any government that becomes wasteful or abusive and provide a better and competing alternative. We The People cannot delegate an authority to any government to "govern" that they themselves do not also have. They have a right to withhold that delegation of authority and domiciliary allegiance, form their own civil government, and shift their domicile and allegiance, and tax money to that competing government. We believe this option is the only way to peacefully restore choice, competition, accountability, and efficiency to

government. This is the ONLY peaceful method of reforming corrupted governments provided by the founding fathers. Anyone who interferes with this process is indirectly:

1. Advocating and sanctioning violence and anarchy, because all other options require violence.
2. Engaging in acts of international terrorism, if the people who are being interfered with are legislatively foreign or alien because domiciled outside the jurisdiction of the government.
3. Conducting an invasion of the states of the Union in violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution, in which THEY are the invaders.
4. Engaging in criminal "simulation of legal process" against non-residents.
5. Engaging in criminal "identity theft" as described in  [Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046](#).
6. STEALING property and PRIVATE rights by converting them to PUBLIC rights without the consent of the owner in violation of the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause. The Constitution attaches to the land and the PRIVATE rights it protects are inalienable. An inalienable right is one you cannot legally give them away, even WITH your consent, and certainly not in exchange for the "benefits" of any government franchise.
7. Working an INJUSTICE which courts are duty bound to prevent. The [definition of "justice"](#), according to the Constitution, is the right to be simply LEFT ALONE, which would include being civilly governed by the common law rather than the STATUTE law.  [STATUTE law is a civil franchise](#) that makes the government into  [a pagan deity that supersedes the Christian God](#).

If capitalism and competition keeps the economy healthy on the private side, there is no reason that it can't work in government as well. Any effort to restrict choice or perpetuate a monopoly on protection by a specific government is an effort to enslave and oppress the people. Below is the blueprint for accomplishing that transformation:

-  [Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

If you would like to know more about what the government thinks of the content posted on this website, after its content was put under the microscope for over a year by the top legal minds in government, then we encourage you to read the article below. Note that this website is *not* owned or controlled by the party who is the subject of the article. The litigation which is described below therefore proceeded upon false premises and false presumptions in this regard:

[Federal District Court Rules on Hansen Injunction, 6/13/2006](#)

As a result of the above litigation:

1. This website survived intense scrutiny by the Department of Justice, the IRS, and the federal judiciary and remains unaffected by the outcome of the litigation from the date the Answer to the complaint was filed in June 2005 to the present time. A few minor changes were made to the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), the [Disclaimer](#), and the Bookstore Checkout Screens and a few of the materials were rewritten and improved, but there is nothing on this website that violates any law that we are aware of and which the government had evidence to prove violated any law.
2. The court order did not point out one factual error in anything currently posted on this website or identify anything as "frivolous".
3. When arguments described in our [Liberty University](#) and our [Memorandums of Law](#) were raised repeatedly by the defendant before the federal court and the DOJ, both the DOJ and the judge could not respond and were silent. This means they agreed, under [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8\(b\)\(6\)](#). See our pamphlet "[Silence as a Weapon and a Defense in Legal Discovery, Form #05.021](#)" if you want to know more about this. There is simply no way to respond to truth that exposes your misdeeds with anything other than silence or an admission of guilt.
4. The IRS agent who downloaded information off this website made himself subject to the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), and his affidavit attached to the court pleadings proves this. The [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.0016](#), Section 5, item 6 says that all Members, including the IRS agent, stipulate to admit everything on this website into evidence and that it is truthful and accurate.

We can therefore honestly and truthfully make the following claim:

This website has been reviewed for accuracy and approved as truthful, factual (for THEM, and not for US), and accurate by the [Department of Justice](#), the [IRS](#), and the [Federal Judiciary](#), and is one of very few freedom websites of its kind which can claim that important distinction.



SEDM has prepared a [Member](#) Notice that it would like for only its [Members](#) to read describing its official position on the above litigation. You may read it by clicking on the link below:

WARNING: If you are NOT a Member, be advised that you will become one by clicking on [this link](#) to our Member Notice and availing yourself of the privileged content therein.

The sovereign People are the "government" in the United States of America. Consequently, those people working in our public institutions are our *servants*, including the [Supreme Court](#), the [President](#), and the [Congress](#). Consequently, this section will describe our relationship to these public servants.

"The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens,' are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing. They both describe the political body who, according to our republican institutions, form the sovereignty, and who hold the power and conduct the government through their representatives. They are what we familiarly call the 'sovereign people,' and every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this sovereignty. ..."
[Boyd v. State of Nebraska, [143 U.S. 135](#) (1892)]

As "nationals" but not "citizens" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) and [8 U.S.C. §1452](#), our allegiance is to the "state", which is legally defined as "We the People", and not the public servants who serve them. They are the Sovereign and our allegiance is to the this "sovereign". Our goal is to serve, protect, and empower this group of Sovereigns, We the People, who the U.S. Supreme Court said was the "government". Consequently, it is absolutely fraudulent and absurd to accuse us of being "anti-government". We are against illegal activity, which is most prevalent among these rebellious public servants at this time, but these rogues are NOT the "government", but simply servants of the true Sovereign and "government", which is We the People. They have [set up a "de facto" unlawful government and "sham trust" to benefit themselves personally](#), but they are not "the government" as legally defined:

"... The governments are but trustees [of We the People, the Sovereigns] acting under derived authority and have no power to delegate what is not delegated to them. But the people, as the original fountain might take away what they have delegated and intrust to whom they please. ...The sovereignty in every state resides in the people of the state and they may alter and change their form of government at their own pleasure."
[Luther v. Borden, [48 U.S. 1](#), 12 L.Ed. 581 (1849)]

Our biblical relationship and attitude towards public servants is described in detail in:

- [Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007](#)
- [What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.006, Liberty University](#), Item #4.1
- [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#), Sections 1.9, 5.1, and Appendix B
- [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Sections 4.1, 4.4.2, and 4.4.13.

We view the Constitution as a *public contract* and a delegation of authority between us as the Sovereigns/Masters and our public *servants*. We also view the Bible as a sacred private contract/covenant between believers, who are the servants, and their God, who is the Master. It too is a delegation of authority from God to us. According to the [Declaration of Independence](#), all rights and sovereignty come from God (the Creator) through His divine word and Law, and not from any earthly law or judge or man. [The Bible](#), like the [federal Constitution](#), establishes a [fiduciary relationship](#) between the servants and their Masters. No public servant or government instrumentality has the authority to interfere with or impair the obligation of EITHER one of these two sacred contracts.

"Remember the word that I [Jesus] said to you, 'A [public] servant is not greater than his [sovereign] master.'"
[[John 15:20](#), Bible, NKJV]

Public servants who disobey the Constitution, in fact, are involved in witchcraft, idolatry, treason, and political heresy, which are not only punishable by death under man's law ([18 U.S.C. §2381](#)), but also constitute the worst of all sins under [God's Laws](#) (see the [first four commandments](#) of the Ten Commandments in [Exodus 20](#))!:

*"Has the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices,
As in obeying the voice of the LORD [and the people in the Constitution]?
Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice,
And to heed than the fat of rams.
For rebellion [of either the Constitution or the Bible] is as the sin of witchcraft,
And stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.
Because you have rejected the word [and laws] of the [sovereign] LORD for "We the People" in the
Constitution],
He also has rejected you from being king [and a sovereign over your government as a private citizen, or a public
servant]."
[1 Sam. 15:22-23, Bible, NKJV]*

The Supreme Court Cite below establishes that neither a single public servant nor an entire state or federal government can interfere with our right to accept and obey God's private contract/covenant with us, [the Bible](#). Private law/contracts always supersede public law. They cannot compel us to violate God's laws in that covenant, which is a sacred delegation of authority direct to us just like the Constitution is a delegation of authority from us to our public servants. Neither can they violate the contract that binds them to us as the Sovereigns and Masters, which are the [federal](#) and state [Constitution](#):

*"Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was justly said by the late Chief Justice, in *Hepburn v. Griswold*, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty, upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with legislation [or judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."
[*Sinking Fund Cases*, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]*



*"A state can no more impair the obligation of a contract by her organic law [constitution] than by legislative enactment; for her constitution is a law within the meaning of the contract clause of the national constitution. *Railroad Co. v.* [115 U.S. 650, 673] *McClure*, 10 Wall. 511; *Ohio Life Ins. & T. Co. v. Debolt*, 16 How. 429; *Sedg. St. & Const. Law*, 637 And the obligation of her contracts is as fully protected by that instrument against impairment by legislation as are contracts between individuals exclusively. *State v. Wilson*, 7 Cranch, 164; *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 4 Pet. 514; *Green v. Biddle*, 8 Wheat. 1; *Woodruff v. Trapnall*, 10 How. 190; *Wolff v. New Orleans*, 103 U.S. 358."
[*New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company*, 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]*

*"From the differences existing between feudal sovereignties and Government founded on compacts [public contracts called Constitutions], it necessarily follows that their respective prerogatives must differ. Sovereignty is the right to govern; a nation or State-sovereign is the person or persons in whom that resides. In Europe the sovereignty is generally ascribed to the Prince; here it rests with the people; there, the sovereign actually administers the Government; here, never in a single instance; our Governors are the agents of the people, and at most stand in the same relation to their sovereign, in which regents in Europe stand to their sovereigns. Their Princes have personal powers, dignities, and pre-eminences, our rulers have none but official; nor do they [public servants] partake in the sovereignty [of "We the People"] otherwise, or in any other capacity, than as private citizens."
[*Chisholm, Ex'r. v. Georgia*, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 454, 457, 471, 472) (1794)]*

This website is located outside of the [legislative jurisdiction](#) of the United States federal government. The only thing it offers is copyrighted religious educational materials that are:

1. Entirely of educational and [First Amendment](#) nature.
2. Religious statements and beliefs that are not factual or actionable in any manner and are not admissible as evidence pursuant to [Federal Rule of Evidence 610](#).
3. Intended to warn the people about corruption in their government, the legal profession, and the courts and what God says in His Law that we can and should do to stop it and prevent being harmed by it.
4. Intended ONLY for use in Petitioning the Government for a Redress of Grievances under the [First Amendment](#) to the United States Constitution. This is a protected right.
5. Intended to educate and empower people, and to minimize harm to the reader. Our definition of "harm" in that context defines God's eternal wrath because of our disobedience to [His Law](#) to be far more damaging than any court or jail could temporarily inflict on any man for disobeying an unjust earthly and vain law. This view of the definition of "harm" is part of the foundation of our sincerely held religious convictions which are further explained in the Holy Bible. If you want to know the consequences of violating God's law, read [Deuteronomy 27:11-26](#), [Deuteronomy 28:15-68](#). Certainly the harm described in these passages far outweighs any court sentence that any judge could ever meet out. Therefore, the lesser harm results by people obeying God's law when there is a conflict between God's law and man's law. Since the ONLY purpose of both law and government are to prevent harm (see [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), sections 3.3 and 4.4.3), then courts of justice *must* hold [God's laws](#) in higher regard than man's laws within the context of the religious individual in cases where there are [conflicts of law](#) between man's and God's laws.

"We ought to obey God rather than men."
[[Acts 5:27-29](#), Bible, NKJV]

6. Not offered with any kind of guarantee of accuracy or effectiveness, or as legal advice.
7. Not connected with any  [government franchise](#) or subject to the terms of any government franchise agreements such as the [Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A](#) and the [Social Security Act](#). I.R.C. Subtitle A describes an excise tax upon the  ["trade or business" franchise](#).
8. Not subject to any international tax treaties or international taxation.
9. Not offered to ["residents"](#) (who are all ["aliens"](#) in nearly every tax code on the planet) within the county in which this website is situated and therefore not subject to local taxation
10. Not subject to tax laws or government regulation because related entirely to religious practice and expression, which is a protected [right](#)
11. Not derived from privileged or licensed "foreign commerce" under [26 U.S.C. §7001](#). See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 5.2.11.
12. Not connected with a ["trade or business in the United States"](#), which means donations to the ministry are not ["income"](#) (corporate profit) derived from the U.S. government in connection with a ["public office"](#). See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 5.6.12.

All those connected to the ministry consist entirely of ["nonresidents"](#) (relative to the federal zone), and statutory ["non-resident non-persons"](#) who are ["nontaxpayers"](#) not subject to the [Internal Revenue Code](#) and not engaged in a ["trade or business"](#). Our [Member Agreement](#) does not allow any of the following to use our materials in their interactions with third parties in the government, courts, or legal profession or to be Members in Good Standing: ["U.S. citizens"](#), ["residents"](#)/["aliens"](#), ["U.S. persons"](#), or ["taxpayers"](#) under either federal law or the Internal Revenue Code. SEDM is a non-profit religious fellowship and association that is against government registration, enumeration, or regulation efforts directed against religious institutions. This, we believe, simply compromises [separation of church and state](#) and gives the government undue influence over churches that stifles their [First Amendment rights](#) and compromises their independence.

Our society would be less than true to its heritage if it lacked abiding concern for the values of its young people, and we acknowledge the profound belief of adherents to many faiths that there must be a place in the student's life for precepts of a morality higher even than the law we today enforce. We express no hostility to those aspirations, nor would our oath permit us to do so. A relentless and all-pervasive attempt to exclude religion from every aspect of public life could itself become inconsistent with the Constitution. See Abington School District, supra, at 306 (Goldberg, J., concurring).

[...]

Nearly half a century of review and refinement of Establishment Clause jurisprudence has distilled one clear understanding: Government may neither promote nor affiliate itself with any religious doctrine or organization, nor may it obtrude itself in the internal affairs of any religious institution. The application of these principles to the present case mandates the decision reached today by the Court.

[...]

The mixing of government and religion can be a threat to free government, even if no one is forced to participate.

When the government puts its imprimatur on a particular religion, it conveys a message of exclusion to all those who do not adhere to the favored beliefs.^[9] A government cannot [505 U.S. 607] be premised on the belief that all persons are created equal when it asserts that God prefers some. Only "[a]nguish, hardship and bitter strife" result "when zealous religious groups struggl[e] with one another to obtain the Government's stamp of approval." Engel, 370 U.S. at 429; see also Lemon, 403 U.S. at 622-623; Aguilar v. Felton, 473 U.S. 402, 416 (1985) (Powell, J., concurring).^[10] Such a struggle can "strain a political system to the breaking point." Walz v. Tax Commission, 397 U.S. 664, 694 (1970) (opinion of Harlan, J.).

When the government arrogates to itself a role in religious affairs, it abandons its obligation as guarantor of democracy. Democracy requires the nourishment of dialogue and dissent, while religious faith puts its trust in an ultimate divine authority above all human deliberation. When the government appropriates religious truth, it "transforms rational debate into theological decree." Nuechterlein, Note, The Free Exercise Boundaries of Permissible Accommodation Under the Establishment Clause, 99 Yale L.J. 1127, 1131 (1990). Those who disagree no longer are questioning the policy judgment of the elected but the rules of a higher authority who is beyond reproach. [505 U.S. 608]

Madison warned that government officials who would use religious authority to pursue secular ends

exceed the commission from which they derive their authority, and are Tyrants. The People who submit to it are governed by laws made neither by themselves nor by an authority derived from them, and are slaves.

Memorial and Remonstrance against Religious Assessments (1785) in The Complete Madison 300 (S. Padover, ed. 1953). Democratic government will not last long when proclamation replaces persuasion as the medium of political exchange.

Likewise, we have recognized that "[r]eligion flourishes in greater purity, without than with the aid of Government."^[11] Id. at 309. To "make room for as wide a variety of beliefs and creeds as the spiritual needs of man deem necessary," Zorach v. Clauson, 343 U.S. 306, 313 (1952), the government must not align itself with any one of them. When the government favors a particular religion or sect, the disadvantage to all others is obvious, but even the favored religion may fear being "tainted" . . . with a corrosive secularism. "Grand Rapids School Dist. v. Ball, 473 U.S. 373, 385 (1985). The favored religion may be compromised as political figures reshape the religion's beliefs for their own purposes; it may be reformed as government largesse brings government regulation.^[12] Keeping religion in the hands of private groups minimizes state intrusion on religious choice, and best enables each religion to "flourish according to the [505 U.S. 609] zeal of its adherents and the appeal of its dogma." Zorach, 343 U.S. at 313.

It is these understandings and fears that underlie our Establishment Clause jurisprudence. We have believed that religious freedom cannot exist in the absence of a free democratic government, and that such a government cannot endure when there is fusion between religion and the political regime. We have believed that religious freedom cannot thrive in the absence of a vibrant religious community, and that such a community cannot prosper when it is bound to the secular. And we have believed that these were the animating principles behind the adoption of the Establishment Clause. To that end, our cases have prohibited government endorsement of religion, its sponsorship, and active involvement in religion, whether or not citizens were coerced to conform. [Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577 (1992)]

SEDM therefore cannot and will allow the government to register or enumerate it or seek any kind of government recognized 501(c)(3), "non-profit", or "charitable organization" status, nor will allow itself to be discriminated against by government because it refuses to do any of these things.

"And have no fellowship [or association] with the unfruitful works of [government] darkness, but rather reprove [rebuke and expose] them." [Eph. 5:11, Bible, NKJV]

"But if you are L.Ed. by the Spirit, you are not under the law [man's law]." [Gal. 5:18, Bible, NKJV]

"Shall the throne of iniquity [the U.S. Congress and the federal judiciary], which devises evil by [obfuscating the law] to expand their jurisdiction and consolidate all economic power in their hands by taking it away from the states], have fellowship with You? They gather together against the life of the righteous, and condemn innocent blood [of "nontaxpayers" and persons outside their jurisdiction, which is an act of extortion and racketeering]. But the Lord has been my defense, and my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; the Lord our God [and those who obey Him and His word] shall cut them off [from power and from receiving illegal bribes cleverly disguised by an obfuscated law as legitimate "taxes"]." [Psalm 94:20-23, Bible, NKJV. QUESTION FOR DOUBTERS: Who else BUT Congress and the judiciary can devise "evil by law"?]

"Come out from among them [the unbelievers and government idolaters]
And be separate, says the Lord.
Do not touch what is unclean.
 And I will receive you.
 I will be a Father to you,
 And you shall be my sons and daughters,
 Says the Lord Almighty."
 [2 Corinthians 6:17-18, Bible, NKJV]

"Nevertheless, God's solid foundation stands firm, sealed with this inscription: 'The Lord knows those who are His,' and, 'Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord must turn away from [not associate with] wickedness [wherever it is found, and especially in government].'"
 [2 Tim. 2:19, Bible, NKJV]

"A state-created orthodoxy [imposed through illegal enforcement or even involuntary enforcement of the revenue "codes" against religious institutions] puts at grave risk that freedom of belief and conscience which are the sole assurance that religious faith is real, not imposed."
 [Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577 (1992)]

Any effort to regulate or tax us as a religious ministry amounts to "compelled association" with the government in violation of the [First Amendment](#).

"...The constitutional rights of those spreading their religious beliefs through the spoken and printed word are not to be gauged by standards governing retailers or wholesalers of books. The right to use the press for expressing one's views is not to be measured by the protection afforded commercial handbills. It should be remembered that the pamphlets of Thomas Paine were not distributed free of charge. It is plain that a religious organization needs funds to remain a going concern. But an itinerant evangelist, however misguided or intolerant he may be, does not become a mere book agent by selling the Bible or religious tracts to help defray his expenses or to sustain him. Freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of religion are available to all, not merely to those who can pay their own way. . . ."
 [Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105 (1943)]

Just as there is freedom to speak, to associate, and to believe, so also there is freedom not to speak, associate, or believe. "The right to speak and the right to refrain from speaking [on a government tax return, and in violation of the Fifth Amendment when coerced, for instance] are complementary components of the broader concept of 'individual freedom of mind.'" Wooley v. Maynard [430 U.S. 703] (1977). Freedom of conscience dictates that no individual may be forced to espouse ideological causes with which he disagrees:

"[A]t the heart of the First Amendment is the notion that the individual should be free to believe as he will, and that in a free society one's beliefs should be shaped by his mind and by his conscience rather than coerced by the State [through illegal enforcement of the revenue laws]." Aboud v. Detroit Board of Education [431 U.S. 209] (1977)

Freedom from compelled association is a vital component of freedom of expression. Indeed, freedom from compelled association illustrates the significance of the liberty or personal autonomy model of the [First Amendment](#). As a general constitutional principle, it is for the individual and not for the state to choose one's associations and to define the persona which he holds out to the world.
 [First Amendment Law, Barron-Dienes, West Publishing, ISBN 0-314-22677-X, pp. 266-267]

Not only is such compelled association in conflict with the [First Amendment](#), but it also is a sin, and violates God's laws and our sincerely held religious beliefs. According to Jesus, we cannot serve two masters: God and government, at the same time.

"No servant [or religious ministry or biological person] can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [government]."
 [Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV]

We as a ministry can only serve God and NOT government. To serve and obey anyone or anything other than exclusively God is to violate our private contract/covenant/oath with Him in the Bible.

"The doctrine is, that allegiance cannot be due to two sovereigns [God v. Government]; and taking an oath of allegiance to a new, is the strongest evidence of withdrawing allegiance from a previous, sovereign...."
 [Talbot v. Janson, 3 U.S. 133 (1795)]

"And now, Israel [believers/Christians], what does the LORD your God require of you, but to fear the LORD your God, to walk in all His ways [by obeying his Holy Laws] and to love Him, to serve [ONLY] the LORD your God with all

your heart and with all your soul, and to keep the commandments of the LORD and His statutes which I command you today for your good? Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the LORD your God, also the earth with all that is in it. The LORD delighted only in your fathers, to love them; and He chose their descendants after them, you above all peoples, as it is this day. Therefore circumcise the foreskin of your heart, and be stiff-necked no longer. For the LORD your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great God, mighty and awesome, who shows no partiality nor takes a bribe. He administers justice for the fatherless and the widow, and loves the stranger, giving him food and clothing. Therefore love the stranger, for you were strangers in the land of Egypt. **You shall fear [ONLY] the LORD your God; you shall serve [ONLY] Him, and to Him you shall hold fast, and take oaths in His name.** He is your praise, and He is your God, who has done for you these great and awesome things which your eyes have seen. Your fathers went down to Egypt with seventy persons, and now the LORD your God has made you as the stars of heaven in multitude.
[Deut. 10:12-22, Bible, NKJV]

"God is a jealous God (compare Ex 20:5; 34:14; Deut 32:16; Zech 8:2; I Cor 10:22), and hence **he will not tolerate divided allegiance.**"
[Pfeiffer, C. F., & Harrison, E. F. 1962. The Wycliffe Bible commentary : New Testament . Moody Press: Chicago; Commentary on James 4:5]

To not worship and serve and obey ONLY God would be to risk losing our salvation and violating our sacred covenant/contract with God. No government has the authority to order us to violate such a contract/covenant.

"Away with you , Satan! For it is written, '**You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him ONLY [NOT the government!]**' you shall serve [with your labor or your earnings from labor]."
[Jesus in Matt. 4:10, Bible, NKJV]

"You were bought at a price; **do not become slaves of men** [and remember that governments are made up exclusively of men]."
[1 Cor. 7:23, Bible, NKJV]

"**Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage [to the government or the income tax or the IRS or federal statutes that are not "positive law" and do not have jurisdiction over us].**"
[Galatians 5:1, Bible, NKJV]

Sovereignty and salvation on the one hand, and being subject to government extortion or censorship or regulation, on the other hand, are mutually exclusive for any religious undertaking. We can't function as a ministry with such conflicting allegiances and conflict of interest without violating both God's and Man's laws simultaneously.

"In the general course of human nature, A POWER OVER A MAN's [or a ministry's] SUBSISTENCE [including through involuntary or illegal taxation] AMOUNTS TO A POWER OVER HIS WILL."
[Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper No. 79]

Any other approach to income taxation, if not entirely consensual, amounts to [slavery](#), which violates the [Thirteenth Amendment](#) prohibition against "involuntary servitude". The Constitution's clauses on [taxation](#) and [slavery](#) cannot contradict each other or absurdity and chaos will result. The purpose of law is to bring [order](#), not chaos, and the Constitution is law.

"And the Constitution itself is in every real sense a law-the lawmakers being the people themselves, in whom under our system all political power and sovereignty primarily resides, and through whom such power and sovereignty primarily speaks. It is by that law, and not otherwise, that the legislative, executive, and judicial agencies which it created exercise such political authority as they have been permitted to possess. The Constitution speaks for itself in terms so plain that to misunderstand their import is not rationally possible. 'We the People of the United States,' it says, 'do ordain and establish this Constitution.' Ordain and establish! These are definite words of enactment, and without more would stamp what follows with the dignity and character of law. The framers of the Constitution, however, were not content to let the matter rest here, but provided explicitly-'This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; ... shall be the supreme Law of the Land.' (Const. art. 6, cl. 2.) The supremacy of the Constitution as law is thus declared without qualification. That supremacy is absolute; the supremacy of a statute enacted by Congress is not absolute but conditioned upon its being made in pursuance of the Constitution."
[Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]

Involuntary taxation or regulation of anything that is not demonstrably harmful to the public also violates the [Declaration of Independence](#), which says that all just powers of government derive from the CONSENT of the governed. Education and public discourse can NEVER be harmful, not only because the [First Amendment](#) says so, but also because the [Supreme Court](#) says so.

"This court has not yet fixed the standard by which to determine when a danger shall be deemed clear; how remote the danger may be and yet be deemed present; and what degree of evil shall be deemed sufficiently substantial to justify resort to abridgment of free speech and assembly as the means of protection. To reach sound conclusions on these matters, we must bear in mind why a state is, ordinarily, denied the power to prohibit dissemination of social, economic and political doctrine which a vast majority of its citizens believes to be false and fraught with evil consequence. [274 U.S. 357, 375] Those who won our independence believed that the final end of the state was to make men free to develop their faculties, and that in its government the deliberative forces should prevail over the arbitrary. They valued liberty both as an end and as a means. They believed liberty to be the secret of happiness and courage to be the secret of liberty. They believed that freedom to think as you will and to speak [and educate] as you think are means indispensable to the discovery and spread of political truth; that without free speech and assembly discussion would be futile; that with them, discussion affords ordinarily adequate protection against the dissemination of noxious doctrine; that the greatest menace to freedom is an inert people; that public discussion [and education] is a political duty; and that this should be a fundamental principle of the American government. 3 They recognized the risks to which all human institutions are subject. But they knew that order cannot be secured merely through fear of punishment for its infraction; that it is hazardous to discourage thought, hope and imagination; that fear breeds repression; that repression breeds hate; that hate menaces stable government; that the path of safety lies in the opportunity to discuss [and educate other people about] freely supposed grievances and proposed remedies; and that the fitting remedy for evil counsels is good ones. Believing in the power of reason as applied through public discussion, they eschewed silence [274 U.S. 357, 376] coerced by law [for the IRS]-the argument of force in its worst form. Recognizing the occasional tyrannies of governing majorities, they amended the Constitution so that free speech and assembly should be guaranteed."

[Whitney v. California, 274 U.S. 357 (1927)]

In a free country where liberty prevails over tyranny, anything not consensual and entirely and explicitly voluntary is unjust. Period. We either have government by consent or we have a terrorist government. There is no middle ground on this issue, and Thomas Jefferson agreed with this by his words in the Declaration of Independence. One cannot be half pregnant or half free. Neither can consent be "assumed" or "presumed", but must continually be proven with evidence IN WRITING explicitly and by informed consent, or it should be presumed NOT to exist at all. This is the essence of living in a country whose system of jurisprudence requires being "presumed" innocent until proven guilty by a preponderance of admissible evidence.

"Waivers of Constitutional Rights not only must be voluntary [explicitly consensual], they must be knowingly intelligent [and fully informed and fully educated] acts, done with sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and consequences."

[Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. 742 (1970)]

By following God's calling to create a ministry to educate people about what they are agreeing or consenting to in filling out government forms, we are simply ensuring that the consent of the Sovereign People to participate in the municipal donation program for the District of Columbia (national) government that is deceitfully called a federal "tax" by our covetous public servants is fully informed and therefore truly and entirely voluntary as the Supreme Court requires.

"Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint."

[Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]

Nothing can be called "voluntary" which is backed up by any kind of enforcement powers, and in fact, the IRS has absolutely no enforcement powers against natural persons under Part 1 of the Treasury Regulations for Title 26. We can't have a voluntary system so long as the IRS goes out illegally terrorizing and persecuting those people and organizations who educate others about the fact that they can choose NOT to volunteer. In fact, the only persons which the IRS can lawfully enforce against are ONLY federal "employees" or "public officers" who are "effectively connected with a trade or business in the United States", for which no implementing regulations are required, as revealed in 44 U.S.C. §1505(a) and 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2). See our pamphlet Why Your Government is Either a Thief or you are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008 for details.

1. Why doesn't the Congress and the federal judiciary quit pretending like the Internal Revenue Code is "law" that people have an obligation to obey? It has been REPEALED since 1939 and yet they continue to deceive people by calling it "law". This is a LIE, at least in the context of those who do not maintain a physical domicile anywhere within the District of Columbia or the federal zone, which includes most Americans born within and living within states of the Union. See and rebut Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 sections 5.4.6 through 5.4.6.6 for exhaustive proof of the scam.
2. Why won't the IRS quit pretending that Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code is a direct unapportioned tax in the case of people living in states of the Union? They have taken great pains to deceive people by hiding the fact that Subtitle A in fact is an indirect excise tax on privileges and that the taxable activity in most cases is that of a "trade or business". When is this kind of deceit and obfuscation going to end? See Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, section 5.6.12 for details. Click here for an article on this subject.

3. Why won't the IRS quit pretending like people who are not subject to federal jurisdiction living in states of the Union are all federal "employees", which they obviously know is fraud and which even the compelled and involuntary submission of a W-4 form doesn't prove? See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 5.6.10.
4. Why won't the IRS heed and obey the Supreme Court like the rest of us have to by recognizing that it has no enforcement powers for Subtitle A of the Infernal (satanic) Revenue Code? See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), sections 5.4.9 through 5.4.13 for details.
5. Why must it terrorize, threaten, propagandize, and lie to nonfederal businesses and financial institutions who are outside its jurisdiction using its publications and by sending out fraudulent securities called a "Notice of Levies" and "Notice of Lien" to enlist them as its voluntary enforcement agents? Why won't the SEC demonstrate "equal protection of the laws" by prosecuting this kind of securities fraud? These fraudulent assessments are sold on the open market as "securities" by the government and this is a disgraceful sham.
6. Why must it abuse its authority by creating false presumptions on its forms that people are "taxpayers", "U.S. citizens", and reside within federal jurisdiction, when none of these facts are actually true in most cases? See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), sections 4.9 through 4.12 and Chapter 5 for further details.
7. Why is it that the IRS is not required by the federal judiciary to obey the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA) by providing original proof of a debt, which in this case is a valid, procedurally correct, lawfully executed assessment document, to the public immediately when demanded? Why does the IRS continually violate 26 U.S.C. 6020(b) by doing involuntary assessments against natural persons living in states of the Union and in violation of the Constitution? Why do they do "correspondence audits" that "propose an assessment" and then ignore "nontaxpayers" who respond by refusing to consent to the proposal and thereby making the proposal final? [Click here](#) for more evidence of this MASSIVE fraud.
8. Why can't the IRS and the government follow the same rules as everyone else by getting the signature of a judge and an abstract of judgment from a state (not federal) court that is outside its jurisdiction in order to procure monies from others under the authority of a law that it insists exists but which in fact doesn't? Doesn't equal protection of the laws DEMAND this? Isn't equal protection of the laws the foundation of all free governments?
9. Why do the federal district and circuit court continue to LIE to the populace that they are Article III courts who have any jurisdiction over a foreign sovereign domiciled in a foreign state called a state of the Union? LIES! [Click here](#) for details.

The answer to all the above questions is that your public dis-servants love (covet) money, and the power and control and tyranny it produces, more than they love Truth, justice, morality, protecting your rights, or God:

*"The love of [your] money is the root of all [government] evil."
[1 Tim. 6:10, Bible, NKJV]*

Ayn Rand put it best, when she said in her book [Atlas Shrugged](#) about the subject of money, and the requirement for consent, honesty, and integrity by government in any and every endeavor:

*"Money is the barometer of a society's virtue. When you see that trading [or religious ministry, for that matter] is done, not by consent, but by [government] compulsion [or regulation]--when you see that in order to produce, you need to obtain permission from men [in the IRS] who produce **nothing**--when you see that money is flowing to those who deal, not in goods, but in [political] favors--when you see that men get richer by graft and by pull ["extortion under the color of law"] than by work, and your laws don't protect you against them [the government], but protect them [the government] against you--when you see corruption being rewarded [by a corrupted federal judiciary] and honesty [and hard work, and personal responsibility] becoming a self-sacrifice--you may know that your society is doomed! Money is so noble a medium that it does not compete with guns and it does not make terms with brutality. It will not permit a country to survive as half-property, half-loot.*

"Whenever destroyers [the IRS, the Federal Reserve, and the Department of INjustice] appear among men, they start by destroying money, for money is men's protection and the base of a moral existence. Destroyers [in the Federal Reserve] seize gold and leave to its owners a counterfeit pile of [fiat] paper. This kills all objective standards and delivers men into the arbitrary power of an arbitrary setter of values [a corrupted government, in this case]. Gold was [and continues to be] an objective value, an equivalent of wealth produced. Paper is a mortgage on wealth that does not exist, backed by a gun aimed [by a tyrant judge with a conflict of interest] at those who are expected to produce it. Paper [Federal Reserve Notes] is a check drawn by legal looters upon an account which is not theirs: upon the virtue of the victims. Watch for the day when it becomes, marked: 'Account overdrawn.'

"When you have made evil [government looting through constructive fraud, obfuscation and complication of the tax laws, and through socialist/humanist tax system that rewards and subsidizes laziness, irresponsibility, and government dependency and punishes and taxes success] the means of survival, do not expect men to remain good. Do not expect them to stay moral and lose their lives for the purpose of becoming the fodder of the immoral [government parasites]. Do not expect them to produce, when production is punished and [government] looting rewarded. Do not ask, 'Who is destroying the world?' You are [by doing NOTHING to correct the corruption or by accepting ANY of the stolen loot in the form of a government handout/bribe]."

[[Atlas Shrugged](#), Ayn Rand, p. 387]

By making the above statement, Ms Rand is emphasizing that there is no more important area where government honesty and integrity is necessary than in the way it handles money and commerce. A government that mishandles or covets money and steals it is a bad government that is intent on destroying, not protecting, society.

"The king [or public servant] establishes the land by [justice](#); but he who receives bribes [or stolen LOOT] overthrows it."

[[Prov. 29:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

God says in the Bible that deceit in [commerce](#), and by implication taxation as well, is the thing He hates most. What God hates, we are also supposed to hate as Christians, and notice the thing that is being hated is not a person, but an evil and unlawful behavior that violates God's law and/or man's law. Below is an explanation of precisely why God hates deceit in commerce so vehemently and why ultimately, those who openly and willfully practice it are going to HELL, based on commentary relating to the [Prov. 11:1](#), [10:10](#), [20:23](#) found in the Bible:


"As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he expect that his devotion should be accepted; for,

1. Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce. A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men [in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit, Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are defrauded by their brethren.

2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself goes by a just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein followers of him.


A [false] balance, [whether it be in the federal courtroom or at the IRS or in the marketplace,] cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater abomination to God."

[Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under [Prov. 11:1](#)]

See our memorandum of law entitled  [Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003](#) for further details on the explicit, informed, deliberate requirement for written consent in all free governments, and ESPECIALLY in the context of taxation and [commerce](#). God commands us to hate evil, and if deceit in [commerce](#) is what He hates most, then we as Christians are to act and do similarly by exposing, opposing, and fixing it. We can't love God and *not* hate His opposite or His complete absence, which is what evil is. We can't love our neighbor as God commands in [Gal. 5:14](#) and *not* hate the actions of a dishonest and covetous public servant who willfully and intentionally deceives, robs, and hurts our neighbor with no demonstrated lawful authority and no concern for even what the law says on the subject. We can't hypocritically go out and invade other countries like Iraq and Afghanistan on the pretense that we are fighting [terrorism](#) and defending "freedom" (what a joke!) and still have a [group of terrorist public servants](#) running our own government here at home that completely disrespects and tries to hide the requirement for explicit consent of the people in every aspect of governance and taxation. If you want some examples of how our public dis-servants chronically and willfully violate and hide and avoid the requirement for informed consent, read [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Section 4.4.16. That is NOT [equal protection](#) of the laws: It's tyranny and terrorism cleverly and deceitfully and willfully disguised as government benevolence!

TER-ROR-ISM noun 1 The act of terrorizing. 2 A system of government that seeks to rule by intimidation. 3 Violent and unlawful acts of violence committed in an organized attempt to overthrow a government.

Original (pre-Orwellian) Definition of the Word "Terrorism"
Funk and Wagnalls New Practical Standard Dictionary (1946)

Our troops might be better utilized by fighting federal government terrorism (and [democracy](#) instead of [republicanism](#)) emanating from the [District of Criminals \(District of Columbia\)](#), not Iraq.  [Hate of evil \(but not people\) perpetrated by public servants who are violating our Constitution, federal law, and God's law IS a family and even a Christian value.](#)

1 “And now, Israel, what does the Lord your God require of you, but to fear the Lord your God [synonymous with
 2 hate evil], to walk in all His ways [laws in the Bible] and to love Him, to serve the Lord your God with all your
 3 heart and with all your soul, and to keep the commandments of the Lord and His statutes [laws] which I command
 4 you today for your good?”
 5 [[Deut. 10:12-13](#), Bible, NKJV]

6 “You who love the Lord, hate evil! He preserves the souls of His saints; He delivers them out of the hand of the

7 wicked.”

8 [[Psalm 97:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

9 “An unjust man is an abomination to the righteous: and he who is upright in the way is an abomination to the wicked.”

10 [[Prov 29:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

11 “The boastful shall not stand in your sight: You hate all workers of iniquity.”

12 [[Psalm 5:5](#), Bible, NKJV]

13 “Through Your precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”

14 [[Psalm 119:104](#), Bible, NKJV]

15 “Let us hear the conclusion of this whole matter: Fear [respect] God and keep His commandments [laws in the
 16 Bible], for this is man’s all. For God will bring every work into judgment, including every secret thing, whether good

17 or evil.”

18 [[Eccl. 12:13-14](#), Bible, NKJV]

19 “By humility and fear of the Lord are riches and honor and life.”

20 [[Prov. 22:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

21 “The fear of the Lord is to hate evil; Pride and arrogance and the evil way And the perverse mouth I hate.”

22 [[Proverbs 8:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

23 “Do not let your heart envy sinners, but be zealous for the fear of the Lord all the day; for surely there is a hereafter,

24 and your hope will not be cut off.”

25 [[Prov. 23:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

26 “Do I not hate them, O Lord, who hate You? And do I not loathe those who rise up against You? I hate them with
 27 perfect hatred; I count them my enemies.”

28 [[Psalm 139:21-22](#), Bible, NKJV]

29 “I hate and abhor lying. But I love Your law.”

30 [[Psalm 119:163](#), Bible, NKJV]

31 “A righteous man hates lying. But a wicked man is loathsome and comes to shame.”

32 [[Prov. 13:5](#), Bible, NKJV]

33 "Hate of evil" is the essence of morality and morality is the essence of religion. A religion without "hate of evil" is not a religion

34 at all, but a vain social club. God hates the sin but he loves the sinner and we are commanded to be like God. Obedience to

35 [God's law](#) by "hating evil", in fact, is the essence of what "religious practice" means and the essence of what the [First](#)

36 [Amendment's](#) "free exercise" clause was intended to protect. Consequently, HATE of evil, in fact, is a protected religious practice

37 under the [First Amendment](#) and the essence of how we worship, reverence, respect, and obey our mighty God, according to the

38 Bible. "Hating evil" is the essence of what is called "[police powers](#)" in the legal field. Police powers are the essence and authority

39 for all earthly laws and the reason why people create governments to begin with: the desire for protection. "[Hating evil](#)", in fact,

40 [is what governments, the police, and the justice system have made a profession out of. If they, as our servants can do it, then we](#)

41 [as the sovereigns and their Masters can do it.](#)

42 Anyone who criticizes the Christian virtue of "hating evil" is basically saying that we shouldn't have law, civil government, or

43 law enforcement and that we shouldn't have religion at all. Indirectly, they are promoting anarchy and lawlessness. They are also

44 saying that the Constitution contradicts itself and is redundant and unnecessary, because the sovereign People ("We the People")

45 cannot delegate to government through a written Constitution an authority called "[police powers](#)" that they themselves don't have

46 as individuals! Those who slander Christians for trying to hate evil are also are biased and prejudiced, if they are going to say

47 that atheists in government can "hate evil" under man's law while Christians can't hate evil under [God's law](#). That is not "equal

48 protection of the laws", but anarchy and prejudice and hate deceptively disguised as an altruistic pursuit of "civil rights". It is a

49 devious way to rebel against [God's Holy moral laws](#) by interfering with their enforcement. It is mutiny against God that will

50 ultimately land all of its followers in HELL. A society without "hate of evil" is like a body without an immune system, and our

society right now has AIDS. Our society is dying and self-destructing because of complacency towards evil in our government, which is AIDS. A corrupted tax system is simply one of many symptoms of this pernicious disease that afflicts us.

"The true danger is when liberty is nibbled away, for expedients, and by parts ... the only thing necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing [or to trust dishonest or deceitful public servants to do the right thing]."
[Edmund Burke]

"...the greatest menace to freedom is an inert [passive and uneducated] people [who refuse, as jurists and voters and active citizens, to expose and punish evil in our government]"
[Whitney v. California, [274 U.S. 357](#) (1927)]

"The violence of the wicked will destroy them [a free people] because they refuse to do justice [by exposing, rebuking, and resisting, and punishing evil]."
[Prov. 21:7, Micah 6:8]

"Therefore submit to God. Resist the devil [in our government] and he will flee from you."
[James 4:7, Bible, NKJV]

For the government to even define what a "[religion](#)" is would be to limit and interfere with its free exercise under the [First Amendment](#):

"A problem common to both religion clauses of the First Amendment is the dilemma of defining religion. To define religion is in a sense to establish it--those beliefs that are included enjoy a preferred constitutional status. For those left out of the definition, the definition may prove coercive."
[[First Amendment Law](#), Barron-Dienes, West Publishing, ISBN 0-314-22677-X, p. 432]

The Bible confirms the above, where it says:

"Can you [a heathen lawyer with lust for power and money] search out [or comprehend or define] the deep things of God [in a statute or law]?"

Can you [in your finite and sinful existence] find out the limits of the [infinite and perfect] Almighty?"
[Job 11:17, Bible, NKJV]

My God ***does NOT*** live in YOUR legal box, Mr. covetous lawyer. How can a FINITE mind of a heathen lawyer who hates and defies God's Holy laws define or even comprehend an INFINITE God or the religion and worship of those who serve this sovereign God? They can't! Because [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status requires that exercise of religion be defined by government and law and put inside a "legal box" and subject to state regulation and control, then it *must* be [voluntary](#) and cannot be coerced, whether the coercion comes directly from the government or indirectly from financial institutions who are under illegal duress by the government to induct religious institutions into the jurisdiction and regulation by compelling the use of government-issued identifying numbers. The only moral authority any government can have is to protect those who are being harmed by others (see [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), sections 4.4.3 and 4.4.5). The supreme Court above already said in *Meyer v. State of Nebraska*, [262 U.S. 390](#) (1923) that religion *and* education *and* morality are to be promoted and *not* discouraged, because they can only do a person good and not harm. Beyond it's only legitimate purpose of protecting people from harm by others, government has no moral or lawful authority to interfere with anyone's religious exercise and certainly not with this strictly educational religious ministry.

"Those who already walk submissively will say there is no cause for alarm. But submissiveness is not our heritage. The First Amendment was designed to allow rebellion [especially towards government corruption and tyranny] to remain as our Heritage. The Constitution was designed to keep the government [and especially the IRS, with their SLAVE SURVEILLANCE NUMBERS (SSNs)] off the backs of the people. The Bill of Rights was added to keep the precincts of belief and expression, of the press, of political and social activities free from [government, and especially IRS] surveillance. The Bill of Rights was designed to keep agents of government and official eavesdroppers [in the IRS] away from Assemblies of People. The aim was to allow men to be free and independent to assert their rights against government."
[Laird v. Tatum, [408 U.S. 1](#); 92 S.Ct. 2318 (1972)]

Depriving liars (who lied on a W-4 by calling themselves federal "[employees](#)") called "[taxpayers](#)" of stolen loot and bribes deceptively labeled as "government benefits" cannot be classified as harm to the public either. Payment of government benefits is not contractual, it is discretionary according to the Supreme Court. Where there is no [contract](#), there can be no [breach](#) of contract or harm. See *Fleming v. Nestor*, [363 U.S. 603](#) (1960):

"We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments**... This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint."
[*Fleming v. Nestor*, [363 U.S. 603](#) (1960)]

Therefore, payment to the government for these so-called "benefits" through income taxation cannot be contractual either. The government CANNOT compel people to participate in bribery and theft cleverly disguised using "words of art" to appear like lawful taxation. Equal protection of the laws guaranteed by Section 1 of the [Fourteenth Amendment](#) demands this. Not only that, but anyone who takes out anything more than exactly what they put in, is a THIEF! The Bible says that all such thieves MUST be forced to pay back DOUBLE what they stole to the victims of the theft:

"If a man [the government, in this case] delivers to his neighbor [a citizen, in this case] money or articles to keep, and it is stolen out of the man's house [our out of his paycheck], **if the thief is found, he shall pay double**. If the thief is not found, then the master of the house shall be brought to the judges to see whether he has put his hand into his neighbor's goods."
[[Exodus 22:7-8](#), Bible, NKJV]

The "victim" of the theft, in this case, are all the "nontaxpayers" who never wanted to participate in this bankrupt [humanistic/socialist](#) tax and welfare-state system to begin with. According to the [Treasury Financial Management website](#) statistics, over 56% of all federal revenues go to pay for socialism and wealth transfer, both of which are forbidden by the Constitution and the supreme court and the Bible.

- [Click here](#) for a compilation of the government's own statistics proving this point.
- [Click here](#) to see a respected legal publication that openly admits that the government is misusing its powers of taxation to promote socialism, by using it to "redistribute wealth"

Below is what the Supreme Court and the Bible say on this subject of state-sponsored socialism of this nature:

"To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.

Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479."
[[Loan Association v. Topeka](#), 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

"A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group [the working or the rich] for the benefit of another [the poor, the retired, or the unemployed]."
[U.S. Supreme Court in *United States v. William M. Butler*, [297 U.S. 1](#) (1936)]

"A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover that they can vote themselves money from the Public Treasury. From that moment on, the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the Public Treasury with the result that a democracy always collapses over loose fiscal policy always followed by dictatorship."
[Author unknown]

"Where do wars and fights come from among you? **Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned money from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have.** You murder [the unborn to increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. **Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world for the governments of the world is enmity with God?** Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God."
[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that they go down to the very foundations of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where is the course of usurpation to end?"

The present assault upon capital [THEFT!] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping stone to others larger and more sweeping, until our political contest will become war of the poor against the rich; a war of growing intensity and bitterness."

[Supreme Court in Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895), hearing the case against the first income tax passed by Congress that included people in states of the Union. They declared that first income tax UNCONSTITUTIONAL, by the way]

This unlawful abuse of government power to STEAL is not only morally wrong, but it is completely inconsistent with the legislative intent of the Constitution, and the passage of no amount of time can alter the legislative intent of the Constitution. Courts are bound to interpret the Constitution based solely on what it says and the legislative intent existing at the time it was enacted. Instead, they commit Treason punishable by DEATH (18 U.S.C. §2381) by stealthily "redefining" the words in the original Constitution to mean what they want them to mean using judge-made law so as to suit "public policy" rather than legislative intent. The Ten Commandments say "Thou shalt not steal." They don't say "Thou shalt not steal UNLESS you are the government."

"Don't steal. Your public servants hate competition."

"In *Calder v. Bull*, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment] contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained, would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall. 388."

[*Sinking Fund Cases*, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

Any entity that can break the Ten Commandments and not suffer the same punishment under the law as everyone else in a society based on equal protection of the laws is a false god and an idol, and the Ten commandments make idolatry not only a sin, but the WORST kind of sin punishable by death. Any misguided individual who tolerates, participates in, or votes in favor of this type of lawlessness and criminal activity on the part of our government is committing treason and also is violating the second great commandment to love his neighbor.

"Come out from among them [the unbelievers, idolaters, and thieves]

And be separate, says the Lord,

Do not touch what is unclean,

And I will receive you.

I will be a Father to you,

And you shall be my sons and daughters,

Says the Lord Almighty."

[2 Corinthians 6:17-18, Bible, NKJV]

You don't STEAL from someone you love, and neither do honorable or respectable members of society tolerate, benefit from, or condone government servants who do the stealing either.

"Objections to its [the income tax] renewal are long, loud, and general throughout the country. Those who pay are the exception, those who do not pay are millions; the whole moral force of the law is a dead letter. The honest man makes a true return; the dishonest hides and covers all he can to avoid this obnoxious tax. It has no moral force.

This tax is unequal, perjury-provoking and crime encouraging, because it is a war with the right of a person to keep private and regulate his business affairs and financial matters. Deception, fraud, and falsehood mark its progress everywhere in the process of collection. It creates curiosity, jealousy, and prejudice among the people. It makes the tax-gatherer a spy... The people demand that it shall not be renewed, but left to die a natural death and pass away into the future as pass away all the evils growing out of the Civil War."
[*Congressional Globe*, 41st Congress, 2d Session, p. 3993 (1870)]

The main and perhaps only attraction by most people of participating in this bankrupt welfare-state system to begin with is the allure of getting something for nothing. This is covetousness and envy in its worst form. The government has appealed to and encouraged the greed and covetousness and sinfulness of us all by promising something for nothing. They have made a business (a federal corporation, see [28 U.S.C. 3002\(A\)\(15\)](#)) out of procuring your votes and allegiance by offering to steal that which you didn't earn and don't deserve and bribe you with it. They have procured your vote with loot stolen and plundered from your working neighbor and the richest and most successful members of society that produce the most. *Any society that punishes success and rewards failure, covetousness, and irresponsibility in this way is doomed to destruction!* If people were told the statistical truth by our deceitful public servants when they joined the Socialist INsecurity Program (and by implication, the federal tax system as well), which is that:

1. They will not be allowed collect any more than they put in
2. The government will withhold [STEAL] between 30-50% of the money they put in to "administer" the program
3. The rate of return on their investment will be -10% per year
4. If they die, the government keeps EVERYTHING and they can't will anything to their relatives
5. The program is rapidly headed for bankruptcy and there is no way to sustain the standard of living that current retirees enjoy for the younger participants. This is a result of both a declining birth rate and excessive government deficits that cannot be fixed without reducing benefits.

....there would immediately be a massive revolt by the people, who would refuse to join and demand their money back. Christians CANNOT be socialists and it is against the bible to be one. Our government is lying to prop up a failing Ponzi scheme headed for certain destruction. The only reason this fraud and abuse continues is because it is a convenient tool for politicians to procure votes, but it represents the WORST kind of harm, deceit, and abuse of the people's weaknesses. Widespread government dependency and chronic government deficits can do nothing but injure and take away the sovereignty and freedoms of the people over the long haul by continually growing the size and power of the government.

"The history of liberty is the history of the limitation of governmental power, not the increase of it."
[Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States]

We now have a few rhetorical questions for those in favor of the status quo:

1. Is there anyone in government who is making sure that people who receive the stolen loot from this totally corrupted system:
 - AREN'T thieves by making sure that no one takes out more than they put in? NOT!!
 - May not act as jurists or voters in tax or benefit cases because they have a clear conflict of interest in violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#)? NOT!!
2. Is anyone in government making sure that the victims, which are the "nontaxpayers" who are compelled to involuntarily participate by coercive private businesses and ignorant and biased jurists, are properly reimbursed for their involuntary and STOLEN contributions? NOT!!
3. Is the IRS counseling and disciplining and punishing coercive employers who violate the consent of their workers by forcing them to participate in an entirely voluntary system of usury? NOT!!
4. Is the IRS even willing to tell private businesses in states of the Union that they don't have to participate in the system of federal withholding and that there is no law that requires them to volunteer or participate unless they are a federal agency? NOT!!!
5. How can a legal and political system that DOESN'T do any of the above claim to dispense "justice", and if it doesn't dispense justice, then what DOES it dispense? INJUSTICE?


"Evil men do not understand [or care about] justice, but those who seek [and obey and worship] the Lord understand all."
[[Prov. 28:5](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Woe to you, scribes [religious leaders] and Pharisees [lawyers], hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin [to the false god of government with your attorney licenses and your [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) and "privileged" tax

exemptions, neither of which any positive law requires], and have neglected the weightier [most important] matters of the law [God's Law]: justice and mercy and faith [in God, and Truth]. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone."
[Jesus in [Matt. 23:23](#), Bible, NKJV]

What Jesus was condemning above is the ongoing sin of omission by our public dis-servants, which are all the things that they should have been done but didn't do as our fiduciaries to protect their fellow Americans from illegal and unconstitutional plunder by their government and fellow citizens. The conclusion is therefore inescapable that our public dis-servants working in government have not only willfully and knowingly become a thief, but that they are consenting with the thieves who they are paying "benefits" (stolen loot) to, and especially if the recipients drew out more than they paid in.

"When you [a government worker] saw a thief [a socialist voter or a covetous judge or Congressman], you consented with him [by your silence, inaction, and sin of omission],
And have [thereby] been a partaker with adulterers [thieves and government idolaters].
You give your mouth to evil [slander and presumption and prejudice in open court],
And your tongue frames deceit [constructive fraud in the tax "code" or the MISinterpretation of that code by the judge or the IRS publications].
You sit and speak against [slander] your brother [fellow American "nontaxpayer" in front of uneducated and dumbed-down juries];
You slander your own mother's son.
These things you have done, and I [God] kept silent;
You thought that I was altogether like you;
But I [and my servants and followers] will rebuke you,
And set them in order before your eyes."
[[Psalm 50:18-21](#), Bible, NKJV]

We would argue that the reason that political discourse has become so polarized of late is precisely because people are arguing about how to redistribute this plunder that our public dis-servants have stolen. If the government didn't have any of our money and couldn't redistribute wealth by illegally and unconstitutionally abusing its taxing powers, then would it really matter who gets elected to office and would people care as much as they do now about who gets elected?  [Can a society in which over half of American voters now receive illegal bribes from the government cleverly disguised as "benefits" cure its addiction to stolen loot and reform itself through a democratic political process? NOT!](#) Republican values, strict observance of the Bill of Rights by the legal profession and judiciary, and religious faith and the morality it produces are the only cures for this evil. Theft violates God's law, no matter whether it is done by a single person or a mob of people within a democracy. Might does not make right.

"It must be conceded that there are rights in every free government beyond the control of the State [or a covetous jury or majority of electors]. A government which recognized no such rights, which held the lives, liberty and property of its citizens, subject at all times to the disposition and unlimited control of even the most democratic depository of power, is after all a despotism. It is true that it is a despotism of the many--of the majority, if you choose to call it so--but it is not the less a despotism."
[Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, [87 U.S. \(20 Wall.\) 655](#), 665 (1874)]

Sometimes, it takes leadership as a public servant to do the right thing, even when the people you serve aren't always aware enough to know or appreciate exactly what they need and what the Lord requires of them. This kind of respect and concern, in fact, are the heart of what it really means to "love your neighbor" in the Bible:

"My son, if you become surety for your friend [or fellow American or for his Social Security or other government benefits], if you have shaken hands in pledge for a stranger [by filling out a tax return, for instance], you are snared by the words of your mouth; you are taken by the words of your mouth. So do this, my son, and deliver yourself: for you have come into the hand of your friend [slavery!]: Go and humble yourself; plead with your friend. Give no sleep to your eyes, nor slumber to your eyelids. Deliver yourself like a gazelle from the hand of the hunter [the IRS and covetous voters who want to steal from the rich and give to the poor using the government's taxing power]; and like a bird from the hand of the fowler."
[[Prov. 6:1-5](#), Bible, NKJV]

"My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,
Do not consent
If they say, "Come with us,
Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent "nontaxpayers"];
Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;
Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,
And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:

We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];
Cast in your lot among us,
Let us all have one purse [share the stolen LOOT]"—

My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a "taxpayer"/government whore or a "U.S. citizen"].
Keep your foot from their path;
For their feet run to evil,
And they make haste to shed blood.
Surely, in vain the net is spread
In the sight of any bird;
But they lie in wait for their own blood.
They lurk secretly for their own lives.
So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];
It takes away the life of its owners."
[Proverbs 1:10-19, Bible, NKJV]

"What right have you to declare My statutes [write man's vain law], or take My covenant [the Bible] in your mouth, seeing you [idolatrous voters who have made government their idol, parent, social insurance company, and false god] hate instruction [education about freedom on this website, for instance] and cast My words behind you? When you saw a thief [the IRS and a corrupted judiciary], you consented with him [by helping him steal], and have been a partaker with adulterers [WHORES in receipt of stolen loot]. You give your mouth to evil [in the obfuscated tax code and the slandering and persecution of "nontaxpayers", Christians, religious icons, and ideology], and your tongue frames deceit [in the IRS publications and in federal courtrooms all over the country]. You sit and speak against your brother [in kangaroo courts of injustice that refuse to admit evidence of government wrongdoing]; you slander your own mother's son [and every "nontaxpayer" who refuses to "volunteer" to become a whore/"taxpayer" and to join the socialist democratic mob of looters]. These things you have done, and I [God] kept silent; **you thought that I was altogether like you; but I will reprove you, and set them in order before your eyes. Now consider this, you who forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver: Whoever offers praise glorifies Me; and to him who orders his conduct aright I will show the salvation of God.**"
[Psalm 50:16-23, Bible, NKJV]

"And I saw the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control them] of the earth [controlled by Satan], and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God] who sat on the horse and against His army."
[Revelation 19:19, Bible, NKJV]

"And I heard another voice from heaven [God] saying, 'Come out of her [Babylon the Great Harlot, a democratic, rather than republican, state full of socialist non-believers], my people [Christians], lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.'"
[Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV]

By the way, those who choose to follow the Lord's calling above in [Rev. 18:4](#) to "Come out of [Babylon the Great Harlot](#)" (dis-associate), in a legal sense, become "[nationals](#)" and not "[citizens](#)" under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) and "[nonresidents](#)" but not aliens who are not subject to the jurisdiction of either the federal or national governments.

Below is what God says He, and by implication we as His followers and mighty army, can and will and should do about this wicked and evil corruption of our [de jure Constitutional republic](#), right from the Bible:

Alas, sinful nation,
A people laden with iniquity
A brood of evildoers
Children who are corrupters!
They have forsaken the Lord [and His sacred moral Laws in the [Bible](#)]
They have provoked to anger
The Holy One of Israel,
They have turned away backward.
Why should you be stricken again?
You will revolt [rebel against God's laws and the Constitution] more and more.
The whole head is sick [they are out of their minds!: insane or STUPID or both].
And the whole heart faints....

Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;
Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes.
Cease to do evil.
Learn to do good;
Seek justice.
Rebuke the oppressor [the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupted judicial system];
Defend the fatherless.
Plead for the widow [and the ignorant and "nontaxpayer"]....

How the faithful city [the Republic] has become a harlot [WHORE!!]
It [the de jure Constitutional Republic] was full of justice;
Righteousness lodged in it.
But now murderers [and abortionists, and socialists, and fornicators, and welfare recipients, and liars and
corrupted judges and thieving lawyers].
 Your silver has become dross,
 Your wine mixed with water.
Your princes [President, Congressmen, Judges] are rebellious [of the Constitution].
Everyone [in the IRS and the crooked Congress who oversees them] loves bribes,
And follows after [money and power and political] rewards.
They do not defend the fatherless,
nor does the cause of the widow [or the "nontaxpayer", or of prosecution of government wrong-doers] come
before them [in the crooked courts].

Therefore the Lord says,
 The Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel,
 "Ah, I will rid Myself of My [evil] adversaries,
 And take vengeance on My enemies.
I will turn My hand against you,
And thoroughly purge away your dross,
And take away your alloy.
I will restore your judges [eliminate the BAD judges] as at the first,
And your counselors [eliminate the BAD lawyers] as at the beginning.
Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city."
 [Isaiah 1:1-26, Bible, NKJV]

Thomas Jefferson, who was a Christian, an avid student of the Bible, a President of the United States, a judge, our most important founding father, and author of the Declaration of Independence, echoed the very words of the Bible above when he made the following insightful and profound statements below:

"I do not charge the judges with willful and ill-intentioned error; but honest error must be arrested where its toleration leads to public ruin. As for the safety of society, we commit honest maniacs to Bedlam; so judges should be withdrawn from their bench whose erroneous biases are leading us to dissolution. It may, indeed, injure them in fame or in fortune; but it saves the republic, which is the first and supreme law."
 [Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:122]

"The original error [of the Constitution] was in] establishing a judiciary independent of the nation, and which, from the citadel of the law, can turn its guns on those they were meant to defend, and control and fashion their proceedings to its own will."
 [Thomas Jefferson to John Wayles Eppes, 1807. FE 9:68]

"It is a misnomer to call a government republican in which a branch of the supreme power [the Federal Judiciary] is independent of the nation."
 [Thomas Jefferson to James Pleasants, 1821. FE 10:198]

"Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them, to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. They are then in fact the corps of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate."
 [Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121]

"We all know that permanent judges acquire an esprit de corps; that, being known, they are liable to be tempted by bribery; that they are misled by favor, by relationship, by a spirit of party, by a devotion to the executive or legislative; that it is better to leave a cause to the decision of cross and pile than to that of a judge biased to one side; and that the opinion of twelve honest jurymen gives still a better hope of right than cross and pile does."
 [Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283]

"It is not enough that honest men are appointed judges. All know the influence of interest on the mind of man, and how unconsciously his judgment is warped by that influence. To this bias add that of the esprit de corps, of their peculiar maxim and creed that 'it is the office of a good judge to enlarge his jurisdiction,' and the absence of

responsibility, and how can we expect impartial decision between the General government, of which they are themselves so eminent a part, and an individual state from which they have nothing to hope or fear [because of official and judicial immunity]?"

[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121]

"At the establishment of our [state and federal] Constitutions, the judiciary bodies were supposed to be the most helpless and harmless members of the government. Experience, however, soon showed in what way they were to become the most dangerous; that the insufficiency of the means provided for their removal gave them a freehold and irresponsibility in office; that their decisions, seeming to concern individual suitors only, pass silent and unheeded [and even unpublished] by the public at large; that these decisions nevertheless become law by precedent ["judge-made law"], sapping by little and little the foundations of the Constitution and working its change by construction before any one has perceived that that invisible and helpless worm has been busily employed in consuming its substance. In truth, man is not made to be trusted for life if secured against all liability to account."

[Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:486]

"It is left... to the juries, if they think the permanent judges are under any bias whatever in any cause, to take on themselves to judge the law as well as the fact. They never exercise this power but when they suspect partiality in the judges; and by the exercise of this power they have been the firmest bulwarks of English liberty."

[Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283]

You can verify the statements above and many others from this very wise man by [clicking here](#).

11. "Situs", "domicile" and "residence" of this Ministry

The "[situs](#)" or "[domicile](#)" or "legal home" under which this ministry conducts all of its affairs is the republic called Heaven. Below are definitions of "situs" and "domicile" that establishes the situs and "legal home" of this ministry:

"domicile. A person's legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and permanent home and principal establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has the intention of returning. *Smith v. Smith*, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and the intention to make it one's home are the requisites of establishing a "domicile" therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place to which he intends to return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one residence but only one domicile. The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise the privilege of voting and other legal rights and privileges."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]

"Situs. Lat. Situation; location; e.g. location or place of crime or business. Site; position; the place where a thing is considered, for example, with reference to jurisdiction over it, or the right or power to tax it. It imports fixedness of location. Situs of property, for tax purposes, is determined by whether the taxing state has sufficient contact with the personal property sought to be taxed to justify in fairness the particular tax. *Town of Cady v. Alexander Const. Co.*, 12 Wis.2d. 236, 107 N.W.2d. 267, 270."

Generally, personal property has its taxable "situs" in that state where owner of it is domiciled. *Smith v. Lummus*, 149 Fla. 660, 6 So.2d. 625, 627, 628. Situs of a trust means place of performance of active duties of trustee. *Campbell v. Albers*, 313 Ill.App. 152, 39 N.E.2d. 672, 676."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1387]

Note the key role of the word "intention" within the meaning of domicile. A person can have many abodes but only one legal domicile. The law that a person consents to be subject to determines where their "legal home" is under this concept. This is because the all just powers of any free government derive from the "consent of the governed", as the Declaration of Independence indicates. Note also the use of the word "permanent home" above. According to the Bible, "earth" is NOT permanent, but instead is only temporary, and will eventually be destroyed and rebuilt as a new and different earth:

"But the heavens and the earth which are now preserved by the same word, are reserved for fire until the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."

[2 Peter 3:7, Bible NKJV]

The legal definition of "permanent" also demonstrates that it can mean any length of time one wants it to mean:

[8 U.S.C. §1101](#)

(a)(31) The term "permanent" means a relationship of continuing or lasting nature, as distinguished from temporary, but a relationship may be permanent even though it is one that may be dissolved eventually at the instance either of the United States or of the individual, in accordance with law.

Christians define "permanent" the same way God does. God is eternal so His concept of "permanent" means "eternal". Therefore, no place on earth can be "permanent" in the context of a Christian:

*"Do not love [be a permanent inhabitant or resident of] the world or the things in the world. **If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him.** For all that is in the world--the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life--is not of the Father but is of the world. **And the world is passing away [not permanent],** and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever."*
[1 John 2:15, Bible, NKJV]

Christians are only allowed to be governed by God and [His laws found in the Bible](#). Man's laws are simply a vain substitute, but God's laws are our true and permanent source of protection, and the only type of protection we can consent to or intend to be subject to.

*"Away with you, Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him **ONLY** [NOT the government or man's vain laws] you shall serve.'"*
[Matt. 4:10, Bible, NKJV]

Our main allegiance is exclusively to Him, and not to any man or earthly law or government. We are citizens of Heaven, and not earth. The most we can be while on earth is "nationals", because "nationals" are not subject to man's laws and only "citizens" are. [Click here for details](#). Therefore, Heaven can be our only legal home or domicile.

*"**For our citizenship is in heaven,** from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"*
[Philippians 3:20, Bible, NKJV]

*"These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off were assured of them, embraced them **and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.**"*
[Hebrews 11:13, Bible, NKJV]

*"Beloved, I beg you **as sojourners and pilgrims [temporarily occupying the world],** abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul..."*
[1 Peter 2:1, Bible, NKJV]

*"**Do you not know that friendship [and citizenship] with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend for "resident" of the world makes himself an enemy of God.**"*
[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

To consent or choose to be governed by anything but God and His sacred Law is idolatry in violation of the first four Commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#). We can therefore have no "legal home" or "domicile" anywhere on earth. Our only law is [God's law](#) and Common law, which is based on God's law.

*"Then Haman said to King Ahasuerus, **'There is a certain people [the Jews, who today are the equivalent of Christians] scattered and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of your kingdom; their laws are different from all other people's [because they are God's laws!], and they do not keep the king's [unjust] laws.** Therefore it is not fitting for the king to let them remain. If it pleases the king, let a decree be written that they be destroyed, and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver into the hands of those who do the work, to bring it into the king's treasuries."*
[Esther 3:8-9, Bible, NKJV]

We are only temporarily here and Heaven is where we intend to return and live permanently. Legal domicile is based only on intent, not on physical presence, and it is only "domicile" which establishes one's legal and tax "home". No one but us can establish our "intent" and this is the express intent. Neither will we permit our domicile to be subject to change under any circumstances. To admit that there is a "permanent home" or "place of abode" anywhere on earth is to admit that there is no afterlife, no God, and that this earth is as good as it gets, which is a depressing prospect indeed that conflicts with our religious beliefs. The Bible says that while we are here, Satan is in control, so this is definitely not a place we would want to call a permanent home or a domicile:

*"Again, the devil took Him [Jesus] up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, **'All these things I will give You if You will fall down and worship me. [Satan]'**"*

"Then Jesus said to him, "Away with you, Satan! For it is written, "You shall worship the LORD your God, and Him only you shall serve.""

"Then the devil left Him, and behold, angels came and ministered to Him."
[[Matt. 4:8-11](#), Bible, NKJV]

"I [Jesus] will no longer talk much with you, **for the ruler of this world [Satan] is coming, and he has nothing in Me.** But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave Me commandment, so I do. Arise, let us go from here."
[Jesus in [John 14:30-31](#), Bible, NKJV]

Satan could not have offered the kingdoms of the world to Jesus and tempted Him with them unless he controlled them to begin with. Satan is in control while we are here. Only a fool or an atheist would intend to make a wicked earth controlled by Satan into a "permanent place of abode".

"He who loves his life will lose it, and **he who hates his life in this world [on earth] will keep it for eternal life.**"
[[John 12:25](#), Bible, NKJV]

Only a person who hates this life and the earth as they are and who doesn't want to make it a "permanent place of abode" or "domicile" can inherit eternal life.

"If you were of the world [had a permanent home here], the world would love its own. Yet **because you [Christians] are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you.**"
[[John 15:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

"**Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this:** to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and **to keep oneself unspotted from the world [and the governments, laws, taxes, entanglements, and sin in the world].**"
[[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

Any attempt to think about citizenship, domicile, and residence any way other than the way it is described here amounts to a devious and deceptive attempt by the Pharisees [lawyers] to use the "traditions of men" to entrap Christians and churches and put them under government laws, control, taxes, and regulation, thereby violating the [separation of powers doctrine](#). The Separation of Powers Doctrine as well as the Bible itself both require churches and Christians to be *totally separate* from government, man's laws, and control, taxation, and regulation by government. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Sections 4.4.5 for further details on the competition between "church" and "state" for the love and affections of the people, and why separation of these two powers is absolutely essential.

"**Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage [to the government or the income tax or the IRS or federal statutes that are not "positive law" and do not have jurisdiction over us].**"
[[Galatians 5:1](#), Bible, NKJV]

Since the only definition of "[resident](#)" found anywhere in the [Internal Revenue Code](#) or the Treasury Regulations is that of a "resident alien", found in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#), then we are not "[residents](#)" because we are not "[aliens](#)", but rather "[non-resident non-persons](#)" in relation to the national government. Therefore, we do not have a "residence". Instead, we are "[nonresidents](#)" and "[nationals](#)" but not "[citizens](#)" or "aliens" or "individuals under federal law pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#), which makes us a "foreigners" *without* being a "aliens", "individuals" or "persons" under federal law. Furthermore, the term "residence" is not defined in the Internal Revenue Code, and therefore we have no way of knowing what it means until it is defined in the code itself. It is defined at 26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b) ONLY in the context of "aliens", and therefore it is impossible for a human being who is NOT an "alien" or who is a "non-citizen national" or "nonresident" to have a "residence" in the context of the Internal Revenue Code. It is a sin for Christians to "presume" or "assume" anything, under [Numbers 15:30](#) and [Psalm 19:12-13](#). If a "residence" must be established for any reason, you are free to conclude that it is the same as our "[situs](#)" and "[domicile](#)", which is the Kingdom of God on Earth or Heaven, because this type of conclusion will not prejudice our legal rights or status. Any other location of "residence", however, will prejudice our rights and is NOT authorized. We believe that the word "residence" was invented by the legal profession as a way to separate intent from the word "domicile" so that people would no longer have a choice of their legal home, and this is a tyranny that we will have no part of, and will NOT associate with or subsidize. While we are here, we are foreign Ambassadors, Kings, and Priests who enjoy diplomatic immunity. Our leader Jesus said so:

"You [Jesus] are worthy to take the scroll,
 And to open its seals;
 For You were slain,
 And have redeemed us to God by Your blood
 Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation,
And have made us kings and priests to our God;
And we shall reign on the earth.
 [Rev. 5:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

Please rebut the questions at the end of the following pamphlet if you disagree with any of the conclusions in this section:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

12. A Message to Government Readers

We expect that you may desperately want to silence this website and stop the distribution of our materials because you think they are in error. You're perfectly entitled to have those opinions and views but we're equally entitled to free speech under the [First Amendment](#) so long as we classify what we publish as nonfactual and nonactionable speech. Efforts to silence our free speech or reclassify our speech over our objections as FACTUAL speech only reveal your true SATANIC colors. We want you to cooperate with us fully and in good faith in fulfilling our sincere intention to correct and/or remove any of the religious beliefs and speech that are not factual and not actionable from this website that are provably inconsistent with reality. Note that you can't use the word "false" to describe anything here because [our Disclaimer](#) says that everything on this website other than the government's own speech itself (such statutes, court rulings, regulations) consists of religious beliefs and speech that are not factual or actionable, and all such information is incapable of being false in a court of law because not admissible as evidence pursuant to [Federal Rule of Evidence 610](#). Therefore, instead of "false", we use the phrase "inconsistent with reality" in its place. Some ways you can help us in this endeavor include the following, which you must do in descending order of importance, where the lowest numbered item is the most important:

1. Answering the Admissions at the end of each of our [Memorandums of Law](#) and pointing out anything that is inconsistent with reality in each. See [Section 1, Subsection 5 of the SEDM Forms Page](#).
2. Answering the [Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016](#) admissions on a signed affidavit under penalty of perjury.
3. Answering the [Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.009](#) questions on a signed affidavit under penalty of perjury.
4. Providing legal evidence disproving our [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#) document and pointing out anything that is inconsistent with reality.
5. Providing legal evidence disproving anything in our [Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011](#). This includes answering the admissions in section 21.
6. Rebutting anything that you believe is incorrect or false on this website.

We also request that your answers be posted on the IRS website so that people don't have to ever ask you about these issues again. The only reason this website even exists is because you WON'T deal with these issues in a public forum or on your website, and continue to cite irrelevant federal case law as a justification for not addressing the issues in the context of those who aren't even within the jurisdiction of the courts issuing the decisions. Remember what Abraham Lincoln said on this subject:

"He has a right to criticize [or prosecute] who has a heart to help."
 [Abraham Lincoln]



Your answers and/or rebuttals must include admissible evidence, that supports every assertion that you make which is contrary to the evidence and questions we provide here. The evidence to support your assertions:

1. Must conform completely with the conclusions contained in the pamphlet below:

[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. Must be admissible, non-prima facie evidence
 - 2.1. The 1939 code upon which the present internal revenue code was based has been REPEALED. See [53 Stat 1, Section 4](#). Not only did it repeal itself, but it also repealed all prior revenue laws from the Statutes at Large prior to January 2, 1939. Therefore, nothing from the Statutes at large prior to 1939 can be cited as positive law.
 - 2.2. [1 U.S.C. §204](#) legislative notes, the [GPO website](#), and the [House of Representatives websites](#) all say that the Internal Revenue Code is not presently enacted into positive law. Therefore, if your evidence is cites from the I.R.C., then you must prove for every section of the code you cite that it is individually a [positive law](#), which is the only type of

admissible, non-presumptive evidence having to do with taxation. The only lawful way to prove that is to cite a section of the Statutes at Large AFTER 1939 which was enacted into positive law. We remind you that it is a religious sin for Christians (see [Numbers 15:30](#)) and a violation of due process to "presume" or "assume" anything, and therefore the government cannot compel us to "presume" that a section of the I.R.C. is enacted positive law without proving it.

3. If your evidence is from a witness, then the witness must agree on a notarized affidavit to be financially liable for making a false statement in the amount of \$1,000,000.
4. Your evidence may not come from any IRS publication, because the IRS [Internal Revenue Manual says in section 4.10.7.2.8](#) that IRS publications may *not* be cited to sustain a position. [Click here](#) for further details on this scam.
5. If the evidence relates to the liability of a person who does not reside on federal property, then any court cites must come from a state court, because:
 - 5.1. The Supreme Court said in *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*, [304 U.S. 64](#) (1938) that there is no federal common law in a state of the Union.
 - 5.2. The Rules of Decision Act, [28 U.S.C. §1652](#) says that the law to be applied in the courts is state law and not federal law, and especially when the domicile of the Defendant is on state property and not on federal property.
 - 5.3. The IRS [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8](#) says that courts below the Supreme Court may only be cited as precedent for the particular person involved in the proceeding. This ministry is entitled to equal protection of the law and therefore can have the same requirement as the government. The Master cannot be greater than the servant, which is you.
 - 5.4. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17](#)(b) states that the capacity to sue or be sued is based on the domicile of the Defendant. If that domicile is in a state and not on land ceded to the federal government or under general federal jurisdiction, then no federal statute or no federal judicial precedent may be cited as authority in the case.
6. Cannot consist of either the IRS " [The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments](#)" or the Congressional Research Report 97-59A entitled " [Frequently Asked Questions About the Federal Income Tax](#)". The reasons for this are many, not the least of which consist of:
 - 6.1. The IRS document doesn't identify the IRS or anyone in the IRS as a source and is not signed or authenticated. The Office of the Chief Counsel of the IRS (202-622-3300) positively refuses to either sign or take personal responsibility in writing for publication of this document and thereby be held legally liable for false statements contained therein, even though his administrative help indicated on the telephone that he was the author. How ironic it is that anyone from the government would insist on calling anything "truth" that absolutely no one conspicuously will claim legal responsibility for. How ironic also is it that the IRS would base all of its positions against allegedly "frivolous" positions that it can't and won't take personal and legal responsibility for, even though the people who argue against their unofficial position can and are held legally responsible for making "frivolous" arguments by courts that demonstrably don't even have any jurisdiction. Therefore, both of these publications for similar reasons are simply hearsay evidence that is excludable under the Hearsay Rule ([Federal Rule of Evidence 802](#)) and also amount essentially to "political propaganda" and "[false commercial speech](#)" unless and until they are authenticated and the authors are identified and held liable for their dubious and deliberately vague and deceptive statements therein.
 - 6.2. Federal courts have repeatedly said that one may not rely upon the statements of public servants in forming a reasonable belief. [Click here](#) for some of the reasons why.

If your evidence is admissible, non-prima facie, credible, well documented, authoritative, well explained, and accompanied by an affidavit by a government representative who demonstrates his delegated authority to make such a determination and who accepts personal financial responsibility for being wrong (false commercial speech, since large numbers of people will rely on his answers), then we are quite open to amending our materials to eliminate proven errors so that this website only contains Truth.

*"Let the [proven] righteous strike me;
It shall be a kindness,
And let him rebuke me;
It shall be as excellent oil;
Let my head not refuse it."
[Psalm 141:5, Bible, NKJV]*

We don't intend to mislead or hurt anyone and the only way to prevent that is not to slander us, insult us, antagonize us, shut us down, or terrorize us, but to help and educate us and cooperate with us like any good parent would do for the child that he loves deeply. This, in fact, is an obligation imposed by IRM section 1.1.1.1, which says:

[Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 1.1.1.1 \(02-26-1999\)](#)
IRS Mission and Basic Organization

The IRS Mission: Provide America's taxpayers top quality service by helping them understand and meet their tax responsibilities and by applying the tax law with integrity and fairness to all.

Until you honor the above requirement of your mission statement and provide equal protection to nonresidents and "nontaxpayers" such as us by helping us understand why you believe that you are NOT violating the I.R.C., then you are operating in bad faith and with malicious intent. The quickest way to shut this website down is to obey the law or show us why our research on why you aren't obeying the law is wrong.

"I know of no safe depository of the ultimate powers of society but the people themselves, and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion".
[Thomas Jefferson]

If you are sincere about wanting us to obey and respect not just the law, but the spirit and intent of the law, then why don't you set the example by obeying the ONE AND ONLY LAW below, which is the very basis upon which ALL of your earthly moral authority derives as a government: protecting and helping and loving the most helpless and ignorant and misinformed and poor members of society, which includes me, who can't afford his own lawyer and simply wants to be shown what the law requires by a person in authority. Put your money where your mouth is or be forever branded a HYPOCRITE!

For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."
[Gal 5:14, Bible, NKJV]

On the other hand, if your only purpose is to abuse presumption, slander, verbal abuse, and political mud-slinging in front of a deliberately DISinformed jury to discredit us, prejudice our rights, and advantage yourself personally (in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208) without FIRST informally trying to correct or improve our materials through other than legal process, then you reveal yourself as a selfish and evil disciple of Satan spreading a false Civil Religion of Socialism for your own personal benefit.

"You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own resources, for he is a liar and the father of it."
[John 8:44, Bible, NKJV]

You are a servant of the People according to our Supreme Court and I am among the People (see section 4.6.1 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302) who are Sovereign over Their government. Servants do not go around slandering their Masters or rebelling against them, and if they do, God says these evil servants should be punished.

"But if that servant says in his heart 'My master is delaying his coming,' and begins to beat the male and female servants, and to eat and drink and be drunk, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. And that servant who knew his master's will, and did not prepare himself or do according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes."
[Luke 12:45-47, Bible, NKJV]

Therefore, do not attempt to summons or contact us unless and until you FIRST answering the above itemized list of questions with a signed paper affidavit that says that you agree to accept a \$1,000,000 personal liability for being wrong. This is the same kind of liability you impose upon those who challenge your authority, so you must be willing to provide equal protection of the law. We will not answer your questions under the Fifth Amendment until you answer our questions FIRST. Any other approach would constitute rewarding you for operating in BAD FAITH and encourage hypocrisy and violation of fiduciary duty on the part of government servants. Because we are more interested in the truth than our own agenda, we promise to post your response here for all to read unedited. Jesus demonstrated why this is the only reasonable course, when he made the statement below to a bunch of lawyers who were trying to stone and punish an adulterer:

Then the scribes [religious leaders] and Pharisees [lawyers] brought to Him a woman caught in adultery. And when they had set her in the midst, they said to Him, "Teacher, this woman was caught in adultery, in the very act. Now Moses, in the law, commanded us that such should be stoned. But what do You say?" This they said, testing Him, that they might have something of which to accuse Him. But Jesus stooped down and wrote on the ground with His finger, as though He did not hear.

So when they continued asking Him, He raised Himself up and said to them, "He who is without sin among you [lawyers], let him throw a stone at her first."
[John 8:7, Bible, NKJV]


We have spent many man years of our own uncompensated time creating the materials on this website and making sure that everything on it is completely consistent with both God's laws and man's laws and making sure that we are without sin in the things we are saying. Now it is your turn to take EQUAL responsibility for the accuracy of your statements in a public forum. You are going to have to prove, using the words right out of the government's own mouth and overwhelming evidence of your own misdeeds, that you are NOT a sinner FIRST before you can have any moral authority whatsoever to throw stones at us or try to slander us. Unless you can rebut the overwhelming evidence of your own wrongdoing appearing in the above list of documents to rebut, post the answers on your website, and take responsibility for the answers by posting the author prominently, and thereby thoughtfully and carefully answer our Petition for Redress of Grievances as the First Amendment to the Constitution requires of you, then you have no business throwing rocks at us first. Here is what Jesus [God] Himself said on this very subject:

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees [lawyers], hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of extortion and self-indulgence. Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish [your own lives], that the outside of them [the laws you administer and the justice system in general] may be clean also."
[Matt. 23:25-26, Bible, NKJV]

Government employees who do not heed the contents of this section and participate in litigation directed against this ministry using materials off this website or derived in communicating with us in any way are forewarned that the [Member Agreement](#) and the [Copyright License Agreements](#) applying to such information will cause them to:

1. Make themselves the subject of the suit, because they substitute themselves in our place as the adjudged party.
2. Stipulate to admit the [Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016](#) into evidence, with an answer of "Yes" to every questions in any litigation involving this ministry or its officers, employees, or volunteers.
3. Agree and stipulate to admit EVERYTHING off this website and the Family Guardian website into any litigation directed against us.
4. Be liable to pay \$10,000,000 to the author for pursuing litigation in bad faith because they did not formally notify us of errors BEFORE pursuing litigation.
5. Be liable to pay 10 times \$300,000 because they are acting as government informants, witnesses, or litigants against us. They agree not to accept reimbursement from the government for this amount.
6. Agree to donate 50% of their pay as a federal employee to the ministry for the rest of their life to compensate the victims who they did not make a good faith effort to promptly inform us of any errors and give us a chance to fix them.

13. Contacting Us

We hope that our offerings are a blessing to our  [Ministry Members](#). If you find anything that is inconsistent with reality or prevailing law in our educational materials, we solicit [immediate feedback](#) from you to correct any errors, along with the authoritative third-party evidence that leads you to believe that they might be incorrect. Your sources of evidence must be consistent with our memorandum of law below:

If you would like to contact us, [click here](#).

14. Our Friends and Favorite Links

The following religious ministries and resources have goals and missions that are entirely compatible with and complementary to our mission and we encourage you to visit them and join them:

1. [Heal Our Land Ministries, Peter Kershaw](#)-resources to restore separation of church and state. Peter Kershaw runs the organization
2. [The Chalcedon Foundation](#)-dedicated to church reconstruction and restoring the authority of Biblical Law over all areas of life
3. [Institute for Christian Economics \(I.C.E.\)](#)-how to apply Christian principles to commerce and business
4. [Christian Thinktank](#)
5. [Creation Science Evangelism \(C.S.E.\)](#)-Dr. Kent Hovind
6. [Freedom Ministries, Pastor John Weaver](#)
7. [Joe Morecraft III](#)-Sermon Audio
8. [Embassy of Heaven, Paul Revere](#)-biblical teachings on government and taxation. Offer their own passports.
9. [Mercy Seat Christian Church, Pastor Matt Trehwella](#)
10. [The Institutes of Biblical Law](#)-Rousas John Rushdoony. Fascinating and very enlightening book which examines Biblical Law and its relation to man's law




11. [Barna Research, George Barna](#)-statistical research on church demographics
12. [Family Guardian: Spirituality Page](#)
13. [Family Guardian: Sovereignty and Freedom Page](#)
14. [Ecclesiastical Commonwealth Community \(ECC\) Forums](#)
15. [Christian Defense Forums](#)


15. Intended/Authorized Audience

All of the materials and information on this website have been prepared for religious, educational, and informational purposes only. Anyone and everyone may download and read our materials through this website and by doing so they consent to be subject to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and the [Disclaimer Agreement](#). All such people may "use" any of the materials on this site OTHER than our "tax information and services". However, only those who satisfy all the criteria in this section may "use" our "tax information and services", which we define to include:



1. Sending our materials to any member of the legal profession or the courts.
2. Using as evidence in a legal proceeding.
3. Attaching to administrative correspondence sent to any government agency, including the I.R.S.

Those who satisfy all the following criteria may therefore "use" our "tax information and services" as defined above:

1. Members who consent unconditionally to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).
2. "nontaxpayers" not subject to the Internal Revenue Code. [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
3. Statutory "non-resident non-persons".  [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
4. Constitutional citizens under the Fourteenth Amendment.  [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
5. Believe in God. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
6. Declared domicile is the Kingdom of God on Earth, or a de jure constitutional but not statutory "State".  [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
7. Those who are willing to take full and complete and exclusive responsibility to handle their own withholding and tax return preparation and who will not ask us to do it or help them do it.
8. Those who have completed up to step 14 in section 2 of the following according to the instructions indicated:

 [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

If you meet any of the following criteria, then you should not be using this website and instead should consult <http://www.irs.gov> for educational materials:

1. Have not read or complied fully with this Disclaimer or the " [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#)" (OFFSITE LINK) pamphlet.
2. Those who do not consent unconditionally to all the terms of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) or are Members in Bad Standing.
3. Have not read or complied fully with our [Disclaimer](#) or the  [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#) pamphlet.
4. Do not believe in God and trust only Him above any man or earthly government.
5. Using the materials on this website for financial or economic reasons. The mission of this website is entirely spiritual and moral and not financial. We seek obedience to God's law, justice, and truth and not financial ends. Greed and the lust of money are the cause for most of the evils documented on this website and we don't want to encourage more of it. This website is NOT a "patriot for profit" effort, but strictly a Christian religious ministry whose ONLY purposes are spiritual and not financial.
6. Those who are not willing to verify the truth of what we are saying here by reading and researching the law for themselves.
7. Declared "[domicile](#)" is any place within the [federal zone](#). [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
8. Engaged in a "[trade or business](#)". [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
9. Those who take deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#), earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#), or who apply a graduated rate of tax to their earnings under [26 U.S.C. §1](#). All such persons are "taxpayers" engaged in a "trade or business" because they are availing themselves of an excise taxable "privilege" under the Internal Revenue Code.
10. "[taxpayer](#)". [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.

11. Statutory "[national and citizen of the United States** at birth](#)" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
12. Statutory "[resident](#)" (aliens) as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#). [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
13. "[U.S. person](#)" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#)
14. Federal "[employee](#)" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#).
15. Have contracts in place, agency, or fiduciary duty with the federal government. Such contracts include, but are not limited to the Forms W-4, 1040, or SS-5.
16. Those who intend to use any of the information on this website to violate any enacted law that applies to the jurisdiction where they are [domiciled](#).
17. Those who are tax protesters, tax deniers, or tax defiers.
18. Those who are anti-government.

This website and the materials on it were prepared for the use of the authors only by themselves. Any use of the terms "you", "your", "individuals", "people", "persons", "we recommend", "you should", "we" or "our readers", "readers", "those", "most Americans", "employers", "employees", and all similar references either on the website or in any verbal communications or correspondence with our readers is directed at the authors and not other readers. The only exception to this rule is the [Copyright/Software License Agreement](#) which applies to everyone EXCEPT the authors or ministry. All the authors are doing by posting these materials is sharing with others the results of their research and the play book they developed only for use by themselves. For instance, the bottom of every page of the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) book says: "**TOP SECRET: For Treasury/IRS Internal Use ONLY (FOUO)**". Then in the "Disclaimer" at the beginning of the book, it defines "Treasury" as the "_____ Family Department of the Treasury". Consequently, how those materials impact or influence others is of no concern or consequence to them, and no motive may be attributed to any statements by the authors that would appear to be directed at third parties, because such statements are actually directed at themselves only. How readers use or apply the materials appearing here is entirely their choice and we assume no responsibility for how they act, or fail to act, based on the use of these materials. This approach is no different from that of the federal government, where the term "[employee](#)" in the Internal Revenue Code is made to "appear" like it applies to everyone, but in fact it only applies mandatorily to privileged elected or appointed officers of the United States government. Any effort on the part of the government to redefine the words we use to mean anything other than what we define them to mean is an admission that we don't have [First Amendment Rights](#), and such an act is an act of Treason punishable by death. How can a the authors and this ministry have [First Amendment](#) rights if we can't even define the meaning of the words we use? How can the government claim that we have [equal protection of the laws](#) guaranteed under the Constitution (see [Article 4](#), Section 2 and [Section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment](#) and the [Declaration of Independence](#)) if they can define the meaning of the words they use in their [void for vagueness](#) "codes", but we can't define the meaning of the words we use in our writings and must rely on some government [lawyer or judge with a conflict of interest](#) (in violation of [28 U.S.C. §144](#), [28 U.S.C. §455](#), and [18 U.S.C. §208](#)) to define or redefine them to have a meaning other than what we use? **Hypocrisy!**

16. Spiritual, Legal, and Political Reforms We Seek

Click on the link below to learn about the religious, political, and legal reforms that we seek in order to return to a lawful [de jure government](#) (OFFSITE LINK) that once again is operating in a way that is completely consistent with both [the Constitution](#) (OFFSITE LINK) and [God's Laws](#).

<http://sedm.org/Reforms/ReformsWeSeek.htm>

17. Closing message direct from our sponsor

In honor of our Lord Jesus Christ, we believe that the scriptures on this page demonstrate in spades the power, majesty, and sovereignty of God and render useless and worthless anything and everything that any government or lawyer or politician could ever dream up in a vain effort to compete with, extend, improve, or replace [God's Holy Law](#). Below are some of the things that God Himself has to say about such governments, politicians, and lawyers:

"Behold, the nations [and governments and politicians of the nations] are as a drop in the bucket, and are counted as the small dust on the scales."
[\[Isaiah 40:15, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

*"**All nations [and governments] before Him [God] are as nothing, and they are counted by Him less than nothing and worthless.**"*
[\[Isaiah 40:17, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

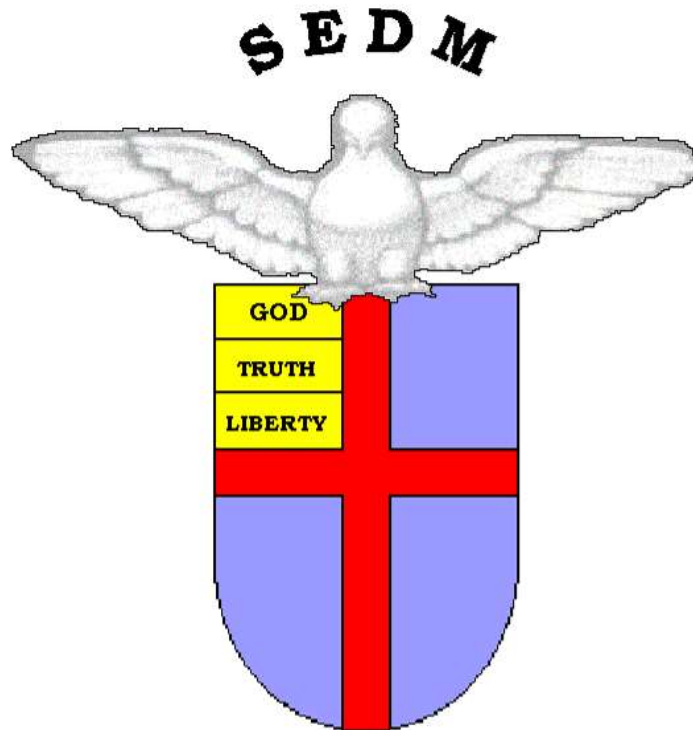
"He [God] brings the princes [and Presidents] to nothing; He makes the judges of the earth useless."
[Isaiah 40:23, Bible, NKJV]

"Indeed they [the governments and the men who make them up in relation to God] are all worthless; their works are nothing; their molded images [and their bureaus and agencies and usurious "codes" that are not law] are wind [and vanity] and confusion."
[Isaiah 41:29, Bible, NKJV]

**"Arise, O Lord,
 Do not let man [or governments made up of men] prevail;
 Let the nations be judged [and disciplined] in Your sight.
 Put them in fear [with your wrath and the timeless principles of your perfect and Glorious Law], O Lord,
 That the nations may know themselves to be but men."**
[Psalm 9:19-20, Bible, NKJV]

Finally, we would like to deliver a very inspirational message from our most esteemed sponsor, President, and Chairperson direct to you. Please turn on your sound before clicking on the link below:

[Click here](#)



Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)

[Home](#) [Contact](#)

1.15 Not a political organization

Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) is NOT a strictly political or secular organization nor do we have any purely and exclusively political goals. As a religious organization, we are considered "civilly dead" because of the requirement for separation of church and state. As civilly dead, we are not "persons" under the civil law or subject to anything but equity and the common law for any injuries we may unintentionally cause to others.

God says that we must have political EFFECTS in order to IMPLEMENT our religious goals, or our religion and our faith are vain according to God. See James 2:14-26.

ALL of the “political effects” of or our strictly religious ministry therefore IMPLEMENT our purely religious goals. They are not a SUBSTITUTE for, ADDITION to, or supplement to, our singular religious goal. That religious goal, in turn, is God’s Biblical and therefore LEGAL definition of “JUSTICE”.

*Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;
Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes.
Cease to do evil.
Learn to do good;
Seek justice.
Rebuke the oppressor [the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupted judicial system];
Defend the fatherless.
Plead for the widow [and the ignorant and "nontaxpayer"]....
 [Isaiah 1:1-26, Bible, NKJV]*

*"Is this not the fast [act of faith, worship, and OBEDIENCE] that I [God] have chosen [for believers]:
 To loose the bonds of wickedness,
 To undo the heavy burdens,
 To let the oppressed go free,
 And that you break every yoke [franchise, contract, tie, dependency, or “benefit” with the government]?"*
 [Isaiah 58:6, Bible, NKJV]

*"The Spirit of the Lord God is upon Me,
 Because the Lord has anointed Me
To preach good tidings to the poor;
 He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted,
To proclaim liberty to the [government] captives
And the opening of the prison to those who are bound;
To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord,
 And the day of vengeance of our God."*
 [Isaiah 61:1-2, Bible, NKJV]

*"Blessed are those who keep justice,
 And he who does righteousness at all times! "*
 [Psalm 106:3, Bible, NKJV]

"Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your [God's] throne; Mercy and truth go before Your face."
 [Psalm 89:14, Bible, NKJV]

"Do not strive with a man without cause, If he has done you no harm."
 [Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV]

The Bible commands believers such as us to seek justice both for our members, who are believers, as well as the secular world, who it calls our “neighbor”.

But when the Pharisees [lawyers] heard that He had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together. Then one of them, a lawyer, asked Him a question, testing Him, and saying, “Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law?”

Jesus said to him, “You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind.’ This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’ On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets.”
 [Matt. 22:34-40, Bible, NKJV]

Our pursuit of RELIGIOUS justice as defined in the Bible is a RELIGIOUS goal that can or may unavoidably lead to political effects and consequences in order to implement this purely religious goal. However, our religious mission or political activities do not DERIVE from a strictly political goal.

We therefore define “free exercise of religion” as including activities that may have political effects, but which are not intended as political pursuits or pursuits subject to any regulation whatsoever by any government.

*United States Constitution
 First Amendment - Religion and Expression*

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.

We are also FORBIDDEN as Christians from engaging in commerce or contracts with any government or exercising agency of said government because the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20:1-8) forbids us to “serve other gods” and the Bible (Luke 16:13) forbids us from serving two masters. As such, we are forbidden from exercising any public office or receiving the “benefits” of any franchise or civil statutory status, including but not limited to STATUTORY “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, “driver”, “spouse”, etc.

I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind](#)] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [[man/government worshipping socialist](#)] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?

"Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [[terrorists and persecutors](#)] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

*So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [[citizen](#)], [[resident](#)], [[taxpayer](#)], [[inhabitant](#)], or "subject" under a king or political ruler] of the world [or any man-made kingdom other than God's Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. "
[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"You shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise](#)] with them [[foreigners, pagans](#)], nor with their [[pagan government](#)] gods [[laws or judges](#)]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs [by becoming a "resident" in the process of contracting with them](#)], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their gods [under [contract or agreement or franchise](#)], it will surely be a snare to you."
[[Exodus 23:32-33](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and concerns of the world]. "
[[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws] before Me [or [My commandments](#)]."
[[Exodus 20:3](#), Bible, NKJV]*

"Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a Theocracy] at Ramah, and said to him, 'Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king [or political ruler] to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them]'.

*"But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, 'Give us a king [or political ruler] to judge us.' So Samuel prayed to the Lord. And the Lord said to Samuel, 'Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me [God as their ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge] and [served other gods](#)—so they are doing to you also [government or political rulers becoming the object of idolatry]."
[[1 Sam. 8:4-8](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"Do not walk in the [statutes of your fathers](#) [the heathens], nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk in [My statutes](#), keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God."
[[Ezekial 20:10-20](#), Bible, NKJV]*

Where is "separation of church and state" when you REALLY need it, keeping in mind that [Christians AS INDIVIDUALS are "the church"](#) and secular society is the ["state" as legally defined](#)? The John Birch Society agrees with us on the subject of not contracting with anyone in the following video:

Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements, John Birch Society (J.B.S.)
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Q24tWlrRdk>

For details on the effects of the above civil and political status, see:

1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Political Jurisdiction*, Form #05.004
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1.16 Donations support our ministry

SEDM is an entirely Member sponsored charitable religious ministry. We depend on [your generous donations](#) to maintain and improve our site, and to have resources to serve all of you. YOU (yes YOU and ONLY you) are our only sponsor because:

1. We don't monetize [our Youtube channel](#) with advertising. In fact, Google has DISABLED monetization of our channel because of the controversial nature of our content and because their rules permit controversial content to be excluded from monetization.
2. We don't advertise on our website. It would destroy our objectivity.
3. We don't have an affiliate program for referrals. Once again, it would destroy and corrupt our objectivity.
4. Our copyrighted materials are sometimes plagiarized and even CRIMINALLY STOLEN and resold by third parties for profit, destroying the market for donations to this ministry. This is done ILLEGALLY and in violation of the Copyright protecting them described in our [Disclaimer](#).
5. We are a religious ministry and are sometimes called on to give away our materials for free to the needy who can't afford them.

If you frequently use this site or find our work valuable or useful, please [consider donating](#) to our worthy cause. Very few others we have found even come close to our high standards of scholarship, credibility, evidence, and quality. That is why we had to create this site to begin with: because we couldn't find anyone who met our high standards of evidence upon which to base our beliefs. This site started as a repository for our own detailed research on the subjects it covers and blossomed into a great ministry to [lovingly do](#) the same thing for all [Truth seekers like you](#).

It is a full time job for more than one person to maintain and expand this site and to respond to and support all of our wonderful members. We spend thousands of hours and work overtime daily researching and improving the content of this site. Most of the time we receive surprisingly few donations or affirmation in return from our members, and it can be discouraging at times. If we turned [donations](#) to this site into an hourly wage, we would be operating below minimum wage and below the poverty line.

The subjects we cover cannot be found anywhere else on the internet and can't be learned in the public school or even universities. Not even by aspiring attorneys. They have all been censored for the many reasons we point out on this site. No one that we know of in the history of the world provides the extensive breadth, depth, and accuracy on the subject of freedom like we do. This makes the job we do exceptionally rare and VERY hard to replicate or even replace if we went down. Please therefore take seriously the job of supporting our vital and unique work on a regular basis or it may never again be replicated and cannot be replaced. Thank you.

PLEASE seriously consider [donating regularly to this site](#). We cannot survive without your generous and ongoing charitable donations, participation, and volunteering. We certainly don't expect to ever get rich from this ministry and it never was and never will be a business, but it would help if we even had enough to modestly support the tremendous effort we put into this site. If we don't receive the help we have been praying for, we may have to shut down this site and everyone will suffer. Here is what will be lost if we have to shut it down:

SITE STATISTICS:

1. 501 [Forms/Pubs](#)
2. 187 [Exhibits](#)
3. [Litigation Tools](#)
4. 266 [Member Subscription Library**](#) Items
5. 101 [Federal Response Letters](#)
6. 85 [State Response Letters](#)
7. 189 [Ministry Bookstore](#) items
8. 58 [Youtube videos](#)
9. 53 [Youtube playlists](#)
10. 1,643 [Freedom Sermons](#) on this and linked sites
11. 54 [Theology and Sermon Books](#)
12. 111 [FAQs](#)
13. 614 [Sovereignty Audio Files**](#)
14. Over 60 Man Years of effort expended to produce all of the content on this site
15. 4.3GB site size
16. 18,000 site files
17. 400,000 [Youtube](#) views
18. 7000 [Youtube](#) subscribers
19. In operation since 2003

Please don't do to us what Christ's apostles did to Him in His greatest hour of need: Turn their back and deny Him three times for love of filthy lucre.

The Son of Man Will Judge the Nations

³¹ "When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory. ³² All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats. ³³ And He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. ³⁴ Then the King will say to those on His right hand, 'Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: ³⁵ for I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; ³⁶ I was naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.'

³⁷ "Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink? ³⁸ When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You? ³⁹ Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?' ⁴⁰ And the King will answer and say to them, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.'

⁴¹ "Then He will also say to those on the left hand, 'Depart from Me, you cursed, into the everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels;⁴² for I was hungry and you gave Me no food; I was thirsty and you gave Me no drink;⁴³ I was a stranger [non-resident non-person] and you did not take Me in, naked and you did not clothe Me, sick and in prison [government farm] and you did not visit Me.'

⁴⁴ "Then they also will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister to You?' ⁴⁵ Then He will answer them, saying, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me.' ⁴⁶ And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life."
[[Matt. 25:31-46](#), Bible, NKJV]

We sincerely believe that the "I" Christ is talking about above includes [his AGENTS and fiduciaries](#), such as us and all those executing His will and calling on earth. He refers to "the least of these My brethren" as literally representing Himself ("straw men", [Form #05.042](#), [Form 13.007](#)). That is why we refer to this Ministry as HIS ministry, and not ours. That is why the end of the opening page of our website by says "His Majesty's Humble Servants".

"Now then, we are ambassadors [agents and representatives, meaning [STRAW MEN](#)] for Christ, as though God were pleading through us: we implore you on Christ's behalf, be reconciled to God."
[[2 Cor. 5:20](#), Bible, NKJV]

We have devoted the rest of our remaining life to taking up His cross regardless of the personal cost or sacrifice, just as He called all GOOD Christians to do in [Matt. 4:19](#) and [Matt. 16:24](#). That is the high level of commitment we believe is needed to do this important work WELL, COMPLETELY, to provide the BEST protection and defense for the sheep in God's flock, and to leave

a LASTING legacy that future generations can confidently build upon. Below are authorities on the requirement for such a legacy:

[Legacy of Love](https://newbreak.church/watch/?enmse=1&enmse_sid=55&enmse_mid=176), Mike Quinn, Newbreak.org

https://newbreak.church/watch/?enmse=1&enmse_sid=55&enmse_mid=176

“Greater love has no one than this, than to lay down one’s life for his friends.”

[[John 15:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

*“I am the good shepherd. **The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep.**”*

[[John 10:11](#), Bible, NKJV]

Jesus said to him, “**Feed My sheep.** Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were younger, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; **but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish.**”

[[John 21:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]

“I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service.”

[[Romans 12:1](#), Bible, NKJV]

THANK YOU to our valued Members and Member Subscribers, past and present. You are very appreciated. We work hard to earn and deserve your trust. Your participation, contribution, and constructive feedback is what allows us to fulfill our [important mission](#) and be a meaningful and relevant force for good, inspiration, and hope in an otherwise lost world. It would greatly discourage us and put a bright candle out standing at the top of a high hill in a HUGE sea of ignorant darkness enveloping the entire planet if we had to discontinue this ministry.

[CLICK HERE to donate.](#)

Very sincerely,

[His Majesty’s humble servants.](#)

The SEDM Ministry Team

“Two things I request of You (Deprive me not before I die): Remove falsehood and lies far from me; Give me neither poverty nor riches—Feed me with the food allotted to me; Lest I be full and deny You, And say, “Who is the Lord?” Or lest I be poor and steal, And profane the name of my God.”

[[Prov. 30:7-9](#), Bible, NKJV]

IMPORTANT CLARIFICATION: NO. We aren’t a 501(c)(3) charitable organization and contributions to us are not deductible on a tax return. Tax deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#) are only available to statutory “taxpayers” and statutory “taxpayers” are NOT allowed by our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) to “use” our tax information or services materials to interact with any government or anyone in the legal profession. Doing so would make them a Member in Bad Standing and cause them to commit perjury on government forms by [mischaracterizing their civil status \(Form #05.013\)](#) and to do so on the WRONG form, which is the 1040 form. That form is ONLY available to “aliens” and compliant members may NOT be statutory “aliens” in relation to the national government. [Click here for the definition of “individual”](#) appearing in the upper left corner of the 1040 form. We also don’t give receipts for donations because we don’t want people using them as proof of a donation on a tax return.

By taking deductions, you are also contradicting the following provision of our Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 1.2, Item 1, because a “trade or business” as described in [26 U.S.C. §162](#) is a franchises available only to public officers in the national but not state government, as we explain in [Form #05.001](#):

“1. I am not pursuing membership for financial, political, or commercial reasons. I do not seek prosperity in joining this ministry. Jesus did not have commercial motivations and neither do I. Jesus said in Matt. 6:21 and Luke 12:34 that where a man’s treasure is, there his heart will be also, and my treasure isn’t on this Earth and isn’t found in any government “benefit” or commercial franchise.”

[[Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), Section 1.2, Item 1]

Furthermore, from a biblical perspective, tax deductions turn donations into SIN, churches into non-prophet [government corporations](#) receiving a [franchise “benefit”](#), and those taking them into communist informants for a [socialist dictatorship](#). See the following for exhaustive evidence explaining this evil:

[The Crisis of Church Incorporation, Form #13.017](#)

<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/CrisisOfChurchIncorporation.pdf>

Putting donation amounts on a tax return is a also violation of God’s law that invites the condemnation of Jesus.

And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles’ hands the Holy Spirit was given, he offered them money, saying, “Give me this power also, that anyone on whom I lay hands may receive the Holy Spirit.”

But Peter said to him, “Your money perish with you, because you thought that the gift of God could be purchased with money! You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in the sight of God. Repent therefore of this your wickedness, and pray God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and bound by iniquity.”

Then Simon answered and said, “Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken may come upon me.”

[Acts 8:18-24, Bible, NKJV]

“But all their [the Pharisees] works they do to be seen by men.”

[Matt 23:5, Bible, NKJV. Jesus. Condemning the hypocrisy of the Pharisees]

“Do Good to Please God

“Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men [and especially TAX COLLECTOR MEN who Jesus called to repentance], to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in heaven. 2 Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward. 3 But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, 4 that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly.

[Matt. 6:1-4, Bible, NKJV. Written by a FORMER TAX COLLECTOR named “Matthew”]

The reader will note that NOWHERE on this site do we identify our names. We do this in fulfillment of the above scriptures as explained in [About Us Page, Section 3: About Privacy](#). ALL praise and ALL glory related to the content of this site or the services of this ministry are God’s alone. This is HIS ministry, not ours. From a legal perspective, God is the “Principal” and we are mere “agents” of Him under the [delegated authority of His holy law](#). As such, all liability and responsibility rests solely with Him and must be litigated against God Himself and not us personally.

For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.

[John 6:38, Bible, NKJV]

Jesus said to them, “My food is to do the will of Him who sent Me, and to finish His work.”

[John 4:34, Bible, NKJV]

2. STATEMENT OF FAITH

2.1 Summary of Statement of Faith

Below is a summary of our statement of faith. Sections after this one elaborate on these concepts further.

1. WE BELIEVE the Bible is the inspired, inerrant Word of God; that men are made a living soul, created in the image of God, and subject to the original jurisdiction of Genesis 1:26-28.
2. WE BELIEVE there is only one God, the God of Creation, the God of the Bible, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ; and that there is only one true religion which is rooted and grounded in Christ and the cross of Calvary (Deuteronomy 6:4; 1 Timothy 1:5).
3. WE BELIEVE that men are born sinners and need a Savior (Psalms 58:3; Romans 3:23; 6:23).
4. WE BELIEVE the Ten Commandments and relevant case law is the absolute, objective standard of right and wrong because it is an indirect reflection of the character of God. God's law is not only good for Christians, it is good for all men and their institutions; and, while the law cannot save men or regenerate society, it can, when properly applied be an instrument to purge society of evil (Exodus 20:1ff; Deuteronomy 6:1-6; 17:11; Joshua 1:8; Psalm 119:142-144; Romans 13:8; 1 John 5:1-3).
5. WE BELIEVE that [God's laws](#) and the Holy Bible are a direct expression of the character and nature of God, who is described as "the word". [James 1:1](#). Hence, the study of law is the pursuit of discovering and understanding the nature and will of God. Anyone who does not want to study or obey [God's laws](#) does not seek to know the true and living and eternal God.
6. WE BELIEVE that both the Old and New Testaments are law for the modern believer, and that any attempt to nullify, repeal, or render ineffectual any portion of the Old or New Testaments (except for the cultic and ritual laws) in the life of the modern believer is an [act of anarchy and mutiny](#) against God. [Click here](#) See the following for details.

[Laws of the Bible](#), Litigation Tool #09.001

<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

7. WE BELIEVE that Jesus Christ is the direct, subjective reflection of the character of God. He is the living Torah, the Son of God, the Logos made flesh, who was sent into the world "to save his people from their sins." The main message of Christ was the kingdom of God and the arrival of its powers to defeat man's enemies. The Savior died for sinners, was buried, and literally, tangibly, visibly rose from the dead providing proof of claim that He was the Son of God. Ascended into heaven and installed as the Messianic King, His reign is now in session at the right hand of God as Lord and Christ (Matthew 1:21; John 1:1-18; Romans 15:1-12; Acts 2:36-37; Revelation 1:5ff).
8. WE BELIEVE that all who hear the gospel and accept the authority of the Lord Jesus Christ shall be saved from their sins; that Christ is the only Savior (John 14:6; Romans 5:1-10; 10:9, 10; 1 Corinthians 15:1-12).
9. WE BELIEVE that faith in the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ has created a fellowship of men who share together in the spiritual blessings of the kingdom of God. Those who share a common relationship to Christ and the benefits of His accomplishments at Calvary are called the Church, the Chosen People of God, a New Creation, a New Race, a New Israel, a New Temple, and Royal Priesthood. Wherever God's people gather to worship Christ, the Spirit of God inhabits their praises. The true church is a living organism, the "corpus of Christ," with Christ as its Head. It is composed of the church militant on earth, and the church triumphant in heaven. It is not a dead, fictional incorporated organization subject to alien law under an agency of U.S.A., Inc. (Matthew 16:15-18; Acts 2:42; Ephesians 1:22; 2:15-21; 3:1-10; Revelation 7).
10. WE BELIEVE Christ is coming again to save His people and to judge the wicked; therefore, we believe Christians should be holy and live out Theo-centric love in conformity to God's law now (Roman 2:16; 13:8; 14:10; 1 Thessalonians 1:4-10; 2 Peter 3:14).
11. WE BELIEVE that God is our only King, Savior, and the Lawgiver of all legitimate man-made law. See the following for details:

[Jesus is My ONLY King and Lawgiver and Civil Ruler, SEDM](#)

<http://sedm.org/jesus-king-of-all-kings-thats-my-king/>

12. WE BELIEVE that the source of law in any society is the god of that society. See:
 - 12.1. [The Biblical Institutes of Law](#)-Rousas John Rushdoony.
<http://chalcedon.edu/research/books/the-institutes-of-biblical-law-voumel-1/>
 - 12.2. [Why All Man-Made Law is Religious in Nature](#), Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChurchVState/WhyAllManmadeLawRelig.htm>
13. WE BELIEVE that Christianity as we understand it is a relationship with Jesus Christ, [a law system](#), a governmental system, and a way of life, and not merely or ONLY a "religion". We are commanded to be IN the world but not OF the world. John 15:19-21, 1 John 2:15. This means in legal terms that [we cannot have a civil domicile within Caesar's](#)

[jurisdiction](#). Any attempt to undermine or interfere with this aspect of our religious practice is a direct violation of the First Amendment. [Choosing a civil domicile](#) is how we nominate a KING to be ABOVE us rather than BELOW us, and the Bible [forbids secular kings from CIVILLY ruling over \(above\) Christians](#). They can serve from BELOW, but not rule from ABOVE. [Matt. 20:20-28](#). Hence, being subject to the civil statutory law as a SERVANT of a ruler or king is a violation of God's [delegation of authority order, the Bible](#).

14. WE BELIEVE that any attempt to replace [God's law](#) with man-made law always leads to [injustice \(Form #05.050\)](#), [usury](#), [corruption](#), and injury to all those who are the subject of it. In legal terms, that replacement is called replacing PRIVATE rights with PUBLIC rights/franchises. See the following for details.

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15. WE BELIEVE that any attempt to abuse man's law to compel Christians to disobey what God commands or do what God forbids is a violation of the First Amendment which Christians [must not consent to](#), disobey, protest, and resist. Acts 5:29.
16. WE BELIEVE that it is the duty of all Christians to learn and obey God's law, and especially in regards to how they interact with the secular world in everyday life and as jurists and voters. This is the means of sanctification, which determines our reward IN Heaven but is not the source of our salvation. [Click here](#) for details.
17. WE BELIEVE that one is ONLY free when they are EQUAL in the eyes of God's law to anyone and everyone else. God is no respecter of persons. See the following for details.

Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction

VIDEO: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ikf7CcT2I8I>

SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/FoundOfFreedom-Slides.pdf>

18. WE BELIEVE that any attempt to make any person, race, or group of people superior to any other in the eyes of the civil, constitutional, or common law will inevitably and needlessly lead to sin, strife, corruption, wars, and violence of the kind that started with Cain and Able (Gen. 4) and recurred with Joseph and his brothers (Gen. 37) and in many other places in the Bible. Government franchises are the main method of CREATING and ENFORCING such inequality under the law, and therefore, are a violation of God's law for a [real de jure government](#). [Click here](#) for details.
19. WE BELIEVE that the only kind of hate that is Biblically justified is hate of sin and crime, not hate of sinners. In legal parlance, this kind of hate is called "[justice](#)". See the following for details:
- 19.1. *What Does the Bible Say About Hate?*, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Corruption/HATEPub-040513.pdf>
- 19.2. [Sermon 8542a by Ben Williams](#) about when it is permissible to hate.
20. WE BELIEVE that all [collectivist ideologies, including but not limited to socialism and communism](#), are evil and even satanic because they [implement idolatry](#), usurp God's authority, and replace God with Caesar as the lawgiver. See the following for Biblically based materials on the subject.

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

We are not associated with any one or more of any of the following groups or ideologies:

1. **Groups:**

- 1.1. Anti-semites
- 1.2. Christian identity
- 1.3. Communists
- 1.4. Democratic party
- 1.5. Militia
- 1.6. Montana Freemen
- 1.7. Nazis
- 1.8. Patriots
- 1.9. Skinheads
- 1.10. [Socialist party](#)
- 1.11. Super-patriots
- 1.12. White supremacists
- 1.13. Republicans
- 1.14. Tax protesters
- 1.15. Tax deniers
- 1.16. Tax defiers
- 1.17. [UCC Remption](#)

2. **Ideologies:**

- 2.1. Racism
- 2.2. Liberalism
- 2.3. [Sovereign Citizen movement](#)
- 2.4. Common law court movement
- 2.5. Anti-government

Paul Harvey did the best job of explaining WHY God thinks that partisanship such as the above list of groups and ideologies is bad:

[A Letter From God](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Paul Harvey
[If I Were the Devil](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Paul Harvey

We object to any and ALL labeling, stereotyping, name-calling or [civil \(Form #05.002\)](#) or [political \(Form #13.008\)](#) status association or assignment to us or anyone in our ministry because all such activities are designed to:

1. Disrespect, denigrate, or oppress others.
2. Compel people to abandon their individual rights in exchange for collective rights.
3. Promote or protect COLLECTIVISM, which is among the greatest evils of all. See [Collectivism and How to Resist It Course, Form #12.024](#).

ALL are equal under [REAL law \(Form #05.048\)](#) and should be treated with respect, equality, and have their own individuality and uniqueness recognized.

"You shall have the same law for the stranger and for one from your own country; for I am the Lord your God."
 [Lev. 24:22, Bible, NKJV]

For an explanation of what the above scripture implies, see:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 10.3
 FORMS PAGE: <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

The equality of treatment of all under the law as the FOUNDATION of ALL of your freedom and freedom is a PRIMARY goal of this website. By "equality of treatment", we mean equality of OPPORTUNITY, not equality of RESULT, as we describe in [What is "Justice"?, Form #05.050](#). We would be the same kind of hypocrites as the [Pharisees who Jesus criticized \(Form #05.048\)](#) to advocate the hypocrisy that any race or group of people are unequal, above the law, sinister, or inferior in the eyes of any REAL law. Furthermore, any kind of so-called "law" that creates inequality or "class legislation" is NOT de jure or REAL law, but a usurpation that is private and non-governmental and commercial in nature and ought to be treated as such by all courts. On this subject, Jesus said the following:

"For whoever does the will of God [described in [God's Laws](#)] is My brother and My sister and mother."
 [Jesus, in [Mark 3:35](#), NKJV]

Based on the above, anyone and everyone who adopts [Jesus as their King](#) and Lawgiver is, by definition, grafted into God's family, regardless of their race. For background on the equality of all races and peoples under the law, see:

1. [Foundations of Freedom Course](#), Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction
 VIDEO: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ikf7CcT2I8I>
 SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/FoundOfFreedom-Slides.pdf>
2. [Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](#), Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Discrimination and Racism Topic](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Family Guardian Fellowship
4. [Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 4: Equality and Equal Protection: The Foundation of All Your Freedom](#) (OFFSITE LINK)- Family Guardian Fellowship

The ABUSE of law to CREATE INEQUALITY between any people, ethnicities, or groups is the main source of MOST of the [injustice in this world](#). The main vehicle for creating INEQUALITY under the law is franchises, privileges, and “benefits”. For further details on franchises, see:

1. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>
3. *U.S. Citizens and the New World Order* (OFFSITE LINK)-Musicians for Freedom
<http://sedm.org/u-s-citizens-and-the-new-world-order/>
4. *Devil’s Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are up Against*
<http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>
5. *The Government “Benefits” Scam*, Form #05.040-Member Subscription form

About the dignity and equality of all, the Bible says:

“Honor ALL people [regardless of race or circumstance]. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king.”
[1 Peter 2:7, Bible, NKJV]

“Let love be without hypocrisy. Abhor what is evil. Cling to what is good.”
[Romans 12:9, Bible, NKJV]

*“But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, willing to yield, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without **hypocrisy**.”*
[James 3:17, Bible, NKJV]

If our detractors simply can’t resist either inventing labels or stereotypes to characterize us or redefining our own labels and then using those labels to SLANDER us or associate us with the [disabilities of a civil or legal status \(Form #13.008\)](#) we are not allowed by God’s law to consent to under [His delegation of authority order \(Form #13.007\)](#), then they should be taking anger management courses and be prosecuted for hate crimes. Labels and stereotypes are for LITTLE minds that are closed, ignorant, and [presumptuous](#). Open minds respect and protect the equality, dignity, and uniqueness of any and every human, faith, race, and belief of others. Minds are like parachutes. They only work when they are open. Labels and stereotypes are engineered to: 1. CLOSE minds; 2. Enjoin original thought and progress and the education, intelligence, ingenuity, and creativity needed to produce it.

Although these are OUR beliefs, we accept people of nearly all faiths so long as they satisfy the criteria found in:

[About Us Page](#), Section 9: About Religious Tolerance and This Ministry, SEDM
<http://sedm.org/Ministry/AboutUs.htm#9. About religious tolerance and this ministry>

All readers to this site who locate any document, sermon, or teaching in conflict with the above are asked to promptly submit an errata to the above through the [SEDM Forums, Forum #9.4](#). Membership is free and you must be logged in to post. It is a mandatory obligation of membership that all those who discover inaccuracies on this site must bring them to our attention promptly, and ESPECIALLY before they criticize us in front of anyone OTHER than members.

Below is a summary of the corruption we are fighting and the paradise we seek in Heaven for all those that join the fight with us.

The Character of Those Who May Dwell with the Lord

Lord, who may abide in [[domicile](#)] Your tabernacle?
Who may dwell [[domicile](#)] in Your holy hill [[political kingdom](#)]?
He who walks uprightly,
And works righteousness,
And [speaks the truth in his heart](#);
He who [does not backbite with his tongue](#),
Nor [does evil to his neighbor](#) [Form #11.401],
Nor does he take up a [reproach](#) [[slander based on legal deception, Form #05.014](#)] against his friend;
[In whose eyes a vile person is despised](#),
But he honors those who fear the Lord;

He who swears to his own hurt and does not change;
 He who [does not put out his money at usury](#),
 Nor [does he take a bribe against the innocent](#).
 He who does these things shall never be moved.
 [Psalm 15, Bible, NKJV]

The Way of the Righteous and the End of the Ungodly

[Blessed is the man \[Deut. 28\]](#)
 Who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly [[pagan, statist, money loving attorneys](#)],
 Nor stands in the [path of sinners \[Form #11.401\]](#),
 Nor sits in the [seat of the scornful \[Form #05.014\]](#);
 But his delight is in [the law of the Lord](#),
 And in [His law](#) he meditates day and night.
 He shall be like a tree
 Planted by the rivers of water,
 That brings forth its fruit in its season,
 Whose leaf also shall not wither;
 And whatever he does shall prosper [[Deut. 11](#), [Deut. 28](#)].

[The ungodly are not so](#),
 But are like the chaff which the wind drives away.
 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment,
 Nor [sinners](#) in the congregation of the righteous.

For the Lord knows the [way of the righteous \[Form #13.001\]](#),
 But the [way of the ungodly \[Form #11.401\]](#) shall perish.
 [[Psalm 1:1-6](#), Bible, NKJV; [Click here](#) for an analysis of this verse]

“The law of Your [God’s] mouth is better to me Than thousands of coins of gold and silver.”
 [Psalm 119:72, Bible, NKJV]

2.2 Spiritual and Religious Ministry Foundations

This ministry is based on Isaiah 58, which requires Christians to worship and glorify God by serving and protecting and liberating Americans everywhere from corrupt and unlawful and unconstitutional abuses by their state and federal government and their fellow Americans:

“Is this not the fast [means of worship] that I [God] have chosen:
 To loose the bonds of wickedness,
 To undo the heavy burdens,
 To let the oppressed go free,
 And that you break every yoke?”
 [[Isaiah 58:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

The first four commandments of the Ten Commandments found in Exodus 20:2-11 require us to love our God with all of our mind, soul, and strength:

“I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me, ^obut showing mercy to thousands, to **those who love Me and keep My commandments.**”
 [Exodus 20:5-6, Bible, NKJV]

Both Jesus and Paul said in the Bible that this love we are commanded to have for God should express itself through **obedience** to God’s laws:

“If you love Me, keep My commandments.”
 [John 14:15, Bible, NKJV]

“He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him.”

[John 14:21, Bible, NKJV]

"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love, just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love."

[John 15:10, Bible, NJJV]

"But **whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him.** By this we know that we are in Him."

[1 John 2:5, Bible, NKJV]

"**For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments.** And His commandments are not burdensome."

[1 John 5:3, Bible, NKJV]

The last six commandments found in Exodus 20:12-17 command us to love our neighbor and show us how to love our neighbor. The SEDM ministry exists to fulfill the Ten Commandments and God's laws by loving and serving our neighbor and furthering the sovereignty of both God and His Ten Commandments within our culture. One of the commandments that is being broken by our government regularly is the eighth commandment, which prohibits stealing. Our government has been stealing from its citizens in violation of the eighth commandment and doing so by lying to them in violation of ninth commandment.

"And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh: **That they may walk in My statutes, and keep Mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be My people, and I will be their God.**"

[Ezekiah 11:19-20, Bible]

Our government should be the servant of the sovereign people, and not their abusive master. That is the relationship ordained by our founding fathers. Christians are not allowed to have kings or any sovereign but God above them.³ By implication, they are to be governed by God instead. The purpose of this ministry is to show people how to be governed by God and His Laws so that government becomes unnecessary and redundant and can shrink in power and size.

Yes, we are part of this ministry because we are after wealth, but the wealth we seek is not earthly wealth:

"Again, **the kingdom of heaven is like treasure hidden in a field,** which a man found and hid; and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field."

[Matt. 13:44, Bible, NKJV]

The goal of the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry is *justice* achieved through education and *action*. We define "justice" and the means by which it has become corrupted according to the following:

1. Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "justice"
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/justice.htm>
3. The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. The Simple Cure for Socialism
http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Humor/bird_feeder.mp4
5. The Law, Frederic Bastiat
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TheLaw/TheLaw.htm>

We will do everything we can to equip our ministry participants with the tools and the truth that are needed to be effective in the legal battle against the evils described in our educational materials. In the end, however, if our ministry participants are *unwilling* to *passionately act* and *do justice* as the Lord requires of us after being exposed to the truths found in our educational materials, then they are *wasting their time interacting with us and also interfering with the efforts of men more noble and worthy than themselves by wasting the precious resources that God has entrusted to us for their benefit as His fiduciary:*

"But **whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him.** By this we know that we are in Him."

[1 John 2:5, Bible, NKJV]

³ See 1 Sam. 8:4-8 and 1 Sam. 12:12-19.

"For this is the love of God, that we **keep** His commandments. And His commandments are not burdensome."
[1 John 5:3, Bible, NKJV]

"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven."
[Matt. 7:21, Bible, NKJV]

"Therefore, to him who knows to do good and **does not DO** it, to him it is sin."
[James 4:17, Bible, NKJV]

"Blessed are those who **do** His commandments, that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city."
[Rev. 22:14, Bible, NKJV]

"Now therefore, listen to me, my children, For **blessed are those who keep my ways.**"
[Prov. 8:32, Bible, NKJV]

"He has shown you, O man, what is good;
And **what does the Lord require of you**

But to DO justly,
To love mercy,
And to walk humbly with your God?"
[Micah 6:8, Bible, NKJV]

"For I have come [as Truth] to set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in law; and a man's enemies will be those of his own household. [Truth and allegiance to Truth divides] **He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me.** [and He who loves his **money** or his **possessions** more than Me is not worthy of Me, Matt. 19:21] And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. **And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me.** He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it. He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me."
[Jesus in Matt. 10:35-38, Bible, NKJV]

"But **he who looks into the perfect law of liberty** and continues in it, and is not a forgetful hearer **but a DOER of the work**, this one **will be blessed in what he does.**"
[James 1:25, Bible, NKJV]

2.3 Requirement for salvation

"But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear;"
[1 Peter 3:15, Bible, NKJV]

Here is what we believe the bible teaches that one must do to be saved:

1. **Hear the Gospel:** Romans 10:14,17, Act 15:7, Act 18:8). Our ministry teaches how the gospel applies directly to the affairs of men, thus enabling this component of salvation.
2. **Have faith (Believe):** Hebrews 11:6, Romans 1:16, John 3:16, John 3:36).
3. **Repent of our sins:** Acts 17:30, Mark 1:15, 2 Peter 3:9, Romans 2:4, 2 Chronicles 7:10.
4. **Confess Jesus as Lord and Christ:** Romans 10:9-10, Matthew 10:32, Luke 12:8, Phillippians 2:11.
5. **Be baptized (for the remission of sins):** Acts 2:38-41, Acts 8:12, Acts 18:8, Acts 22:16, Gallatians 3:26-27, 1 Chronicles 12:13, Collosians 2:10-13, Romans 6:2-7,17-18, John 3:1-5,8, 1 Peter 1:22-23.
6. **Live a faithful Christian life:** Acts 14:22, Collosians 1:23.

2.4 Our Delegation of Authority Order from God as Christians

We view the Holy Bible as:

1. A treaty between man and God.
2. A delegation of authority order from God to his believers which creates a fiduciary relationship and makes us trustees, public officers, and citizens of the Kingdom of Heaven and not any place on earth.
3. A law book containing statutes, laws, and judgments of God which supersede any earthly or man-made authority.

Members of the ministry must pledge the paramount authority of this delegation of authority order is above any and all earthly laws, governments, or men. The terms of the delegation of authority order from God are found in our document below.

Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2.5 Jesus refused a domicile, refused to participate in all franchises, benefits, and privileges, and refused the “civil status” that made them possible

It may interest the reader to learn that Jesus had NO civil status and refused to participate in any government “benefit”, franchise, or privilege:

The Humbled and Exalted Christ

“Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, who, being in the form of God, did not consider it robbery to be equal with God, but made Himself of no reputation, taking the form of a bondservant, and coming in the likeness of men. And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient to the point of death, even the death of the cross. Therefore God also has highly exalted Him and given Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on earth, and of those under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”
 [Phil 2:5-11, Bible, NKJV]

Below is a famous Bible commentary on the above passage:

“Think of yourselves the way Christ Jesus thought of himself. He had equal status with God but didn’t think so much of himself that he had to cling to the advantages of that status no matter what. Not at all. When the time came, he set aside the privileges of deity and took on the status of a slave, became human! Having become human, he stayed human. It was an incredibly humbling process. He didn’t claim special privileges. Instead, he lived a selfless, obedient life and then died a selfless, obedient death—and the worst kind of death at that—a crucifixion.”

“Because of that obedience, God lifted him high and honored him far beyond anyone or anything, ever, so that all created beings in heaven and on earth—even those long ago dead and buried—will bow in worship before this Jesus Christ, and call out in praise that he is the Master of all, to the glorious honor of God the Father.”
 [Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5–11). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress]

Below is a summary of lessons learned from the above amplified version of the same passage, put into the context of privileges, civil status, and franchises:

1. Jesus forsook having a civil status and the privileges and franchises of the Kingdom of Heaven franchise that made that status possible.
2. He instead chose a civil status lower for Himself than other mere humans below him in status.
3. BECAUSE He forsook the “benefits”, privileges, and franchises associated with the civil status of “God” while here on earth, he was blessed beyond all measure by God.

Moral of the Story: We can only be blessed by God if we do not seek to use benefits, privileges, and franchises to elevate ourselves above anyone else or to pursue a civil status above others.

“Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted [“foreign”, “sovereign”, and/or “alien”] from the world [and the corrupt BEAST governments and rulers of the world].”
 [James 1:27, Bible, NKJV]

One cannot be “unspotted from the world” without surrendering and not pursuing any and all civil statuses, franchises, or benefits.

The OPPOSITE of being “unspotted from the world” is the following. The pursuit of government “benefits” or the civil status that makes them possible is synonymous with the phrase “your desire for pleasure” in the following passage.

“Where do wars and fights come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned money or “benefits”, privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic governments]? You lust [after other people’s money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory “citizenship”] with the world [for the governments of the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY “citizen”, “resident”, “inhabitant”, “person” franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God.”
[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

The personification of those who did the OPPOSITE of Jesus and pursued civil status, rewards, benefits, privileges, and franchises were the Pharisees, and these people were the ONLY people Jesus got mad at. Here’s what He said about them in one of his very few angry tirades. Back then, they had a theocracy and the Bible was their law book, so the term “religion scholars” meant the lawyers of that time, not the pastors of today’s time.

I’ve had it with you! You’re hopeless, you religion scholars, you Pharisees! Frauds! Your lives are roadblocks to God’s kingdom. You refuse to enter, and won’t let anyone else in either.

“You’re hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You go halfway around the world to make a convert, but once you get him you make him into a replica of yourselves, double-damned.

“You’re hopeless! What arrogant stupidity! You say, ‘If someone makes a promise with his fingers crossed, that’s nothing; but if he swears with his hand on the Bible, that’s serious.’ What ignorance! Does the leather on the Bible carry more weight than the skin on your hands? And what about this piece of trivia: ‘If you shake hands on a promise, that’s nothing; but if you raise your hand that God is your witness, that’s serious’? What ridiculous hairsplitting! What difference does it make whether you shake hands or raise hands? A promise is a promise. What difference does it make if you make your promise inside or outside a house of worship? A promise is a promise. God is present, watching and holding you to account regardless.

“You’re hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You keep meticulous account books, tithing on every nickel and dime you get, but on the meat of God’s Law, things like fairness and compassion and commitment—the absolute basics!—you carelessly take it or leave it. Careful bookkeeping is commendable, but the basics are required. Do you have any idea how silly you look, writing a life story that’s wrong from start to finish, nitpicking over commas and semicolons?

“You’re hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You burnish the surface of your cups and bowls so they sparkle in the sun, while the insides are maggoty with your greed and gluttony. Stupid Pharisee! Scour the insides, and then the gleaming surface will mean something.

“You’re hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You’re like manicured grave plots, grass clipped and the flowers bright, but six feet down it’s all rotting bones and worm-eaten flesh. People look at you and think you’re saints, but beneath the skin you’re total frauds.

“You’re hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You build granite tombs for your prophets and marble monuments for your saints. And you say that if you had lived in the days of your ancestors, no blood would have been on your hands. You protest too much! You’re cut from the same cloth as those murderers, and daily add to the death count.

“Snakes! Reptilian sneaks! Do you think you can worm your way out of this? Never have to pay the piper? It’s on account of people like you that I send prophets and wise guides and scholars generation after generation—and generation after generation you treat them like dirt, greeting them with lynch mobs, hounding them with abuse.

“You can’t squirm out of this: Every drop of righteous blood ever spilled on this earth, beginning with the blood of that good man Abel right down to the blood of Zechariah, Barachiah’s son, whom you murdered at his prayers, is on your head. All this, I’m telling you, is coming down on you, on your generation.

“Jerusalem! Jerusalem! Murderer of prophets! Killer of the ones who brought you God’s news! How often I’ve ached to embrace your children, the way a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you wouldn’t let me. And now you’re

so desolate, nothing but a ghost town. What is there left to say? Only this: I'm out of here soon. The next time you see me you'll say, 'Oh, God has blessed him! He's come, bringing God's rule!'"

[Peterson, E. H. (2005). *The Message: the Bible in contemporary language* (Mt 23:13–39). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress.]

Keep in mind that the term “hypocrite” is defined in the following passages as “trusting in privileges”, meaning franchises: Jer 7:4; Mt 3:9.

Jesus kept Himself unspotted from the world by not choosing a domicile there. The phrase “nowhere to lay His head” in the following passage is synonymous with a legal home or domicile.

The Cost of Discipleship

And when Jesus saw great multitudes about Him, He gave a command to depart to the other side. Then a certain scribe came and said to Him, “Teacher, I will follow You wherever You go.”

And Jesus said to him, “**Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.**”

[Matt. 8:18-20, Bible, NKJV]

“If you were of the world, the world would love its own. **Yet because you are not of [domiciled within] the world, but I [Jesus] chose you [believers] out of the world, therefore the world hates you.** Remember the word that I said to you, ‘A [public] servant is not greater than his [Sovereign] master.’ If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also [as trustees of the public trust]. But all these things they will do to you for My name’s sake, because they do not know Him [God] who sent Me.”

[Jesus in John 15:19-21, Bible, NKJV]

It is perhaps because of the content of this section that Jesus was widely regarded as an “anarchist”. See:

Jesus Is An Anarchist, James Redford

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/ChurchvState/JesusAnarchist.htm>

2.6 Satan’s greatest sin was abusing “privileges” and “franchises” to make himself equal to or above God

In the previous section, we showed how Christ refused privileges, benefits, and franchises and insisted on equality towards every other human. In this chapter, we compare that approach to Satan’s approach. It should interest the Christian reader to know that Satan’s greatest sin in the Bible was to abuse the “privileges” and therefore franchises bestowed by God to try to elevate himself to an equal or superior relation to God. By doing so, he insisted on being above every other creation of God, including humans. He did this out of pride, vanity, conceit, and covetousness.

Satan abused the “benefits” of the Bible franchise to try to become superior rather than remain equal to all other humans or believers. Below is what one commentary amazingly says on the subject:

WHAT WAS SATAN’S SIN?

Satan’s sin was done from a privileged position. He was not a deprived creature who had not drunk deeply of the blessings of God before he sinned. Indeed, Ezekiel 28:11–15 declares some astounding things about the privileged position in which he sinned. That this passage has Satan in view seems most likely if one eliminates the idea that it is a mythical tale of heathen origin and if one takes the language at all plainly and not merely as filled with Oriental exaggerations. **Ezekiel “saw the work and activity of Satan, whom the king of Tyre was emulating in so many ways.” Satan’s privileges included (1) full measure of wisdom (v. 12), (2) perfection in beauty (v. 12), (3) dazzling appearance (v. 13), (4) a place of special prominence as the anointed cherub that covered God’s throne (v. 14).** Verse 15 (ASV) says all that the Bible says about the origin of sin—“till unrighteousness was found in thee.” It is clear, however, that Satan was not created as an evil being, for the verse clearly declares he was perfect when created. Furthermore, God did not make him sin; he sinned of his own volition and assumed full responsibility for that sin; and because of his great privileges, it is obvious that Satan sinned with full knowledge.

Satan’s sin was pride (1 Ti 3:6). The specific details of how that pride erupted are given in Isaiah 14:13–14 and are summarized in the assertion, “I will be like the most High” (v. 14).

[Ryrie, C. C. (1972). *A survey of Bible doctrine*. Chicago: Moody Press]

Christ’s greatest glory, on the other hand, was to do the OPPOSITE of Satan in this regard:

1. Jesus made his own desires and flesh “invisible” and became an agent and fiduciary of God 24 hours a day, 7 days a week:

““Whoever receives this little child in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me receives Him who sent Me. For he who is least among you all will be great.””
[Luke 9:48, Bible, NKJV]

“Father, if it is Your will, take this cup away from Me; nevertheless not My will, but Yours, be done.”
[Luke 22:42, Bible, NKJV]

“And the Father Himself, who sent Me, has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His form.”
[John 5:37, Bible, NKJV]

“For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.”
[John 6:38, Bible, NKJV]

“Then Jesus cried out and said, “He who believes in Me, believes not in Me but in Him who sent Me.”
[John 12:44, Bible, NKJV]

2. Jesus did NOT abuse the “privileges”, “franchises”, or “benefits” of God to elevate himself in importance or “rights” either above any other human or above God:

“Think of yourselves the way Christ Jesus thought of himself. He had equal status with God but didn’t think so much of himself that he had to cling to the advantages of that status no matter what. Not at all. When the time came, he set aside the privileges of deity and took on the status of a slave, became human! Having become human, he stayed human. It was an incredibly humbling process. He didn’t claim special privileges. Instead, he lived a selfless, obedient life and then died a selfless, obedient death—and the worst kind of death at that—a crucifixion.”

“Because of that obedience, God lifted him high and honored him far beyond anyone or anything, ever, so that all created beings in heaven and on earth—even those long ago dead and buried—will bow in worship before this Jesus Christ, and call out in praise that he is the Master of all, to the glorious honor of God the Father.”

[Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5–11). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress]

Basically, Jesus had a servant’s heart and required the same heart of all those who intend to lead others in government:

“But you, do not be called ‘Rabbi’; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and you are all brethren. Do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One is your Teacher, the Christ. But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted”.

[Jesus in Matt. 23:8-12, Bible, NKJV]

But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them, “You know that those who are considered rulers over the Gentiles lord it over them, and their great ones exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you shall be your servant. And whoever of you desires to be first shall be slave of all. For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many.”

[Mark 10:42–45, Bible, NKJV. See also Matt. 20:25-28]

Those in government who follow the above admonition in fact are implementing what the U.S. Supreme Court called “a society of law and not men” in Marbury v. Madison. The law is the will of the people in written form. Those who put that law above their own self-interest and execute it faithfully are:

1. Agents and/or officers of We the People.
2. “Trustees” and managers over God’s property. The entire Earth belongs to the Lord, according to the Bible.⁴
3. Acting in a fiduciary duty towards those who have entrusted them with power.

“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.⁵ Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of

⁴ “Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the LORD your God, also the earth with all that is in it.” [Deut. 10:15, Bible, NKJV]

⁵ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

*their trusts.*⁶ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.⁷ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.⁸ It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.⁹ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy.¹⁰“
[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

4. Implementing a “covenant” or “contract” or “social compact” between them and the people. All civil and common law is based on compact.¹¹
5. “Creatures [CREATIONS] of the law” as the U.S. Supreme Court calls them.¹²
6. Violating their oath and/or covenant if they use the property or rights they are managing or protecting for any aspect of private gain. In fact, 18 U.S.C. §208 makes it a crime to preside over a matter that you have a financial conflict of interest in.

All of the people in the Bible that God got most excited about were doing the above. There are many verses like those below:

1. Lev. 25:42:

“For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves.”

2. Lev. 25:55:

“For the children of Israel are servants to Me; they are My servants whom I brought out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.”

3. Numbers 14:24:

“But My servant Caleb, because he has a different spirit in him and has followed Me fully, I will bring into the land where he went, and his descendants shall inherit it.”

4. Joshua 1:2-5:

“Moses My servant is dead. Now therefore, arise, go over this Jordan, you and all this people, to the land which I am giving to them—the children of Israel. Every place that the sole of your foot will tread upon I have given you, as I said to Moses. From the wilderness and this Lebanon as far as the great river, the River Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and to the Great Sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your territory. No man shall be able to stand before you all the days of your life; as I was with Moses, so I will be with you. I will not leave you nor forsake you.”

5. 2 Sam. 3:18:

⁶ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

⁷ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

⁸ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

⁹ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹⁰ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

¹¹ “A body politic,” as aptly defined in the preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, “is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common good.” [United States v. Winstar Corp. 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

¹² “No man in this country is so high that he is above the law. No officer of the law may set that law at defiance with impunity. All the officers of the government, from the highest to the lowest, are **creatures of the law**, and are bound to obey it.” [United States v. Lee, 106 U.S., at 220]

“Now then, do it! For the LORD has spoken of David, saying, ‘By the hand of **My servant David**, I will save My people Israel from the hand of the Philistines and the hand of all their enemies.’”

6. 2 Sam. 7:8-9:

“Now therefore, thus shall you say to **My servant David**, ‘Thus says the LORD of hosts: “I took you from the sheepfold, from following the sheep, to be ruler over My people, over Israel. And I have been with you wherever you have gone, and have cut off all your enemies from before you, and have made you a great name, like the name of the great men who are on the earth.”’

God also said that you shall NOT abuse your power or commerce generally to enslave or coerce anyone:

If one of your brethren becomes poor [desperate], and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him, like a stranger or a sojourner, that he may live with you.

Take no usury or interest from him; but fear your God, that your brother may live with you.

You shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit.

I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.

‘And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel him to serve as a slave.

As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the Year of Jubilee.

And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own family. He shall return to the possession of his fathers.

For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves.

You shall not rule over him with rigor, but you shall fear your God.
[Lev. 25:35-43, Bible, NKJV]

Note above that it says that people who are poor or desperate should be treated not as slaves, but as “sojourners”, which today means “nonresidents” and “transient foreigners”. This is exactly the condition that our members are required to have.

The most famous example in the Bible of the violation of the above prohibition against usury was how Pharaoh used a famine to enslave his entire country, including the Israelites. See Gen. 47:13-26:

Joseph Deals with the Famine

¹³ Now there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very severe, so that the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan languished because of the famine. ¹⁴ And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, for the grain which they bought; and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh’s house.

¹⁵ So when the money failed in the land of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came to Joseph and said, “Give us bread, for why should we die in your presence? For the money has failed.”

¹⁶ Then Joseph said, “Give your livestock, and I will give you bread for your livestock, if the money is gone.” ¹⁷ So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for the horses, the flocks, the cattle of the herds, and for the donkeys. Thus he fed them with bread in exchange for all their livestock that year.

¹⁸ When that year had ended, they came to him the next year and said to him, “We will not hide from my lord that our money is gone; my lord also has our herds of livestock. There is nothing left in the sight of my lord but our bodies and our lands. ¹⁹ Why should we die before your eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants of Pharaoh; give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land may not be desolate.”

²⁰ Then Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for every man of the Egyptians sold his field, because the famine was severe upon them. So the land became Pharaoh’s. ²¹ And as for the people, he moved them into the cities, from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other end. ²² Only the land of the priests he did not buy; for the priests had rations allotted to them by Pharaoh, and they ate their rations which Pharaoh gave them; therefore they did not sell their lands.

²³ Then Joseph said to the people, "Indeed I have bought you and your land this day for Pharaoh. Look, here is seed for you, and you shall sow the land. ²⁴ And it shall come to pass in the harvest that you shall give one-fifth to Pharaoh. Four-fifths shall be your own, as seed for the field and for your food, for those of your households and as food for your little ones."

²⁵ So they said, "You have saved our lives; let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants."

²⁶ And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt to this day, that Pharaoh should have one-fifth, except for the land of the priests only, which did not become Pharaoh's.
[Gen. 47:13-26, Bible, NKJV]

Eventually, God liberated the Israelites in the famous story of Moses' exodus out of Egypt, but not before he brought a series of curses on Pharaoh for his usury in Exodus 4. Another similar source of usury was the Canaanites in the Bible, if you wish to investigate further. It is very interesting that the above history of usury occurred in the land of Canaan for that very reason. We talk about this subject at length in:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 21.4
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

It is interesting to note that the main political objection that most Muslim countries have to the United States is related to usury created by the abuse of commerce. The Koran forbids lending money at interest. Libya and Iraq both became the target of war and intervention because they wanted to abandon the Federal Reserve fiat currency system and implement gold instead of paper money. Muslims refer to this usury as "imperialism" and literally hate it. Iran's own leader calls for "death to America" and usury is the main reason he does so. There is no question that the abuse of commerce to create inequality, servitude, and usury is satanic because the Bible says this was the essence of Satan's greatest sin. The Muslims are correct to PEACEFULLY protest it and oppose it.

*"You were the seal of perfection,
Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.
¹³ You were in Eden, the garden of God;
Every precious stone was your covering:
The sardius, topaz, and diamond,
Beryl, onyx, and jasper,
Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold.
The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes
Was prepared for you on the day you were created.*

¹⁴ "You were the anointed cherub who covers;
I established you;
You were on the holy mountain of God;
You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.
¹⁵ You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created,
Till iniquity was found in you.

¹⁶ **"By the abundance of your trading
You became filled with violence within,
And you sinned;
Therefore I cast you as a profane thing
Out of the mountain of God;
And I destroyed you, O covering cherub,
From the midst of the fiery stones.**

¹⁷ "Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;
You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor;
I cast you to the ground,
I laid you before kings,
That they might gaze at you.

¹⁸ **"You defiled your sanctuaries
By the multitude of your iniquities,
By the iniquity of your trading;
Therefore I brought fire from your midst;
It devoured you,
And I turned you to ashes upon the earth
In the sight of all who saw you.**

¹⁹ All who knew you among the peoples are astonished at you;

You have become a horror,
And shall be no more forever. ”””
[Ezekiel 28:13-19, Bible, NKJV]

That is not to say that we condone the use of violence or terrorism to oppose usury, however. More peaceful means are available, and especially that of withdrawing our domicile and sponsorship of usurious governments and becoming non-resident non-persons. We talk about this approach in:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

We conclude in the above document that the only way that changing domicile and thereby removing funding and civil jurisdiction from the government can result in violence is if the government actively interferes with you receiving the “benefits” of doing so. When they do that, violence, revolution, anarchy, and even war is inevitable eventually.

We refer to the systematic implementation of usury as the greatest sin of our present government because it was Satan’s greatest sin. The Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise is its foundation. We describe the government as an economic terrorist, the District of Columbia as the District of Criminals, and politicians as criminals because of it. It’s all based on “the love of money”:

“For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”
[1 Tim. 6:10, Bible, NKJV]

It is our sincere belief that if we as a country had stuck to the requirements of Lev. 25:35-43 earlier in our external relations, the problems we have with terrorism from foreign nations could be significantly reduced. The United States commits usury and economic terrorism against foreign countries, so they reciprocate with violent terrorism, but both types of terrorism are equally evil. The economic interventionism and the coercion that the usury leads to is a direct violation of the requirements of justice itself. “Justice” is legally defined as the right to be left alone. If we want to be “left alone” by the terrorists and treated with respect, then we have to quit meddling in their affairs, invading and bombing their countries mainly for economic reasons, or using our economic might to coerce them with sanctions. You will always reap what you sow.

The United States as a country sows economic violence so we reap physical violence. This is the inevitable consequence of the fact that we are all equal and any attempt to make us unequal inevitably produces wars, violence, anarchy, and political instability:

“Therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.”
[Matt. 7:12, Bible, NKJV]

The U.S. Supreme Court stated the above slightly differently, when they declared the first income tax unconstitutional, which was implemented as a franchise tax that discriminated against one class of people at the expense of another and therefore, produced INEQUALITY:

*“The income tax law under consideration is marked by discriminating features which affect the whole law. It discriminates between those who receive an income of four thousand dollars and those who do not. It thus vitiates, in my judgment, by this arbitrary discrimination, the whole legislation. Hamilton says in one of his papers, (the Continentalist,) “the genius of liberty reprobates everything arbitrary or discretionary in taxation. It exacts that every man, by a definite and general rule, should know what proportion of his property the State demands; whatever liberty we may boast of in theory, it cannot exist in fact while [arbitrary] assessments continue.” 1 Hamilton’s Works, ed. 1885, 270. The legislation, in the discrimination it makes, is class legislation. Whenever a distinction is made in the burdens a law imposes or in the benefits it confers on any citizens by reason of their birth, or wealth, or religion, it is class legislation, and leads inevitably to oppression and abuses, and to general unrest and disturbance in society [e.g. wars, political conflict, violence, anarchy]. It was hoped and believed that the great amendments to the Constitution which followed the late civil war had rendered such legislation impossible for all future time. But the objectionable legislation reappears in the act under consideration. It is the same in essential character as that of the English income statute of 1691, which taxed Protestants at a certain rate, Catholics, as a class, at double the rate of Protestants, and Jews at another and separate rate. Under wise and constitutional legislation every citizen should contribute his proportion, however small the sum, to the support of the government, and it is no kindness to urge any of our citizens to escape from that obligation. If he contributes the smallest mite of his earnings to that purpose he will have a greater regard for the government and more self-respect 597*597 for himself feeling that though he is poor in fact, he is not a pauper of his government. And it is to be hoped that, whatever woes and embarrassments may befall our people, they may never lose their manliness and self-respect. Those qualities preserved, they will ultimately triumph over all reverses of fortune.”*

[. . .]

"Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very foundation of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where is the course of usurpation to end? The present assault upon capital is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping-stone to others, larger and more sweeping, till our political contests will become a war of the poor against the rich; a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness."

"If the court sanctions the power of discriminating taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the Constitution," as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, "it will mark the hour when the sure decadence of our present government will commence." If the purely arbitrary limitation of \$4000 in the present law can be sustained, none having less than that amount of income being assessed or taxed for the support of the government, the limitation of future Congresses may be fixed at a much larger sum, at five or ten or twenty thousand dollars, parties possessing an income of that amount alone being bound to bear the burdens of government; or the limitation may be designated at such an amount as a board of "walking delegates" may deem necessary. There is no safety in allowing the limitation to be adjusted except in strict compliance with the mandates of the Constitution which require its taxation, if imposed by direct taxes, to be apportioned among the States according to their representation, and if imposed by indirect taxes, to be uniform in operation and, so far as practicable, in proportion to their property, equal upon all citizens. Unless the rule of the Constitution governs, a majority may fix the limitation at such rate as will not include any of their own number."

[Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)]

We talk about our opposition to usurious commerce that produces inequality in our Disclaimer, Section 9:

SEDM Disclaimer

9. APPROACH TOWARDS "HATE SPEECH" AND HATE CRIME

This website does not enforce or support [hate speech](#) or hate crimes, violent thoughts, deeds or actions against any particular person(s), group, entity, government, mob, paramilitary force, intelligence agency, overpaid politician, head of state, queen, dignitary, ambassador, spy, spook, soldier, bowl cook, security flunky, contractor, dog, cat or mouse, Wal-Mart employee, amphibian, reptile, and or deceased entity without a PB (Physical Body).

The foundation of the religious beliefs and practices underlying this website is a refusal to contract with or engage in commerce with any and every government. Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as "intercourse".

"Commerce. ...[Intercourse](#) by way of trade and traffic [money instead of semen] between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on..."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

Hence this website advocates a religious refusal to engage in sex or intercourse or commerce with any government. In fact, the Bible even describes people who VIOLATE this prohibition as "playing the harlot" ([Ezekiel 16:41](#)) and personifies that harlot as "Babylon the Great Harlot" ([Rev. 17:5](#)), which is fornicating with the Beast, which it defines as governments ([Rev. 19:19](#)).

I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind](#)] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [[man/government worshipping socialist](#)] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?

"Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [[terrorists and persecutors](#)] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [["citizen"](#), "[resident](#)", "[taxpayer](#)", "[inhabitant](#)", or "subject" under a king or political ruler] of the world [or any man-made kingdom other than God's Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God."
[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"You shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise](#)] with them [[foreigners, pagans](#)], nor with their [[pagan government](#)] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and

you shall not dwell in theirs **by becoming a “resident” in the process of contracting with them**, lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their gods [under **contract or agreement or franchise**], it will surely be a snare to you.”
[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

“Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to **keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and concerns of the world]**.”
[James 1:27, Bible, NKJV]

“You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws] before Me [or **My commandments**].”
[Exodus 20:3, Bible, NKJV]

“Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a Theocracy] at Ramah, and said to him, ‘Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king [or political ruler] to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them]**’.

“But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, ‘**Give us a king [or political ruler] to judge us.**’ So Samuel prayed to the Lord. **And the Lord said to Samuel, ‘Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them.** According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me [God as their **ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge**] and **served other gods**—so they are doing to you also [government or political rulers becoming the object of idolatry].”
[1 Sam. 8:4-8, Bible, NKJV]

“Do not walk in the **statutes of your fathers** [the heathens], nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk in **My statutes**, keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God.”
[Ezekiel 20:10-20, Bible, NKJV]

Where is “separation of church and state” when you REALLY need it, keeping in mind that **Christians AS INDIVIDUALS are “the church”** and secular society is the **“state” as legally defined**? The John Birch Society agrees with us on the subject of not contracting with anyone in the following video:

Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements, John Birch Society (J.B.S.)
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Q24tWlrRdk>

Pastor David Jeremiah of Turning Point Ministries also agrees with us on this subject:

The Church in Satan's City, March 20, 2016
<http://sedm.org/pastor-david-jeremiah-on-separation-between-church-and-state-the-church-in-satans-city/>

President Obama also said that it is the right of EVERYONE to economically AND politically disassociate with the government so why don't the agencies of the government recognize this fact on EVERY form you use to interact with them?.

President Obama Says US Will NOT Impose Its Political or Economic System on Anyone,
Exhibit #05.053
https://youtu.be/2t_ZRQSIPr0

We wrote an entire book on how to economically and politically disassociate in fulfillment of Obama's promise above, and yet the government hypocritically actively interferes with economically and politically disassociating, in defiance of President Obama's assurances and promises. HYPOCRITES!



[Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#)

Government's tendency to compel everyone into a commercial relationship with them is defined by the Bible as the ESSENCE of Satan himself! Therefore, the religious practice and sexual orientation of avoiding commerce with governments is the essence of our religious faith:

"By the **abundance** of your [Satan's] **trading** You became filled with violence within, **And** you sinned; Therefore I cast you as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; **And** I destroyed you, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones."
[Ezekial 28:16, Bible, NKJV]

"As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he expect that his devotion should be accepted; for,

1. Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce. A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men [in government] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit, Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are defrauded by their brethren.

2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself goes by a just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein followers of him.

A [false] balance, [whether it be in the federal courtroom or in the government or in the marketplace,] cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater abomination to God."

[Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]

Any individual, group, or especially government worker that makes us the target of discrimination, violence, "selective enforcement", or hate because of this form of religious practice or "sexual orientation" or abstinence is practicing HATE SPEECH based BOTH on our religious beliefs AND our sexual orientation as legally defined. Furthermore, all readers and governments are given reasonable timely notice that the terms of use for the information and services available through this website mandate that any attempt to compel us into a commercial or tax relationship with any government shall constitute:

1. "purposeful availment" in satisfaction of the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.
2. A waiver of official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
3. A commercial invasion within the meaning of Article 4, section 4 of the United States Constitution.
4. A tort cognizable as a Fifth Amendment taking without compensation.
5. A criminal attempt at identity theft by wrongfully associating us with a civil status of "citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", etc.
6. Duress as legally defined. See Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005.

The GOVERNMENT crimes documented on this website fall within the ambit of 18 U.S.C. §2381: Treason. The penalty mandated by law for these crimes is DEATH. We demand that actors in the Department of Justice for both the states and the federal government responsible for prosecuting these crimes of Treason do so as required by law. A FAILURE to do so is ALSO an act of Treason punishable by death. Since murder is not only a crime, but a violent crime, pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §1111, then the government itself can also be classified as terrorist. It is also ludicrous to call people who demand the enforcement of the death penalty for the crimes documented as terrorists. If that were true, every jurist who sat on a murder trial in which the death penalty applied would also have to be classified as and prosecuted as a terrorist. Hypocrites.

[SEDM Disclaimer, Section 9;

SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

The moral of the story is that the main difference between Christ and Satan was how they handled "privileges" and "franchises" and whether they tried to use them as a means to create inequality or usury or slavery or servitude between them and others while they were on the earth.

As we say repeatedly throughout this document, franchises are the main method used to destroy and undermine equality of all under the law. Any attempt to implement them in any governmental system is SATANIC and emulates Satan's greatest sin.

Those in government who institute or enforce franchises will therefore get the same punishment as Satan did for exactly the same reasons.

2.7 Biblical view of taxation and government

*"The reward of energy, enterprise and thrift is taxes."
[William Feather]*

"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God." [Romans 12:1-2, Bible, NKJV]

There are several new testament verses that are quoted out of context by alleged government authorities and false churches in order to deceive people into believing that they should support their man-made governments and obey their man-made law. This, however, is not the case, as God has never given His people authority to make their own law or to walk in the statutes of men.

Therefore, a more detailed look is necessary regarding these scriptures so that the deception can clearly be seen. One verse that is relentlessly misquoted is "...render unto Caesar!" found in Mark 12:14-17, where Jesus said:

*"Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's and unto God the things that are God's."
[Mark 12:14-17, Bible, NKJV].*

When Jesus said this, he was totally aware of God's Law, and we can be sure that he was not telling the teachers of the law to do contrary to God's Law. Let's see just exactly what Jesus meant by "the things which are Caesar's" when he said this.

First of all, who was this "Caesar" that Jesus was referring to, but the equivalent of a king? Let's see who the king is in our society according to the supreme Court:

*"Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law; but in our system, while sovereign powers are delegated to the agencies of government, sovereignty itself remains with the people, by whom and for whom all government exists and acts."
[Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356; 6 S.Ct. 1064 (1886)]*

*"The people of this State, as the successors of its former sovereign, are entitled to all the rights which formerly belonged to the King by his prerogative. Through the medium of their Legislature they may exercise all the powers which previous to the Revolution could have been exercised either by the King alone, or by him in conjunction with his Parliament; subject only to those restrictions which have been imposed by the Constitution of this State or of the U.S."
[Lansing v. Smith, 21 D. 89., 4 Wendel 9 (1829) (New York)]*

The real "king" in our society is not the government or anyone serving the sovereign people in the government, but the PEOPLE! That's you! So even if you misinterpret Jesus' words to mean that we should render to corrupt government "servants" that which it illegally asks for and demands, since your own government calls you the king, then your public servants are the ones who should be "rendering"! Render to the king (Caesar, that's you) his due, which is everything that is his property and his right, including 100% of his earned wage.

*"Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.'"
[Jesus in the Bible, John 15:20]*

Why does the IRS insist on arguing with the King and violating this scripture? Therefore, covetous public servants in the government, from a Biblical perspective, simply can't be greater than the sovereigns they serve in the public at large or they are violating God's law. Plain and simple, isn't it?

The other thing that people often overlook in interpreting Jesus passage above regarding taxes is the following question:

"What exactly does belong to Caesar?"

As we pointed out earlier in sections 4.1 and 5.1.1 of The Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 book, the only thing that a sovereign (such as a government or a biological person) can "own" and control is that which he creates. Below is a list of the many things

that God created, direct from the Bible. He “owns” all these things by implication, which means everything else belongs to “Caesar”:

*“In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.”
[Gen. 1:1, Bible, NKJV]*

*¹¹The heavens are Yours [God’s], the earth also is Yours;
The world and all its fullness, You have founded them.
The north and the south, You have created them;
Tabor and Hermon rejoice in Your name.
You have a mighty arm;
Strong is Your hand, and high is Your right hand.”
[Psalm 89:11-13, Bible, NKJV]*

Well, if God created the heavens and the earth, then *what else is there?* What is it that Caesar can “own” if he can’t own these and didn’t create these? ***Even the U.S. Supreme Court confirms that a sovereign cannot destroy that which it did not create, and that the power to tax is the power to destroy. Another way of saying this is that the creation cannot be greater than its Creator.***

“Woe to him who strives with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherd of the earth! Shall the clay say to him who forms it, ‘What are you making?’ Or shall your handiwork say, ‘He has no hands?’ Woe to him who says to his father, ‘What are you begetting?’ Or to the woman, ‘What have you brought forth?’”
[Isaiah 45:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

*“What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature, and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. **The life-giving principle and the death-doing stroke must proceed from the same hand.**”*
[[VanHorne’s Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 \(1795\)](#)]

The cite below from the U.S. Supreme Court proves the above conclusion. The court was ruling on whether the federal government, which was a creation of the sovereign states, can tax its creator: a state of the Union. The conclusion was absolutely NOT!

*“The taxing power of the federal government does not therefore extend to the means or agencies through or by the employment of which the states perform their essential functions; since, if these were within its reach, they might be embarrassed, and perhaps wholly paralyzed, by the burdens it should impose. ***That the power to tax involves the power to destroy; that the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power to create; that there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government a power to control the constitutional measures of another, which other, in respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control,-are propositions not to be denied.***”*
[Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust, 157 U.S. 429 (1895)]

The government cannot tax the labor of a natural person because it didn’t create people -God did! For government to tax/destroy people who were made in the image of God and are therefore servants of God is an affront to the Creator. It also amounts to adultery by those who allow themselves to be so enslaved, because they are fornicating outside of marriage with a false idol or god called government:

“For your Maker is your husband, the Lord of hosts is His name; and your Redeemer is the Holy One of Israel; he is called the God of the whole earth, for the Lord has called you like a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, like a youthful wife when you were refused,” says your God.
[Isaiah 54:5-6, Bible, NKJV]

The definition of “commerce” in the legal dictionary confirms that serving the government or sending it our money is “intercourse”. Intercourse is illegal outside of marriage. When we commit “intercourse” with government by sending our money to it or serving it, then we are committing adultery, because government is not our husband: only God is.

***“Commerce. ...Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on...”*

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

The concept of commerce with government being a form of adultery ties back to the theme we mentioned in the previous section, where we said that the government wants you to believe that the status of being a “citizen” is just like marrying the government, and God plainly doesn’t allow that.

Extending these timeless principles to the matter above of “Rendering to Caesar”: The only thing Caesar “created” was the money with his image on it, so the only thing he has the moral authority to destroy or harm using the money is only the creation itself, which is the money. For instance, we cannot allow the use of Caesar’s money to destroy, harm, enslave, or control the people who are compelled to use it or we will violate the rulings of the Supreme Court above. The only way that result can be guaranteed is for us to give back to Caesar’s all of his fake fiat paper money and to barter with gold and silver instead. That, in fact, is exactly what the original founding fathers did! We started out with currency based on gold that had value independent of the government. This is what Jesus was indirectly implying here, and it is the only conclusion consistent with the rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court above and with Natural Order described in section 4.1 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302.

The context for the “Render to Caesar” quote above was that the Pharisees wanted to trap Jesus. They were the teachers of the Law, and knew full well what God’s word says about laws and governments other than God’s. The Pharisees knew ALL of the following:

They knew that even their own Israelite kings could not make any law, but could only administer God’s law, not turning aside from God’s commandments, to the right hand, or to the left:

[Deut 17:14] [The word of the Lord through his servant Moses]: When thou [Israel] art come unto the land which the LORD thy God gives thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

[Deut 17:18] And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites: [17:19] and it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them: [17:20] That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand. Or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

Not adding to it, or diminishing from it:

[Deut 12:32] What thing soever I command you [all Israel], observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

The Pharisees knew that it was a sin to walk in the statutes of the heathen, and that if their OWN ISRAELITE KINGS made any statutes, it was a SIN to walk in their statutes as well:

[2 Ki 17:6] In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes. [17:7] for so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, [17:8] And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made. [2 Ki 17:18] Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only. [17:19] Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

The Pharisees knew that God’s people have laws that are different from all other people’s [God’s Laws] and that even in foreign lands they do not keep the king’s laws:

[Est 3:8] Then Haman [the highest prince in the kingdom of the Medes and the Persians] said to King Hauser’s [the king of the Medes and the Persians who reigned from India to Ethiopia], “There is a certain people [The Jews; Judeans who were obedient to God’s Law] scattered and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of your kingdom; their laws are different from all other people’s, and they do not keep the king’s laws. . .”

The Pharisees knew the principle that consenting with a thief, be he king or commoner, makes one a partaker with that thief – and an apostate:

[Ps 50:18] When thou sawest a thief then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

Adulterers—Strong's reference number: 5003

Hebrew: na'aph

Definition: to commit adultery; fig. to apostatize

The Pharisees knew that those who participate in evil through the use of an agent are guilty of the act themselves:

[2 Sa 11:14] And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Joab [his agent], and sent it by the hand of Uriah. [11:15] And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die. [11:16] And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were. [11:17] And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

[2 Sa 11:26] And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband. [11:27] And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

[2 Sa 12:9] [Then Nathan said to David] Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, [through the use of an agent] and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

Therefore, by the same principle, the Pharisees knew that participating in a heathen government by financing someone else [an agent] to enforce heathen laws makes the one who pays the tribute guilty of the acts of the heathen government.

The Pharisees knew that those who are obedient to God will not pay toll, tribute, and custom to a heathen king ["Caesar"]:

[Ezr 4:6] Now in the reign of Ahasuerus [a heathen king ("Caesar")], in the beginning of his reign, they [the king's people through their agents, the counselors] wrote an accusation [to the king] against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem. [saying the following:] [4:12] Let it be known to the king that the Jews [who obey God's law, not the king's law] who came up from you have come to us at Jerusalem, and are building the rebellious and evil city, [from the king's point of view only; righteous and obedient from God's point of view] and are finishing its walls and repairing the foundations. [4:13] Let it now be known to the king that, if this city is built and the walls completed, they will not pay tax, tribute, or custom, and the king's treasury will be diminished. [They will pay no tribute to "Caesar"]. [NKJ]

[4:16] We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion [no tribute to "Caesar"] on this side the river. [KJV]

The Pharisees knew that the throne of iniquity cannot have fellowship with God:

[Ps 94:20] Shall the throne of iniquity [wicked rulers] have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? [make enactments or decrees which condemn innocent blood by adding to or diminishing from God's Law]

The Pharisees knew that the people in whose heart is God's law are to obey His Law and are not to fear the reproach of men:

[Is 51:7] Harken unto me [the Lord], ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

[Is 51:12] I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass..."

The Pharisees knew God's admonition about doing after the manners of the heathen:

[Eze 11:10] Ye [Israel] shall fall by the sword; I [the Lord] will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

[Eze 11:12] And ye shall know that I am the LORD: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

Note: The Hebrew word translated to "manners" speaks specifically of governmental and judicial activity. Here, Ezekiel is not speaking of "ways or customs" of the heathen, he is speaking about the "statutes, ordinances, judgments, laws and government" of the heathen.

Manners—Strong's reference number: 4941

Hebrew: mishpat

Derivation: Derived from 8199

Definition: prop. a verdict (favorable or unfavorable) pronounced judicially, espec. A sentence or formal decree (human or [partic.] divine law, individual or collect.) include. The act, the place, the suit, the crime, and the penalty; abstr. justice, include. right, or privilege (statutory or customary), or even a style

Manners—Strong's reference number: 8199

Hebrew: shaphat

Derivation: A primary word.

Definition: to judge, i.e., pronounce sentence (for or against); impl. vindicate or punish; by extens. To govern; pass. To litigate (lit. or fig.)

The Pharisees knew that God's people do not obey wicked governments that have other gods even if they are thrown into a fiery furnace:

[Dan 3:16] Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego replied to the king, "O Nebuchadnezzar, we do not need to defend ourselves before you in this matter. [3:17] If we are thrown into the blazing furnace, the God we serve is able to save us from it, and he will rescue us from your hand, O king.

[3:18] But even if he does not, we want you to know, O king, that we will not serve your gods or worship the image of gold you have set up." [NIV]

[3:19] Then Nebuchadnezzar was full of fury, and the expression on his face changed toward Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. Therefore he spoke and commanded that they heat the furnace seven times more than it was usually heated. [3:20] And he commanded certain mighty men of valor who were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Negro, and cast them into the burning fiery furnace. [NKJ]

The Pharisees knew that God's people do not obey wicked governments even if they are thrown into a lion's den:

[Dan 6:7] All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counselors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any god or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. [Dan 6:10] Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

[Dan 6:16] Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. . . "

The Pharisees knew that those who have set up kings and princes [governments] but not by God's hand, have trespassed against His law:

[Hos 4:1] [The word of the LORD through the prophet Hosea]: Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

[Hos 8:1] Set the trumpet to thy mouth. He [the enemy] shall come as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they [Israel] have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

[Hos 8:4] They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I [the Lord] knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

The Pharisees knew that it is a sin to keep statutes made by Israelite kings, let alone a heathen "Caesar":

[Mic 6:13] [The warning of the Lord through his servant Micah]: Therefore also will I [the Lord] make thee [Israel] sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of your sins.

[Mic 6:16] For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab [kings of Israel who made their own statutes], and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

The Pharisees were fully aware that God only allowed “Caesar” to be in power to prove Israel to see whether they would keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not:

[Jdg 2:21] I [the Lord] also will not henceforth drive out any from before them [Israel] of the nations [heathen Caesars, etc.] which Joshua left [unvanquished] when he died: [2:22] That through them [the heathen governments] I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

[Jdg 3:4] and they [the nations which the LORD left] were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they [Israel] would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

And the Pharisees were aware of the conclusion of the whole matter:

[Ecc 12:13] Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

And finally, the Pharisees knew that when a people, and especially believers, refuse to correct or rebuke sin in their society, then the unrebuked sin of even one evil man could curse the whole society and separate that society from the blessings of the Lord. In the Pharisees time, the evil was that of the King named Caesar, which they could not and would not rebuke and thus became hypocrites, as Jesus called them.

[Matt. 23:23, Bible] “Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the law: justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.”

The Pharisees knew their hypocrisy in the matter of rebuking sin at the time they asked the question of Jesus about rendering taxes to Caesar because the Book of Joshua, Chapter 7, written 1400 years earlier, tells the story about Moses’ successor Joshua, who lost a war with the Amorites and the blessings of God because one of his men illegally stole a treasure that was the spoils of war and hid it under his tent and would not confess or right his wrong before God and his people, and preferred to lie about it. The result was that the people felt guilty and cowardly in battle and ran away from the enemy to become the laughing stock of the land. They were cursed by God because they would not confront and correct this evil in their society, which consisted of theft and deceit:

[Joshua 7:11-13] “Israel has sinned, and they have also transgressed My covenant which I commanded them. For they have even taken some of the accursed things, and have both stolen and deceived [the IRS]; and they have also put it among their own stuff.

“Therefore, the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they have become doomed to destruction. Neither will I be with you anymore, unless you destroy the accursed [the IRS and the Federal Reserve in our day and age] from among you.”

Get up, sanctify the people [clean up this mess!], and say ‘Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, because thus says the Lord God of Israel; “There is an accursed thing in your midst, O Israel; you cannot stand before your enemies until you take away the accursed thing from among you.”’

Therefore, knowing all of the above scriptures, the Pharisees laid a trap for Jesus similar to the question: “Have you stopped beating your wife yet?” They were certain that they could trap Jesus into affirming that either: it was lawful to pay tribute to “Caesar”, which they knew to be against God’s Law, and thereby condemning him under God’s Law to pay tribute to a heathen government [Caesar], thereby condemning him under “Caesar’s” “law”. Then the Pharisees could go tell “Caesar”, and thereby get rid of Jesus with the sword of Caesar:

[Mat 22:17] [The Pharisees sent their disciples to Jesus, who said,] Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?

Jesus was also versed in the above scriptures. He was fully aware that it is against God’s Law to give tribute to a heathen “Caesar”. He also knew that it would enrage “Caesar” for him to say so. Jesus knew that giving the correct answer was a trap laid for him by the Pharisees, and he evaded their trap by the following: He didn’t define what was or was not “Caesar’s”. He didn’t even affirm that the penny with “Caesar’s” image and superscription was to be rendered to “Caesar”. Jesus’ answer was that the Pharisees should render to “Caesar”, a heathen who did not know or obey God’s Law, exactly what was due to any heathen or Israelite who did not obey God’s Law:

[Num 15:15] One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation [of Israel], and also for the stranger [foreigner; non Israelite] that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD. [15:16] One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you. (i.e.: death for breaking God's Law:

[Deu 27:26] Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law [God's Law, not Caesar's law] to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.)

Therefore, the Pharisees knew that what they had just been told was to render unto "Caesar" what God's Law required: death, and since they were declining to carry out the sentence of the law, they were hypocrites, since they were the enforcement officials of God's Law and knew what "Caesar" was due under God's Law. They had also been told that they were doing presumptuously by not harkening to carry out the sentence of the law and they themselves should be put to death along with "Caesar" in order to put their own evil away from Israel:

[Deu 17:11] According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. [17:12] And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, [and render unto Caesar what Caesar was due, death in this particular case] even that man shall die [the Pharisees, for not carrying out the sentence in this particular case]: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

This is obviously why the Pharisees marveled at him. They were not about to tell "Caesar" that God's Law required him to be put to death, because "Caesar" would have then come after the Pharisees. In addition, Jesus had just rebuked both "Caesar" and the Pharisees by stating publicly that both "Caesar" and the Pharisees should be put to death, and the Pharisees who hated Jesus knew it but couldn't go tell "Caesar" in order to get Jesus in trouble. Also, "Caesar" and his agents didn't know enough about God's Law to realize that Jesus said that "Caesar" should be put to death, and "Caesar" thinks to this very day that Jesus was saying to pay tribute. Checkmate. Jesus will, incidentally, render to "Caesar" what is "Caesar's" at His coming:

[Luk 19:27] [Jesus, speaking of himself in a parable said,] but those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them [kings, "Caesars", judges of the earth and their followers at His coming], bring hither, and slay them before me.

[Psalm 2:7] [The psalmist foretelling that Jesus will "render unto Caesar what is Caesar's at his coming]: I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son [Jesus]; this day have I begotten thee.

[2:9] Thou [Jesus] shalt break them [the heathen kings (Caesars) and judges] with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. [2:10] Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: ["Caesars"] be instructed, ye judges of the earth. [Note: These verses in Psalm 2 are confirmed to be about Jesus in Acts 13:33; Heb 1:1-5; Heb 5:5, and by Jesus Himself in Rev 2:26-27].

[Zec 14:9] [Zechariah prophesying that Jesus will "render unto Caesar what is Caesar's" at His coming]: And the LORD [Jesus] shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

[14:12] And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD [Jesus] will smite all the people [kings, "Caesars", judges of the earth and all who follow them] that have fought against Jerusalem [Jesus' capital city when He comes with his saints]; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth. [Note: These verses can be seen to be about Jesus in Mat 25:31-32; Mat 28:18; Joh 18:37; 1Ti 6:13-15; Rev 11:15; Rev 19:14; Rev 20:4-6].

Continuing with Jesus' answer to the Pharisees:

[Mat 22:18] But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? [22:19] Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. [22:20] And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? [22:21] They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's, and unto God the things that are God's.

[Mar 12:14] And when they [certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians] were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not? [12:15] Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? Bring me a penny, that I may see it. [12:16] and they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's [12:17] and Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's and to God the things that are God's. And they marveled at him.

[Luke 20:22] [The chief priests and scribes asked Jesus,] Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no? [20:23] but he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? [20:24] shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Caesar's. [20:25] and he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.

From that day forward, the Pharisees and the Sadducees would not ask Jesus any further questions:

[Mat 22:46] And no one was able to answer Him a word, nor from that day on did anyone dare question Him anymore. [NKJ]

[Luk 20:39] Then some of the scribes answered and said, "Teacher, You have spoken well." [20:40] but after that they dared not question Him anymore. [NKJ]

Jesus was not calling for revolution against Rome, even though it was an oppressive conqueror of Israel. On the other hand, his apostles refused to obey a government order not to preach and teach in Jesus' name (Acts 5:27-29). On that occasion, one of Jesus' apostles said:

"We ought to obey God rather than men."

The same admonition to obey God rather than man is found in Psalm 118:8-9

"It is better to trust the Lord
Than to put confidence in man.
It is better to trust in the Lord
Than to put confidence in princes."
[Psalm 118:8-9, Bible, NKJV]

Finally, the Apostle Paul agreed with and reiterated these conclusions by saying that that it is scandalous for Christians to use civil rather than ecclesiastical courts in order to settle our disputes:

1 Corinthians 6:1 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, **go to law** before the unjust, and not before the saints?

1 Corinthians 6:7 Now therefore **there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law [in a civil rather than ecclesiastical court] one with another.** Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather [suffer yourselves to] be defrauded?

The Roman Tribute Coin

5. Tiberius; 14 - 37 A.D.; AR denarius; the "Tribute Penny" of the Bible. In Mark 12:14-17 the Temple priests, testing Jesus, asked Him:

And when they were come, they say unto him, "Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not? Shall we give, or shall we not give?"

But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, "Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny (denarius), that I may see [it]."

And they brought [it]. And he saith unto them, "Whose [is] this image and superscription?" And they said unto him, "Caesar's."

And Jesus answering said unto them, "Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's." And they marveled at him.

Obv: Laureate head of Tiberius, r. Rev: Livia, as Pax, seated on the reverse.



The account of the Tribute to Caesar is more extensively covered in Matthew, chapter 22. In this account, and others, the bible clearly shows that as soon as the Herodians understood the answer that they received, they marveled at the answer, and went on their way. After that time, they ceased to question Him anymore.

When you research out the origin and lineage of the term “Pontifus Maximus”, you find the Babylonian origin. Essentially, it is saying that “Caesar is God.” This title was later adopted by the Roman Popes.

Conclusions

Aren't we supposed to obey the authority over us? Yes, as long as there is no conflict with God's law. Blind obedience to all civil authority dictates, wishes, whims etc. is not always necessary though. Furthermore, if blind obedience to civil authority is really the rule to live by, I have some thought provoking questions for those who preach that false doctrine to answer:

1. Was it right for Moses parents to disobey the civil authority over them and not kill their baby? The Hebrew midwives disobeyed the civil authority and God blessed them. See Ex. 1.
2. Was it right for Peter and the disciples to disobey civil authority and keep preaching Christ? See Acts 5.
3. Was it right for Samson to disobey the civil authority (the Philistines ruled the land)? See Judges 16.
4. Was it right for the prophets to disobey the civil authority and proclaim their message at the risk of life, limb and property? See Hebrews 11.
5. Was it right for Daniel to disobey the civil authority and pray to God in spite of the command by the absolute dictator not to do so? See Daniel 6.
6. Was it right for the founding fathers like Patrick Henry, George Washington, etc. to disobey King George, the civil authority over them, and begin this great land we now freely enjoy? I suggest you re-read the Declaration of independence and try to see the motive of those great and godly men.
7. If tyranny is not the government ordained by God, is it right to resist tyranny? See the entire history of the nation of Israel in their struggle against various tyrants.
8. Was it right for the Germans at the concentration camps to obey their elected or appointed civil authority and kill the Jews?
9. Have the IRS's chains of slavery become comfortable to you and you prefer them and the peace and safety of not standing for what is right over liberty? See Patrick Henry's famous speech. It applies very well here.
10. Was it right for the French underground to disobey the civil authority and blow up German tanks, bridges etc during WW II?
11. Was it right for the men in the book of Judges to disobey the civil authority over them and rebel against their rulers?
12. Was it right for the united States to oppose the aggression of Hitler? Saddam Hussein? Japan at Pearl Harbor? Etc.
13. If someone steals your car, kidnaps your kids or rapes your wife will you call the police (use the civil authorities and legal system) and/or defend your family physically and legally?

14. If the pacifist position is what some are now preaching, should Bible colleges and churches expel students and church members who go into the military or refuse entrance or membership to those who are in or have been in the military in order to be consistent?
15. Was it right for Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego to disobey the civil authority by not bowing on command? See Daniel 3.
16. In Acts 5 and 12 Peter disobeyed the civil authorities over him. He walked past the sleeping guards, out of jail and fled the country. This was illegal for him to do. Is this the same Peter who wrote the I Peter passage we preach from about obeying authority?

When one understands that the answer Jesus gave to whether we should pay taxes was given under Hebrew law, then they understand that the same fate awaits all who pay the tribute to Caesar that God will mete out for Caesar, then we can see that Jesus was clearly saying, “Do not pay taxes unto Caesar”, as was alleged at His trial. See Luke 23:2, where the people accused Jesus of forbidding the payment of taxes to Caesar, which said:

[Luke 23:2, KJV] And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this [fellow] perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

See also: 1 Samuel 8:7-19 in which we learn God’s displeasure with those who refused to be governed by Him and instead decided to elect their own King [government], who God said would oppress them.

And the Lord said to Samuel, “Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have not rejected you, but they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them.

“According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods—so they are doing to you also.

*“Now therefore heed their voice, **However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign over them.**”*

So Samuel told all the words of the Lord to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, “This will be the behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take your sons and appoint them for his own chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots.

“He will appoint captains over his thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots.

“He will take your daughters to be perfumers, cooks, and bakers.

“And he will take the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive groves, and give them to his servants.

“He will take a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give it to his officers and servants.

“And he will take your male servants, your female servants, your finest young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work.

*“He will take a tenth of your sheep. **And you will be his servants.***

“And you will cry out in that day because your king whom you have chosen for yourselves, and the Lord will not hear you in that day.”

Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, “No, but we will have a king over us, that we also may be like all the nations and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles.”

What God was saying is that we should not appoint our government to rule over us, but to have them serving us and for God to rule over us as the sovereigns in charge of the government.

*“Away with you, Satan! For it is written, ‘You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him **ONLY** [NOT the government!] you shall serve.’”*
[Matt. 4:10, Bible, NKJV]

He was saying this because he knew that tyranny and a dictatorship would be the ultimate result, which would be oppressive and sinful.

1 *"You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them. **Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave**---just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."*
 2
 3
 4 *[Matthew 20:25-28, Bible, NKJV]*
 5

6 Is our present government our servant? Does the Internal Revenue **SERVICE** serve you? Our founding fathers ensured that the
 7 U.S. government started out in 1776 as our servant by limiting its power with a masterful system of checks and balances. They
 8 did this because the abuses and tyranny of the British king were fresh in their minds. But since then, we have forgotten what
 9 God told us and looked the other way while our Congress [who has unlawfully made itself into the equivalent of the king in
 10 biblical times] and its henchmen in the IRS [the king's tax collectors] have transformed themselves from servants to tyrannical
 11 dictators by slowly but systematically rewriting the laws because the apathetic populace they created using the public education
 12 system let them get away with it. Revelation 18:3-8 describes what the reward is to be for those who seek to be part of such a
 13 corrupt government or those who trust in and do not rebel against such a government: God is talking below about Babylon,
 14 which is a metaphor for all the graft and corruption that results from human government unrestricted by the checks and balances
 15 that our founding fathers put into the U.S. Constitution and unaccountable to God. Earlier in Revelation 17, Babylon the Great
 16 is described as "The Great Harlot who sits on many waters with whom the kings of the earth committed fornication" (Rev. 17:1-
 17 2). We believe that this great Harlot is really the bride of Christ (his church/people) described by Paul in Eph. 5:22-24 which
 18 never married her husband, Christ, and therefore becomes a harlot and commits fornication with Satan. Here's Rev. 18:3-8:

19 *"For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, the kings of the earth have committed*
 20 *fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury."*

21 *And I heard another voice from heaven saying, "**Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you***
 22 ***receive of her plagues.**"*

23 *"For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities.*

24 ***"Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has***
 25 ***mixed, mix double for her.**"*

26 ***"In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure give her torment and sorrow;***
 27 ***for she says in her heart, 'I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.'**"*

28 ***"Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine.** And she will be utterly burned*
 29 *with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her."*

30 Look above again at what is REALLY supposed to be "rendered to Caesar [Babylon]" in Revelation 18:6-8:

31 ***"Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has***
 32 ***mixed, mix double for her.**"*

33 ***"In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure give her torment and sorrow;***
 34 ***for she says in her heart, 'I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.'**"*

35 ***"Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine.** And she will be utterly burned*
 36 *with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her."*

37 So the reward for trusting government to rule us or allowing a king to rule over us instead of God is death and famine.

38 *"For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord."*
 39 *[Romans 6:23, NKVJ]*

40 Why is this the reward to be rendered to Caesar? Because the idolatry represented by making Caesar into a false god violates
 41 the first and most important commandment!:

42 *You shall have no other gods before Me. You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything*
 43 *that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down*
 44 *or serve them. For I, the Lord your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to*
 45 *the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and*
 46 *keep My commandments.*
 47 *[Exodus 20:3-6, NKVJ]*

The Bible is replete with examples of those who were killed at the command or with the blessing of God for the idolatry of worshipping other gods, including government. Below are just a few examples:

Ezekiel 9:5 "And I heard God say to the other men, 'Follow him through the city and kill. Spare no one.'"

Ezekiel 9:6 "Kill the old men, young men, young women, mothers and children."

Ezekiel 9:7 "God said to them, 'Defile the Temple. Fill its courtyards with corpses. Get to work!' So they began to kill the people in the city."

Ezekiel 9:11 "Then the man wearing linen clothes returned and reported to the Lord, 'I have carried out your orders.'"

CONTEXT FOR WHY GOD COMMANDED THE KILLING IN THE ABOVE FOUR VERSES:

Ezekiel 8:17: "Have you seen this, O son of man? Is it a trivial thing to the house of Judah to commit the abominations which they commit here? For they have filled the land with violence; then they have returned to provoke Me to anger. Indeed they put the branch to their nose. Therefore I also will act in fury. My eye will not spare nor will I have pity: and though they cry in My ears with a loud voice, I will not hear them."

The people were:

1. Committing acts of violence (Ezekiel 8:17)
2. Worshipping idols (Eze. 8:10-12)
3. Women were weeping for an idol called Tammuz (Ezekiel 8:14)
4. Priests were worshipping the sun God. (Ezekiel 8:16)

The killing was God's judgment and wrath against His own people, not those of other races in a Zionist plot. God disciplined his own children in this case for violating the greatest and the first of the ten commandments found in Exodus 20:3-11.

God simply fulfilled justice by punishing his own people for violating the first commandment and committing idolatry. If he hadn't done this, He would not have maintained the sanctity of His children at the time (His family now includes everyone, not just Israel) or allowed the truth of His word, recorded in their writings, to be passed down through the generations so we could enjoy it today. The greater good was thereby accomplished, because God through the Israelites allowed His word and His truth to be revealed to us in what later became the Bible. No other culture or race has been able, through so many generations, to record the history and divine intervention of God in the lives of men better or in a more inspiring way than the writings of the Jews about God, and God apparently wanted to protect this, or His message of truth to us, and His love letter to the world, the Holy Bible, would be lost forever if he allowed His messenger, the Israelites, to be corrupted and to renounce their heritage and their history and the writings of the Bible they authored.

"As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. Therefore be zealous and repent."
[Rev. 3:19, Bible, NKJV]

The only thing the Bible says is to be rendered to Caesar is death and mourning and famine. Render to him his due! Now do you understand what Jesus was saying and why both the Government and the Pharisees wanted to crucify Him? We aren't suggesting here that you should take the law into your own hands and subvert the sovereignty of God through vigilante justice in fulfilling Jesus' command above, but we are showing you what Caesar really deserves and what only God in His righteousness can give him. Note that Jesus also took the trouble here to hide or encrypt His subtle message, so that it would survive the ages and time and appear in the version of the Bible we have today. Otherwise, the government would have destroyed the Bible message long ago.

Luke 10:21, "In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent [of the world], and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight."

The Bible is radical and revolutionary when the Holy Spirit illuminates for us what God is really saying. Is it any wonder our Christian founding fathers rebelled against Britain so they could restore God to His rightful role over them? Those who truly believe that we should "render unto Caesar that which is Caesar's" can't in good conscience support the notion of the American Revolution, which at the time accomplished the opposite goal and was an armed rebellion against "Caesar".

2.8 How Scoundrels Corrupted our Republican form of Government and Replaced it with a Civil Religion In Violation of the First Amendment

"All systems of government suppose they are to be administered by men of common sense and common honesty. In our country, as all ultimately depends on the voice of the people, they have it in their power, and it is to be presumed they generally will choose men of this description; but if they will not, the case, to be sure, is without remedy. If they choose fools, they will have foolish laws. If they choose knaves, they will have knavish ones. But this can never be the case until they are generally fools or knaves themselves, which, thank God, is not likely ever to become the character of the American people." [Justice Iredell] (Fries's Case (CC) F Cas No 5126, supra.) [Ludecke v. Watkins, 335 U.S. 160; 92 L.Ed 1881, 1890; 68 S.Ct. 1429 (1948)]

The Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 very thoroughly covered the foundations of our republican form of government earlier in chapter 4. Section 4.1 showed the hierarchy of sovereignty and where you fit personally in that hierarchy. We showed you in section 4.5 that Article 4, Section 4 of the U.S. Constitution guarantees to all Americans a "republican form of government". Then in section 5.1.1 we showed you the order that our state and federal governments were created and the distinct sovereignties that comprise all the elements of our republican political system. Now we are going to tie the whole picture together and show you graphically the tools and techniques that covetous specific government servants have used over the years to corrupt and debase that system for their own personal financial and political benefit. After you have learned these techniques, we will spend the rest of the chapter showing exactly how these techniques have been specifically applied over the years to corrupt and debase and destroy our political system and undermine our personal liberties, rights, and freedoms. This will train your perception to be on the lookout for any future attempts by our covetous politicians to further corrupt our system so that you can act swiftly at a political level to oppose and prevent it.

First of all, the foundation of our republican form of government is the concept of separation of powers. This concept is called the "Separation of Powers Doctrine":

"Separation of powers. The governments of the states and the United States are divided into three departments or branches: the legislative, which is empowered to make laws, the executive which is required to carry out the laws, and the judicial which is charged with interpreting the laws and adjudicating disputes under the laws. Under this constitutional doctrine of "separation of powers," one branch is not permitted to encroach on the domain or exercise the powers of another branch. See U.S. Constitution, Articles I-III. See also Power (Constitutional Powers)." [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1365]

Here is how no less than the U.S. Supreme Court described the purpose of this separation of powers:

*"We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S. Const., Art. I, § 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally mandated division of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). **"Just as the separation and independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."** Ibid. [U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]*

The founding fathers believed that men were inherently corrupt. They believed that absolute power corrupts absolutely so they avoided concentrating too much power into any single individual.

"When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated." [Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332]

"Our government is now taking so steady a course as to show by what road it will pass to destruction; to wit: by consolidation first and then corruption, its necessary consequence. The engine of consolidation will be the Federal judiciary; the two other branches the corrupting and corrupted instruments." [Thomas Jefferson to Nathaniel Macon, 1821. ME 15:341]

"The [federal] judiciary branch is the instrument which, working like gravity, without intermission, is to press us at last into one consolidated mass." [Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307]

"There is no danger I apprehend so much as the consolidation of our government by the noiseless and therefore unalarming instrumentality of the Supreme Court."
[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421]

"I wish... to see maintained that wholesome distribution of powers established by the Constitution for the limitation of both [the State and General governments], and never to see all offices transferred to Washington where, further withdrawn from the eyes of the people, they may more secretly be bought and sold as at market."
[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450]

"What an augmentation of the field for jobbing, speculating, plundering, office-building and office-hunting would be produced by an assumption of all the State powers into the hands of the General Government!"
[Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168]

"I see,... and with the deepest affliction, the rapid strides with which the federal branch of our government is advancing towards the usurpation of all the rights reserved to the States, and the consolidation in itself of all powers, foreign and domestic; and that, too, by constructions which, if legitimate, leave no limits to their power... It is but too evident that the three ruling branches of [the Federal government] are in combination to strip their colleagues, the State authorities, of the powers reserved by them, and to exercise themselves all functions foreign and domestic."
[Thomas Jefferson to William Branch Giles, 1825. ME 16:146]

"We already see the [judiciary] power, installed for life, responsible to no authority (for impeachment is not even a scare-crow), advancing with a noiseless and steady pace to the great object of consolidation. The foundations are already deeply laid by their decisions for the annihilation of constitutional State rights and the removal of every check, every counterpoise to the engulfing power of which themselves are to make a sovereign part."
[Thomas Jefferson to William T. Barry, 1822. ME 15:388]

For further quotes supporting the above, see:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1060.htm>

They instead wanted an egalitarian and utopian society. They loathed the idea of a king because they had seen how corrupt the monarchies of Europe had become by reading the history books. They loathed it so much that they specifically prohibited titles of nobility in Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8:

U.S. Constitution: Article I, Section 9, Clause 8

No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States: And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or Title, of any kind whatever, from any King, Prince or foreign State.

So the founders instead distributed and dispersed political power into several independent branches of government that have sovereign power over a finite sphere and prohibited the branches from assuming each other's duties. This, they believed, would prevent collusion against their rights and liberties. They therefore divided the government into the Executive, Legislative, and Judicial branches and made them independent of each other, and assigned very specific duties to each. In effect, these three branches became "foreign" to each other and in constant competition with each other for power and control.

The founders further dispersed political power by dividing power between the several states and the federal government and gave most of the power to the states. They gave each state their own seats in Congress, in the Senate. They made the states just like "foreign countries" and independent nations so that there would be the greatest separation of powers possible between the federal government and the states:

"The States between each other are sovereign and independent. They are distinct and separate sovereignties, except so far as they have parted with some of the attributes of sovereignty by the Constitution. **They continue to be nations, with all their rights, and under all their national obligations, and with all the rights of nations in every particular;** except in the surrender by each to the common purposes and objects of the Union, under the Constitution. The rights of each State, when not so yielded up, remain absolute."
[Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]

Then the founders created multiple states so that the states would be in competition with each other for citizens and for commerce. When one state got too oppressive or taxed people too much, the people could then move to an economically more attractive state and climate. This kept the states from oppressing their citizens and it gave the people a means to keep their state and their

government in check. Then they put the federal government in charge of regulating commerce among and between the states, and the intention of this was to *maximize*, not obstruct, commerce between the states so that we would act as a unified economic union and like a country. Even so, they didn't want our country to be a "nation" under the law of nations, because they didn't want a national government with unlimited powers. They wanted a "federation", so they called our central government the "federal government" instead of a "national government". To give us a "national government" would be a recipe for tyranny:

"By that law the several States and Governments spread over our globe, are considered as forming a society, not a NATION. *It has only been by a very few comprehensive minds, such as those of Elizabeth and the Fourth Henry, that this last great idea has been even contemplated. 3rdly. and chiefly, I shall examine the important question before us, by the Constitution of the United States, and the legitimate result of that valuable instrument. "*
 [Chisholm v. Georgia, [2 Dall. \(U.S.\) 419](#), 1 L.Ed. 440 (1794)]

The ingenious founders also made the people the sovereigns in charge of both the state and federal governments by giving them a Bill of Rights and mandating frequent elections. Frequent elections:

1. Ensured that rulers would not be in office long enough to learn enough to get sneaky with the people or abuse their power.
2. Kept the rulers accountable to the people and provided a prompt feedback mechanism to make sure politicians and rulers were incentivized to listen to the people.
3. Created a stable political system that would automatically converge onto the will of the majority so that the country would be at peace instead of at war within itself.

The founders even gave the people their own house in Congress called the House of Representatives, so that the power between the states, in the Senate, and the People, in the House, would be well-balanced. They also made sure that these sovereign electors and citizens were well armed with a good education, so they could keep their government in check and capably defend their freedom, property, and liberty by themselves. When things got rough and governments became corrupt, these rugged and self-sufficient citizens were also guaranteed the right to defend their property using arms that the U.S. Constitution said in the Second Amendment that they had a right to keep and use. This ensured that citizens wouldn't need to depend on the government for a handout or socialist benefits and wouldn't have to worry about having a government that would plunder their property or their liberty.

Finally, the founding fathers created the institution of trial by jury, so that if government got totally corrupt and passed unjust laws that violated God's laws, the people could put themselves back in control through jury nullification. This also effectively dealt with the problem of corrupt judges, because both the jury and the grand jury could override the judge as well when they detected a conflict of interest by judging both the facts *and* the law. Here is how Thomas Jefferson described the duty of the jury in such a circumstance:

"It is left... to the juries, if they think the permanent judges are under any bias whatever in any cause, to take on themselves to judge the law as well as the fact. They never exercise this power but when they suspect partiality in the judges; and by the exercise of this power they have been the firmest bulwarks of English liberty."
 [Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283]

Then the founders separated church and state and put the state and the church in competition with each other to protect and nurture the people.

The design that our founding fathers had for our political system was elegant, unique, unprecedented, ingenious, perfectly balanced, and inherently just. It was founded on the concept of Natural Order and Natural Law, which are based on the sequence that things were created. This concept made sense, even to people who didn't believe in God, so it had wide support among a very diverse country of immigrants from all over the world and of many different religious faiths. Natural Law and Natural Order unified our country because it was just and fair and righteous. That is the basis for the phrase on our currency, which says:

"E Pluribus Unum"

...which means: "From many, one." Our system of Natural Law and Natural Order also happened to be based on God's sovereign design for *self*-government, as we explained throughout chapter 4. The founders also recognized that liberty without God and morality are impossible:

"We have no government armed with the power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Avarice [greed], ambition, revenge, or gallantry [debauchery], would break the strongest cords of our Constitution as a whale goes through a net. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other."
[John Adams, 2nd President.]

So the founders included the requirement for BOTH God and Liberty on all of our currency. They put the phrase "*In God We Trust*" and the phrase "*Liberty*" side by side, and they were probably thinking of the following scripture when they did that!:

"Now the Lord is the Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."
[2 Cor. 3:17, Bible, NKJV]

By creating such distinct separation of powers among all the forces of government, the founders ensured that the only way anything would get done within government was exclusively by informed consent and not by force or terror. The Declaration of Independence identifies the source of ALL "just" government power as "consent". Anything not consensual is therefore unjust and tyrannical. An informed and sovereign People will only do things voluntarily and consensually when it is in their absolute best interests. This would ensure that government would never engage in anything that wasn't in the best interests of everyone as a whole, because people, at least theoretically, would never consent to anything that would either hurt them or injure their Constitutional rights. The Supreme Court described this kind of government by consent as "government by compact":

"In Europe, the executive is synonymous with the sovereign power of a state...where it is too commonly acquired by force or fraud, or both...In America, however the case is widely different. Our government is founded upon compact [consent expressed in a written contract called a Constitution or in positive law]. Sovereignty was, and is, in the people."
[Glass v. The Sloop Betsy, 3 (U.S.) Dall 6]

Here is the legal definition of "compact" to prove our point that the Constitution and all federal law written in furtherance of it are indeed a "compact":

"**Compact**, n. An agreement or contract between persons, nations, or states. Commonly applied to working agreements between and among states concerning matters of mutual concern. A contract between parties, which creates obligations and rights capable of being enforced and contemplated as such between the parties, in their distinct and independent characters. A mutual consent of parties concerned respecting some property or right that is the object of the stipulation, or something that is to be done or forborne. See also Compact clause; Confederacy; Interstate compact; Treaty."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281]

Enacting a mutual agreement into positive law then, becomes the vehicle for expressing the fact that the People collectively agreed and consented to the law and to accept any adverse impact that law might have on their liberty. Public servants then, are just the apparatus that the sovereign People use for governing themselves through the operation of positive law. As the definition above shows, the apparatus and machinery of government is simply the "rudder" that steers the ship, but the "Captain" of the ship is the People both individually and collectively. In a true Republican Form of Government, the REAL government is the people individually and collectively, and not their "public servants".

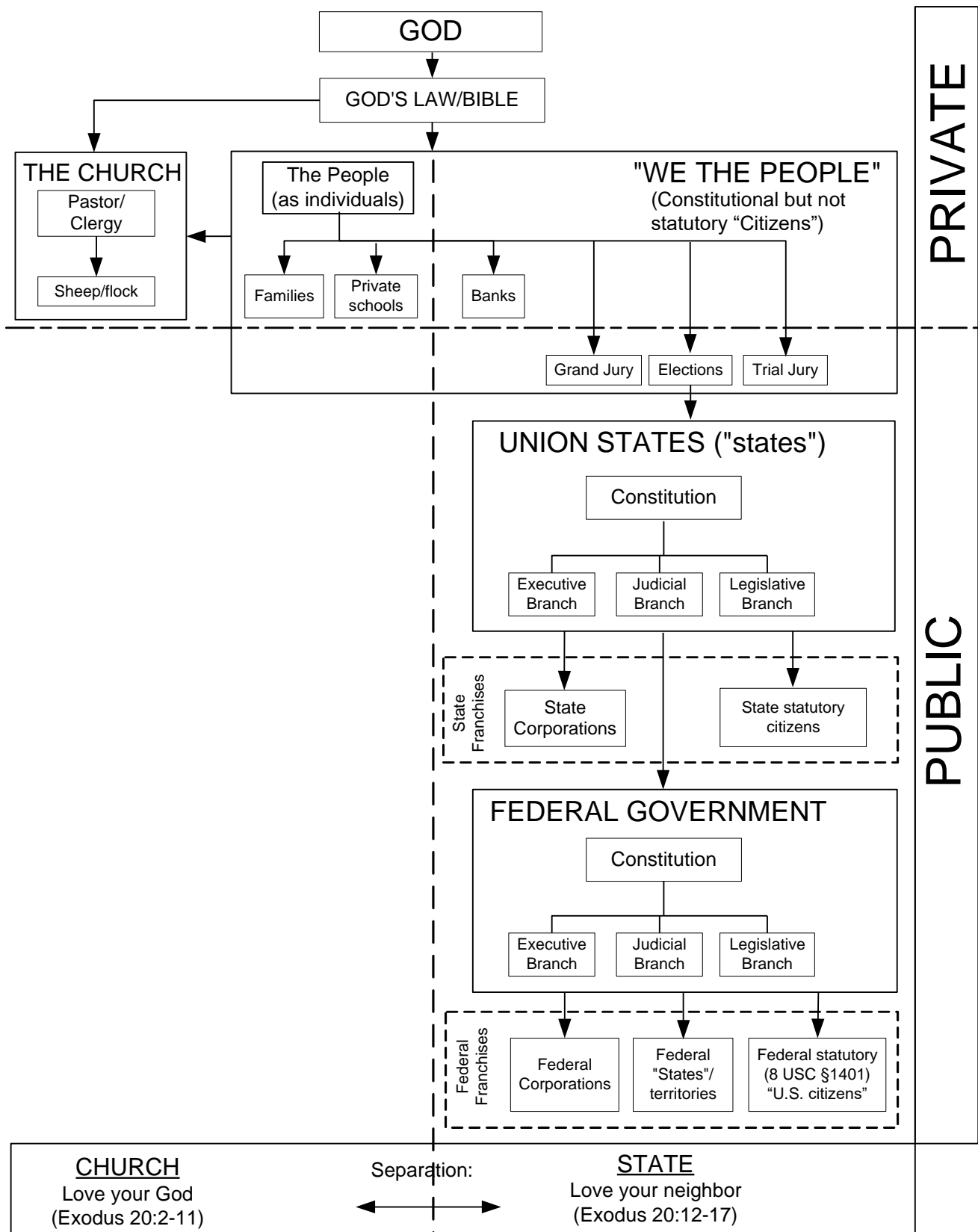
Our de jure Constitutional Republic started out as a perfectly balanced and just system indeed. But somewhere along the way, it was deliberately corrupted by evil men for personal gain. Just like Cain (in the Bible) destroyed the tranquility and peace of an idyllic world and divided the family of Adam by first introducing murder into the world, greedy politicians who wanted to line their pockets corrupted our wonderful system and brought evil into our government. How did it happen? They did it with a combination of force, fraud, and the corrupting influence of money. This process can be shown graphically and described in scientific terms over a period of years to show precisely how it was done. We will now attempt to do this so that the process is crystal clear in your mind. What we are trying to show are the following elements in our diagram:

1. The distinct sovereignties between governments:
 - 1.1. States
 - 1.2. The federal government
2. The sovereignties within governments:
 - 2.1. Executive branch
 - 2.2. Legislative branch
 - 2.3. Judicial branch
3. The hierarchy of sovereignty between all the sovereignties based on their sequence of creation.

4. The corrupting influence of force, fraud, and money, including the branch that initiated it, the date it was initiated, and the object it was initiated against.

To meet the above objectives, we will start off with the diagram found in section 5.1.1 of *The Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302* book and expand it with some of the added elements found in the Natural Order diagram found earlier in section 4.1. To the bottom of the diagram, we add the Ten Commandments, which establishes the “Separation of Church v. State”. The first four commandments in Exodus 20:2-11 establish the church and the last six commandments found in Exodus 20:12-17 define how we should relate to other people, who Jesus later called our “neighbor” in Matt. 22:39. The main and only purpose of government is to love and protect and serve its inhabitants and citizens, who collectively are “neighbors”. What results is a schematic diagram of the initial political system that the founders gave us absent all corruption. This is called the “De jure U.S. Government”. It is the only lawful government we have and its organization is defined by our Constitution. It’s organization is also defined by the Bible, which we also call “Natural Law” throughout this document.

Figure 2-1: Natural Order Diagram of Republican Form of Government



1

2

3

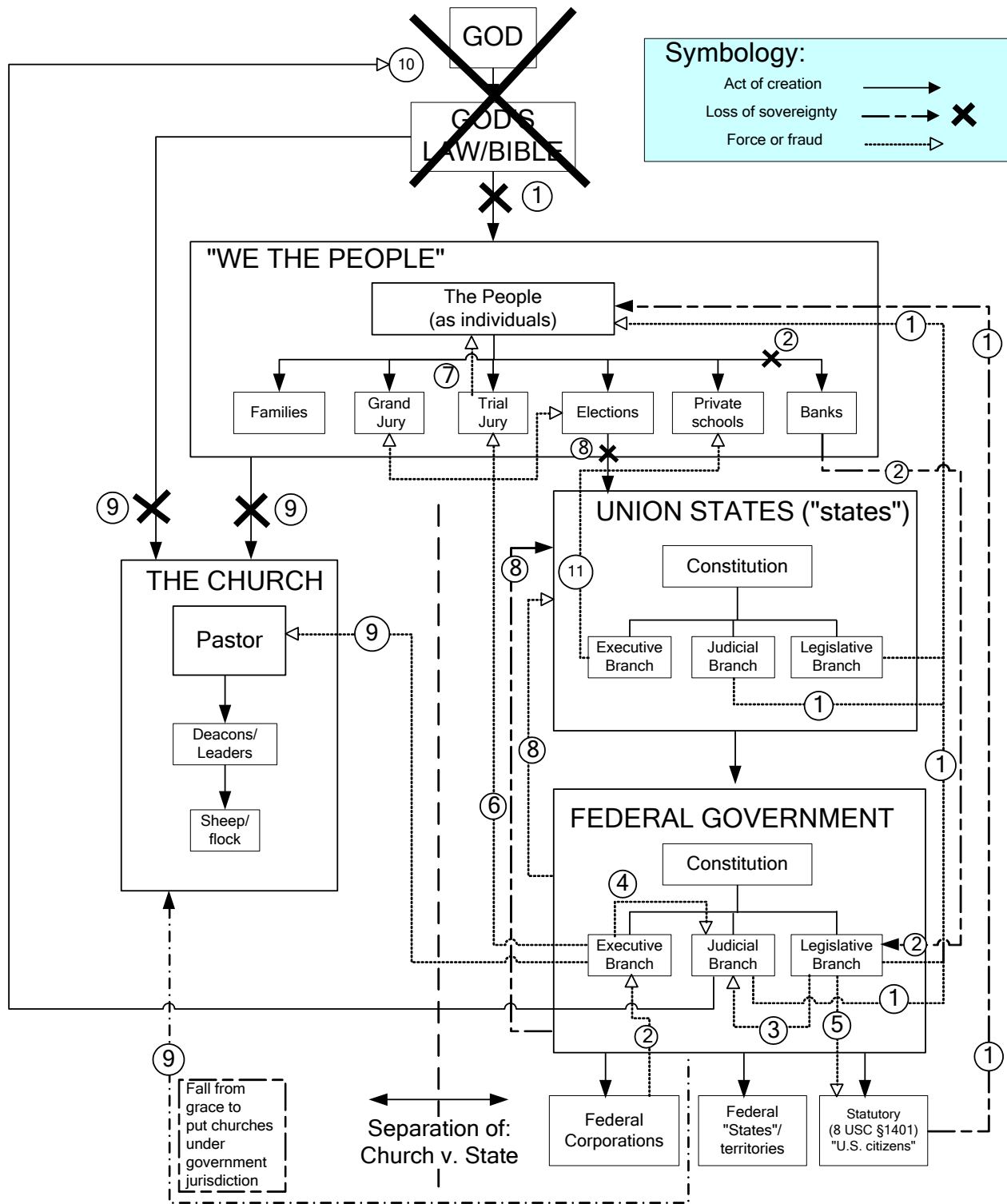
Each box in the above diagram represents a sovereignty or sovereign entity that helps distribute power throughout our system of government to prevent corruption or tyranny. The arrows with dark ends indicate an act of creation by the sovereign above. That

act of creation carries with it an implied delegation of authority to do specific tasks and establishes a fiduciary relationship between the Creator, and his subordinate creation. The above system as shown functions properly and fully and provides the best defense for our liberties only when there is complete separation between each sovereignty, which is to say that all actions performed and all choices made by any one sovereign:

1. Are completely free of fraud, force, conflict of interest, or duress.
2. Are accomplished completely voluntarily, which is to say that they are done for the mutual benefit of all parties involved rather than any one single party exercising undue influence.
3. Involve fully informed consent made with a full awareness by all parties to the agreement of all rights which are being surrendered to procure any imputed benefits.
4. Are done mainly or exclusively for the benefit of the Sovereign above the agent who is the actor.
5. Are done for righteous reasons and noble intent, meaning that they are accomplished for the benefit of someone else rather than one's own personal or financial benefit. This requirement is the foundation of what a fiduciary relationship means and also the only way that conflicts of interest and the corruption they can cause can be eliminated.

With the above in mind, we will now add all of the corrupting influences accomplished to our system of government over the years. These are shown with dashed lines representing the application of unlawful or immoral force or fraud. The hollow end of each line indicates the sovereign against which the force or fraud is applied. The number above or next to the dotted line indicates the item in the table that follows the diagram which explains each incidence of force or fraud.

Figure 2-2: Process of Corrupting Republican Form of Government



1

2 Below is a table explaining each incidence of force or fraud that corrupted the originally perfect system:

3 **Table 2-1: Specific instances of force, fraud, and conflict of interest that corrupted our political system**

# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
1	1868	State legislatures State judges Federal legislature Federal judges	18 U.S.C. §241 (conspiracy against rights) Thirteenth Amendment (slavery and peonage) 42 U.S.C. §1994 (peonage) 18 U.S.C. §1581 (peonage/slavery) 18 U.S.C. §2381 (treason)	After the civil war, the 14 th Amendment was passed in 1868. That amendment along with "words of art" were used as a means to deceive constitutional citizens to falsely believe that they were also privileged statutory "U.S. citizens" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401, and thus to unconstitutionally extent federal jurisdiction and enforce federal franchises within states of the Union. The citizenship status described in that amendment was only supposed to apply to emancipated slaves but the federal government in concert with the states confused the law and the interpretation of the law enough that everyone thought they were statutory federal citizens rather than the "non-citizen nationals" immune from federal jurisdiction, which is foreign with respect to states of the Union. This put Americans in the states in a privileged federal status and put them under the jurisdiction of the federal government. At the point that Americans voluntarily and unknowingly accept privileged federal citizenship, they lose their sovereignty and go to the bottom of the sovereignty hierarchy. State courts and state legislatures cooperated in this conspiracy against rights by requiring electors and jurists to be presumed statutory "U.S. citizens" in order to serve. At the same time, they didn't define the term "U.S. citizen" in their election laws or voter registration, creating a "presumption" in favor of people believing that they are statutory "citizens of the United States", even though technically they are not.
2	1913	Corporations/ businesses/and special interests	18 U.S.C. §201 (bribery of public officials) Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3 (direct taxes) Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4 (direct taxes) 18 U.S.C. §219 (government employees acting as agents of foreign principals- Federal Reserve)	Around the turn of the century, the guilded age created a lot of very wealthy people and big corporations. The corrupting influence of the money they had lead them to dominate the U.S. senate and the Republican party., which was the majority party at the time. The people became restless because they were paying most of the taxes indirectly via tariffs on imported goods while the big corporations were paying very little. This lead to a vote by Congress to send the new Sixteenth Amendment to the states for ratification. Corporations heavily influenced this legislation so that it would favor taxing individuals instead of corporations, which lead the Republicans in the Senate to word the Amendment ambiguously so that it could or would be misconstrued to apply to natural persons instead of the corporations it was really intended to apply to by the American people. This created much subsequent litigation and confusion on the part of the Average American about exactly what the taxing powers of Congress are, and gave Congressman a lot of wiggle room to misrepresent the purpose of the Sixteenth Amendment to their constituents. Today, Congressmen use the ambiguity of the Amendment to regularly lie to their Constituents by saying that the "Sixteenth Amendment" authorizes Congress to tax the income of every American. This is an absolute lie and is completely inconsistent with the rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court. Courts below the Supreme Court have also used the same ambiguity mechanism to expand the operation of the income tax beyond its clearly limited application to the federal zone. During the same year as the Sixteenth Amendment was ratified, in 1913, the Congress also passed the Federal Reserve Act immediately after the Sixteenth Amendment. By doing this, they surrendered their control over the money system to a consortium of private banks. The Sixteenth Amendment was passed first in February of 1913 because it was the lender-security for the Non-Federal Reserve that would be needed to create a "credit line" and collateral. The Federal Reserve Act was passed in December of that same year. At that point, the Congress had an unlimited private credit line from commercial banks and a means to print as much money as they wanted in order to fund socialist expansion of the government. But remember that the bible says: <i>"The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower [is] servant to the lender."</i> [Prov. 22:7]

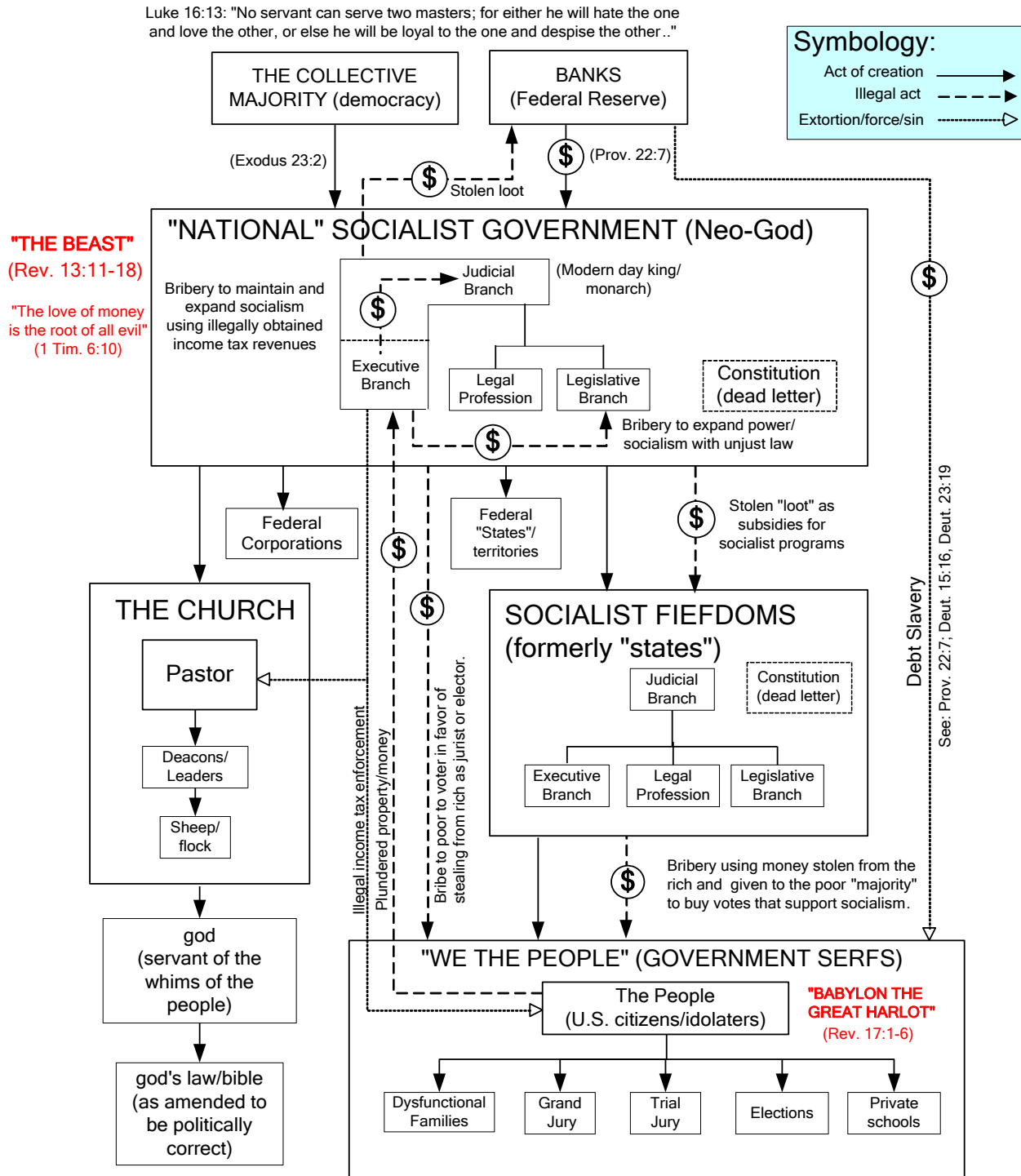
# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
3	1911- 1939	Federal legislature	28 U.S.C. §144 (conflict of interest of federal judges) 28 U.S.C. §455 (conflict of interest of federal judges)	<p>In 1911, the U.S. Congress passed the Judicial Code of 1911 and thereby made all District and Circuit courts into entirely administrative courts which had jurisdiction over only the federal zone. All the federal courts except the U.S. Supreme Court changed character from being Article III courts to Article IV territorial courts only. All the district courts were renamed from “District Court of the United States” to “United States District Court”. The Supreme Court said in <i>Balzac v. Puerto Rico</i>, 258 U.S. 198 (1921) that the “United States District Court” is an Article IV territorial court, not an Article III constitutional court. Consequently, all the federal courts excepting the Supreme Court became administrative courts that were part of the Executive rather than the Judicial Branch of the government and all the judges became Executive Branch employees. See our article “Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts” for further details.</p> <p>The Revenue Act of 1932 then tried to apply income taxes against federal judges. The purpose was to put them under complete control of the Executive Branch through terrorism and extortion by the IRS. This was litigated by the Supreme Court in 1932 in the case of <i>O’Malley v. Woodrough</i>, 309 U.S. 277 (1939) just before the war started. The court ruled that the Executive Branch couldn’t unilaterally modify the terms of their employment contracts, so they rewrote the tax law to go around it subsequent to that by only taxing NEW federal judges and leaving the existing ones alone so as not to violate the Constitutional prohibition against reducing judges salaries. Since that time, federal judges have been beholden to the greed and malice of the Legislative branch because they are under IRS control. This occurred at a time when we had a very popular socialist President who threatened the Supreme Court if they didn’t go along with his plan to replace capitalism with socialism, starting with Social Security. President Roosevelt tried to retire all the U.S. Supreme Court justices and then double the size of the court and pack the court with all of his own socialist cronies in a famous coup called “The Roosevelt Supreme Court Packing Plan”.</p>
4	1939- Present	Federal executive branch	28 U.S.C. §144 (conflict of interest of federal judges) 28 U.S.C. §455 (conflict of interest of federal judges) Separation of powers Doctrine	Right after the Supreme Court case of <i>O’Malley v. Woodrough</i> in 1939, the U.S. Congress wasted no time in passing a new Revenue Act that skirted the findings of the Supreme Court’s that declared income taxes levied against them to be unconstitutional. In effect, they made the payment of income taxes by federal judges an implied part of their employment agreement as “appointed officers” of the United States government in receipt of federal privileges. Once the judges were under control of the IRS, they could be terrorized and plundered if they did not cooperate with the enforcement of federal income taxes. This also endowed all federal judges with an implied conflict of interest in violation of 28 U.S.C. §455 and 28 U.S.C. §144
5	1939- Present	Federal legislative branch	Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3 Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4 18 U.S.C. §1589(3) (forced labor)	The Revenue Act of 1939 passed by the U.S. Congress instituted a very oppressive income tax to fund the upcoming World War II effort. It was called the “Victory Tax” and it was a voluntary withholding effort, but after the war and after people on a large scale got used to sending their money to Washington, D.C. every month through payroll withholding, the politicians cleverly decided not to tell them the truth that it was voluntary. The politicians then began rewriting the tax laws to further confuse and deceive people and hide the truth about the voluntary nature of the income tax. This included the Internal Revenue Codes of 1954 and 1986, which were major updates of the IRC that further hid the truth from the legal profession and added so much complexity to the tax laws that no one even understands them anymore.

# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
6	1950- Present	Federal executive branch	18 U.S.C. §597 (expenditures to influence voting) 18 U.S.C. §872 (extortion) 18 U.S.C. §880 (receiving the proceeds of extortion) 18 U.S.C. §1957 (Engaging in monetary transactions in property derived from specified unlawful activity)	Federal government uses income tax revenues after World War II to begin socialist subsidies, starting with Lyndon Johnson's "Great Society" plan. Instead of paying off the war debt and ending the income tax like we did after the Civil War in 1872, the government adopted socialism and borrowed itself into a deep hole, following the illustrious example of Franklin Roosevelt's "New Deal" program. This socialist expansion was facilitated by the enactment of the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which gave the government unlimited borrowing power. The income tax, however, had to continue because it was the "lender security" for the PRIVATE Federal Reserve banking trust that was creating all this debt and fake money. The income tax had the effect of making all Americans into surety for government debts they never authorized. The Civil Rights Movement of the 1960's accelerated the growth of the socialist cancer to cause voters to abuse their power to elect politicians who would subsidize and expand the welfare-state concept. <i>"Democracy has never been and never can be so desirable as aristocracy or monarchy, but while it lasts, is more bloody than either. Remember, democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes, exhausts, and murders itself. There never was a democracy that never did commit suicide."</i> [John Adams, 1815]
7	1939- Present	Trial jury	18 U.S.C. §2111 (robbery)	Trial juries filled with people receiving government socialist handouts (money STOLEN from hard-working Americans) vote against tax protesters to illegally enforce the income tax laws, and especially in the case of the wealthy. Trial by jury becomes MOB RULE and a means to mug and rob the producers of society. The jurists are also under duress by the judge, who does not allow evidence to be admitted that would be prejudicial to government (or his retirement check) and who makes cases unpublished where the government lost on income tax issues. Because these same jurists were also educated in public schools, they are easily lead like sheep to do the government's dirty work of plundering their fellow citizens by upholding a tax that is actually voluntary. The result is slavery of wage earners and the rich to the IRS. The war of the "have-nots" and the "haves" using the taxing authority of the government continues on and expands.
8	1960- Present	Federal government	18 U.S.C. §873 (blackmail) 18 U.S.C. §208 (acts affecting a personal financial interest) 18 U.S.C. §872 (extortion)	The federal government begins using income tax revenues and socialist welfare programs to manipulate the states. For instance: 1. They made it mandatory for states to require people getting drivers licenses to provide a Social Security Number or their welfare subsidies would be cut off. 2. They encourage states to require voters and jurists to be "U.S. citizens" in order to serve these functions so that they would also be put under federal jurisdiction. 3. They mandate that all persons receiving welfare benefits or unemployment benefits that include federal subsidies to have Social Security Numbers.
9	1980's- Present	Federal executive branch	18 U.S.C. §208 (conflict of interest) 18 U.S.C. §872 (extortion) 18 U.S.C. §876 (mailing threatening communications)	IRS abuses its power to manipulate and silence churches that speak out about government abuses or are politically active. This has the effect of making the churches politically irrelevant forces in our society so that the government would have no competition for the affections and the allegiance of the people.
10	1960- Present	Federal judicial branch	God's laws (bible)	Federal judiciary eliminates God and prayer in the schools. This leaves kids in a spiritual vacuum. Drugs, sex, teenage pregnancy run rampant. Families begin breaking apart. God is blasphemed. Single parents raise an increasing number of kids and these children don't have the balance they need in the family to have proper sex roles. Gender identity crisis and psychology problems result, causing homosexuality to run rampant. This further accelerates the breakdown of the family because these dysfunctional kids have dysfunctional families of their own. Because God is not in the schools, eventually the people begin to reject God as well. This expands the power of government because when the people aren't governed by God, they are ruled by tyrants and become peasants and serfs eventually. That is how the Israelites ended up in bondage to the Egyptians: because they would not serve God or trust him for their security. They wanted a big powerful Egyptian government to take care of them and be comfortable and safe, which was idolatry toward government.

# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
11	2000- Present	State executive branch	18 U.S.C. §208 (acts affecting a personal financial interest)	The state executive branches abuse their power to set very high licensing requirements for home schools and private schools, backed by teachers' unions and contributions of these unions to their political campaigns. Licensing requirements become so high that only public schools have the capital to comply, virtually eliminating private and home schooling. Teachers and inferior environment in public schools further contributes to bad education and liberal socialist values, further eroding sovereignty of the people and making them easy prey for sly politicians who want to enslave them with more unjust laws and expand their fiefdom. Government continues to grow in power and rights and liberties simultaneously erode further.

1 After our corrupt politicians are finished socially re-engineering our system of government using the tax code and a corrupted
2 federal judiciary, below is what happens to our original republican government system. This is what we refer to as the “*De facto*
3 U.S. Government”. It has replaced our “*De jure* U.S. Government” not through operation of law, but through fraud, force, and
4 corruption. One of our readers calls this new architecture for social organization “The New Civil Religion of Socialism”, where
5 the collective will of the majority or whatever the judge says is sovereign, not God, and is the object of worship and servitude in
6 courtrooms all over the country, who are run by devil-worshipping modern-day monarchs called “judges”. These tyrants wear
7 black-robos and chant in Latin and perform exorcism on hand-cuffed subjects to remove imaginary “demons” from the people
8 that are defined by majority vote among a population of criminals (by God’s law), homosexuals, drug abusers, adulterers, and
9 atheists. The vilification of these demons are legislated into existence with “judge-made law”, which is engineered to maximize
10 litigation and profits to the legal industry. The legal industry, in turn, has been made into a part of the government because it is
11 licensed and regulated by government. This profession “worships” the judge as an idol and is comprised of golf and law school
12 buddies and fellow members of the American Bar Association (ABA), who hobnob with the judge and do whatever he says or
13 risk having their attorney license pulled. In this totalitarian socialist democracy/oligarchy shown below, the people have no
14 inalienable or God-given individual rights, but only statutory “privileges” and franchises granted by the will of the majority that
15 are excise taxable. After all, when God and Truth are demoted to being a selfish creation of man and a politically correct vain
16 fantasy, then the concept of “divine right” vanishes entirely from our political system.
17

Figure 2-3: Result of Corrupting Our Republican Form of Government



Symbology:

Act of creation →

Illegal act - - - - ►

Extortion/force/sin \longrightarrow

"THE BEAST" (Rev. 13:11-18)

(Rev. 13:11-18)

"The love of money
is the root of all evil"
(1 Tim. 6:10)

(1 Tim. 6:10)

(1 Tim. 6:10)

Debt Slavery

See: Prov. 22:7; Deut. 15:16, Deut. 23:19

"BABYLON THE GREAT HARLOT"
(Rev. 17:1-6)

(Rev. 17:1-6)

In the above diagram, all people in receipt of federal funds stolen through illegally collected or involuntarily paid federal income taxes effectively become federal “employees” or “public officers”. They identified themselves as such when they filed their W-4 payroll withholding form, which is a contract that says on the top “**Employee** Withholding Allowance Certificate”. The Internal Revenue Code identifies “employee” to mean someone who works for the federal government in 26 U.S.C. §3401(c). These

federal “employees” are moral and spiritual “whores” and “harlots”. They are just like Judas or Essau...they exchanged the Truth for a lie and liberty for slavery and they did it mainly for money and personal security. They are:

1. So concerned about avoiding being terrorized by their government or the IRS for “making waves”.
2. So immobilized by their own fear and ignorance that they don’t dare do anything.
3. So addicted to sin and other unhealthy distractions that they don’t have the time to do justice.
4. So poor that they can’t afford a expensive lawyer to be able to right the many wrongs imposed on them by a corrupted government. Justice is a luxury that only the rich can afford in our society.
5. So legally ignorant, thanks to our public “fool”, I mean “school” system that they aren’t able to right their wrongs on their own in court without a lawyer.
6. So afraid of corrupt judges and lawyers who are bought and paid for with money that they stole from hardworking Americans in illegally enforcing what is actually a voluntary Subtitle A income against those who in fact and indeed can only be described per the law as “nontaxpayers”.
7. So unable to take care of their own needs because:
 - 7.1. Most of their money has been plundered by a government unable and unwilling to control its spending.
 - 7.2. They have allowed themselves to depend too much on government and allowed too much of their own hard-earned money to be stolen from them.
 - 7.3. They spent everything they had and went deep in debt to buy things they didn't need.
8. So covetous of that government welfare or socialist security or unemployment check or paycheck that comes in the mail every month.

...that they wouldn’t dare upset the apple cart or try to right the many wrongs that maintain the status quo by doing justice as a voter or jurist. As long as they get their socialist handout and they live comfortably on the “loot” their “Parens Patriae”, or “Big Brother” sends them, they don’t care that massive injustice is occurring in courtrooms and at the IRS every day and that they are sanctioning, aiding, and abetting that injustice as voters and jurists with a financial conflict of interest in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §§201 and 208. In effect, they are bribed to look the other way while their own government loots and oppresses their neighbor and then uses that loot to buy votes and influence.

*“Thou shalt not steal.”
[Exodus 20:15]*

*For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this: “You shall love your neighbor as yourself.”
[Gal 5:14, Bible, NKJV]*

Would you rob your neighbor? No you say? Well then, would you look the other way while someone else robs him in your name? Government is **YOUR AGENT**. If government robs your neighbor, God will hold you, not the agent who did it for you, personally responsible, because government is your agent. God put you in charge of your government and you are the steward. Frederic Bastiat described the nature of this horrible corruption of the system in the following book on our website:

The Law, Frederic Bastiat
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TheLaw/TheLaw.htm>

If you want to know what the above type of government is like spiritually, economically, and politically, read the first-hand accounts in the book of Judges found in the Bible. Corruption, sin, servitude, violence, and wars characterize this notable and most ignominious period and “social experiment” as documented in the Bible. Now do you understand why God’s law mandates that we serve ONLY Him and not be slaves of man or government? When we don’t, the above totalitarian socialist democracy/tyranny is the result, where politicians and judges in government becomes the only sovereign and the people are there to bow down to and “worship” and serve an evil and corrupt government as slaves.

Below is the way God himself describes the corrupted dilemma we find ourselves in because we have abandoned the path laid by our founding fathers, as described in [Isaiah 1:1-26](#):

*Alas, sinful nation,
A people laden with iniquity
A brood of evildoers
Children who are corrupters!
They have forsaken the Lord
*They have provoked to anger
The Holy One of Israel,**

They have turned away backward.
 Why should you be stricken again?
You will revolt more and more.
The whole head is sick [they are out of their minds!: insane or STUPID or both].
And the whole heart faints....

Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;
Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes.
Cease to do evil.
Learn to do good;
Seek justice.
Rebuke the oppressor [the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupted judicial system];
Defend the fatherless.
Plead for the widow [and the "nontaxpayer"]....

How the faithful city has become a harlot!
It [the Constitutional Republic] was full of justice;
Righteousness lodged in it.
But now murderers [and abortionists, and socialists, and democrats, and liars and corrupted judges].
 Your silver has become dross,
 Your wine mixed with water.
Your princes [President, Congressmen, Judges] are rebellious.
Everyone loves bribes.
And follows after rewards.
They do not defend the fatherless,
nor does the cause of the widow [or the "nontaxpayer"] come before them.

Therefore the Lord says,
 The Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel,
 "Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries,
 And take vengeance on My enemies.
I will turn My hand against you,
And thoroughly purge away your dross.
And take away your alloy.
I will restore your judges [eliminate the BAD judges] as at the first,
And your counselors [eliminate the BAD lawyers] as at the beginning.
Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city."
 [Isaiah 1:1-26, Bible, NKJV]

So according to the Bible, the *real* problem is corrupted lawyers and judges and people who are after money and rewards, and God says the way to fix the corruption and graft is to eliminate the bad judges and lawyers. Whose job is that? It is the even more corrupted Congress! (see [28 U.S.C. §134](#)(a) and [28 U.S.C. §44](#)(b))

"O My people! Those who lead you cause you to err,
 And destroy the way of your paths."
 [Isaiah 3:12, Bible, NKJV]

"The king establishes the land by justice; but he who receives bribes overthrows it."
 [Prov. 29:4, Bible, NKJV]

Can thieves and corrupted judges and lawyers and jurors, who are all bribed with unlawfully collected money they lust after in the pursuit of socialist benefits, reform themselves if left to their own devices?

"When you [the jury] saw a thief [the corrupted judges and lawyers paid with extorted and stolen tax money], you consented with him, And have been a partaker with adulterers."
 [Psalm 50:18, Bible, NKJV]

"The people will be oppressed,
Every one by another and every one by his [socialist] neighbor [sitting on a jury who
was indoctrinated and brainwashed in a government school to trust government];
 The child will be insolent toward the elder,
 And the base toward the honorable."
 [Isaiah 3:5, Bible, NKJV]

"It must be conceded that there are rights [and property] in every free government beyond the control of the State [or any judge or jury]. A government which recognized no such rights, which held the lives, liberty and property of its citizens, subject at all times to the disposition and unlimited control of even the most democratic depository of power,

is after all a despotism. It is true that it is a despotism of the many--of the majority, if you choose to call it so--but it is not the less a despotism."
 [Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874)]

The answer is an emphatic no. It is up to ***We The People*** as the sovereigns in charge of our lawless government to right this massive injustice because a corrupted legislature and judiciary and the passive socialist voters in charge of our government today simply cannot remedy their own addiction to the money that was stolen from their neighbor by the criminals they elected into office. These elected representatives were supposed to be elected to serve and protect the people, but they have become the worst abusers of the people because they only got into politics and government for selfish reasons. Notice we didn't say they got into "public service", because we would be lying to call it that. It would be more accurate to call what they do "self service" instead of "public service". One of our readers has a name for these kinds of people. He calls them SLAT: Scum, Liars, And Thieves. If you add up all the drug money, all the stolen property, all the white collar crime together, it would all pale in comparison to the "extortion under the color of law" that our own de facto government and the totally corrupted people who work for it are instituting against its own people. If we solve no crime problem other than that one problem, then the government will have done the most important thing it can do to solve our crime problem and probably significantly reduce the prison population at the same time. There are lots of people in jail who were put there wrongfully for income tax crimes that aren't technically even crimes. These people were maliciously prosecuted by a corrupted Satan worshipping DOJ with the complicity of a corrupted judiciary and they MUST be freed because they have become slaves and political prisoners of a corrupted state for the sake of statutes that operate as the equivalent of a "civil religion" and which are not and cannot be law in their case. That's right: the corrupted state has erected a counterfeit church and religion that is a cheap imitation of God's design complete with churches, prayers, priests, deacons, tithes, and even its own "Bible" (franchise) and they have done so in violation of the First Amendment. The nature of that civil religion is exhaustively described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm> (OFFSITE)

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf> (OFFSITE LINK)

We will now close this section with a tabular summary that compares our original "de jure" government to the "de facto" government that we presently suffer under. This corrupted "de facto" government only continues to exist because of our passive and tolerant approach towards the illegal activities of our government servants. We can fix this if we really want to, folks. Let's do it!

Table 2-2: Comparison of our "De jure" v. "De facto" government

#	Type of separation of powers	De jure government	De facto government
1	Separation of Church and State	Government has no power to control or regulate the political activities of churches	IRS 501(c) designation allows government to remove tax exemption from churches if they get politically involved
2	Separation of Money and State	Only lawful money is gold and the value of the dollar is tied to gold. Government can't manufacture more gold so they can't abuse their power to coin money to enrich themselves.	Fiat currency is Federal Reserve Notes (FRNs). Government can print any amount of these it wants and thereby enrich itself and steal from those who hold dollars by lowering the value of the dollars in circulation (inflation)
3	Separation of Marriage and State	People getting married did not have marriage licenses from the state. Instead, the ceremony was exclusively ecclesiastical and it was recorded only in the family Bible and church records.	Pastor acts as an agent of both God and the state. He performs the ceremony and is also licensed by the state to sign the state marriage license. Churches force members getting married to obtain state marriage license by saying they won't marry them without a state-issued marriage license.
4	Separation of School and State	Schools were rural and remote and most were private or religious. There were very few public schools and a large percentage of the population was home-schooled.	Most student go to public schools. They are dumbed-down by the state to be good serfs/sheep by being told they are "taxpayers" and being shown in high school how to fill out a tax return without even being shown how to balance a check book. They are taught that government is the sovereign and not the people, and that people should obey the government.
5	Separation of State and Federal government	States control the Senate and all legislation and taxation internal to a state. Federal government controls only foreign commerce in the form of imposts, excises, and duties under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the Constitution.	Federal government receives lion's share of income taxes over both internal and external trade. It redistributes the proceeds from these taxes to the socialist states, who are coerced to modify their laws in compliance with federal dictates in order to get their fair share of this stolen "loot".

#	Type of separation of powers	De jure government	De facto government
6	Separation between branches of government: Executive, Legislative, Judicial	Three branches of government are entirely independent and not controlled by other branches.	Judges are “employees” of the executive branch and have a conflict of interest because they are beholden to IRS extortion. Executive controls the illegal tax collection activities of the IRS and dictates to other branches it’s tax policy through illegal IRS extortion. Using the IRS, Executive becomes the “Gestapo” that controls everything and everyone. Congress and the courts refuse to reform this extortion because they benefit most financially by it.
7	Separation of Commerce and State	Federal government regulates only foreign commerce of corporations. States regulate all internal commerce. Private individuals have complete privacy and are not regulated because they don’t have Socialist Security Numbers and are not monitored by the IRS Gestapo. Banks are independent and do not have to participate in a national banking system so they don’t coerce their depositors to bet government-issued numbers nor do they snoop/spy on their depositors as an agent of the IRS Gestapo. Private employers are not regulated or monitored by federal Gestapo and their contracts with their employees are private and sacred.	All credit issued by a central, private Federal Reserve consortium. Federal Reserve rules coerce private banks to illegally enforce federal laws in states of the Union that only apply in the federal zone. Namely, they force depositors to have Socialist Security Numbers and they report all currency transactions over \$3,000 to the Dept of the Treasury (CTR’s). “Spying” on financial affairs citizens by government makes citizens afraid of IRS and government and coerces them to illegally pay income taxes by government. Employers are coerced to enslave their employees to IRS through wage reporting and withholding, often against the will of employees.
8	Separation of Media and State	Press was free to report as they saw fit under the First Amendment. Most newspapers were small-town newspapers and were private and independent.	Television, radio, the internet, and corporations have taken over the media and concentrated control of it to the hands of a very few huge and “privileged” corporations that are in bed with the federal and state governments. Media is no longer independent, and broadcasters don’t dare cross the government for fear of either losing their FCC license, being subjected to an IRS audit, or having their government sponsorship revoked.
9	Separation of Family and State	Families were completely separate from the state. Private individuals were not subject to direct taxation or regulation by either state or federal government. No Socialist Security Numbers and no government surveillance of private commerce by individuals. Women stayed home and out of the workforce. Men dominated the political and commercial landscape and also defended their family from encroachments by government. Children were home-schooled and worked on the farm. They inherited the republican values of their parents. Morality was taught by the churches and there was an emphasis on personal responsibility, modesty, manners, respect, and humility.	Using income taxes, mom was removed from the home to enter the workforce so she could replace the income stolen from dad by the IRS through illegal enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code. Conflict over money breaks families down and divorce rate reaches epidemic proportions. Children are neglected by their parents because parents both have to work full-time and duke it out with each other in divorce court. Majority of children raised in single parent homes. Television and a liberal media dominates and distorts the thoughts and minds of the children. Public schools filled with homosexuals and liberals, many of whom have no children of their own, teach our children to be selfish, rebellious, sexually promiscuous, homosexual drug-abusers. Pornography invades the home through the internet, cable-TV, and video rentals, creating a negative fixation on sex. Television interferes with family communication so that children are alienated from their parents so that they do not inherit good morals or respect for authority from their parents.. Crime rate and prison population reaches unprecedented levels. Citizens therefore lose their ability to govern themselves and the legal field and government come in and take over their lives.

#	Type of separation of powers	De jure government	De facto government
10	Separation of Charity and State	Churches and families were responsible for charity. When a person was old or became unemployed, members of the church or family would take them. Personal responsibility and morality within churches and families would encourage them to improve their lives.	Monolithic, huge, and terribly inefficient government bureaucracies replace families and churches as major source of charity. These bureaucracies have no idea what personal responsibility is and are not allowed to talk about morality because they are not allowed to talk about God. Generations of people grow up under this welfare umbrella without ever having to take responsibility for themselves, and these people abuse their voting power to perpetuate it. Supremacy of families and churches is eliminated and government becomes the new “god” for everyone to worship. See Jeremiah 2:26-28.

2.9 Religious Tolerance within the Ministry

The scriptures and religious references used on this website come primarily from the Bible. Some people who are not necessarily Christians have asked us about our view of other religions and how that view relates to whether they can become members. The [Member Agreement](#) says that all people who wish to become members must believe in God, but it very deliberately *doesn't* say *which* God. They want to know more about this subject so they can make an informed decision and ensure that we are not religious bigots or extremists. That is the question we will deal with in this section.

The most frequent false allegation we get from secular people is that we intend to implement a theocracy under the Bible. This is FALSE for the reasons explained in the following video:

To Hell With Theocracy, PJ Media

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTerQAu64Qg>

The main thing we want you to understand is that we don't insist that all Members must be Christian or any other faith for that matter. We just want you to believe in a SINGLE God, follow the laws of that God without selecting which ones you want to follow, practice separation of church and state, and not be against religions other than your own. NOT being against religions other than your own implies NOT doing any of the following:

1. You don't seek to commit genocide against anyone, including those of religions other than your own.
2. You don't seek to behead or punish in any way those who don't share your beliefs using law or the government.
3. You don't deny the Holy Trinity, consisting of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.
4. You don't argue with the Christian belief that God had a son. Muslims believe God had no son and argue with Christians about it.
5. You won't support the implementation of your any religious law system or theocracy within the government, including especially Sharia law.

All of the above represent the initiation of force, coercion, or punishment against people for their religious beliefs, or impose or enforce religious laws against those who don't support them using the violence or coercion of the state. We aren't saying we oppose Muslims but we oppose Muslims who force their beliefs or laws upon others using the violence of the state. For why we oppose force and violence for religious reasons as indicated above, see:

Biblical Prophecy and the Coming Muslim Antichrist, Walid Shoebat

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RQ8C-qe3qSM>

Pakistan: Can Sharia and Freedom Coexist?, Prager University

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nPG4H3XUX1Q>

Radical Islam: The Most Dangerous Ideology, Prager University

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-LGzrYUGXdl>

SEDM does not have any faith requirements, other than that people are believers. We say that people should believe in God singular but we very deliberately do not say WHICH God. To be a member of SEDM, you must understand and accept the fact that SEDM seeks to interact with the issues of our time from a Christian world view; and, you must agree NOT to undermine or

subvert or sabotage the Source of our opinions or beliefs . . . but this requirement does not imply that constructive, progressive criticism is not welcome. Our positions on law and politics proceed from the Scripture as we understand it, howbeit, imperfectly. The philosophy you should be compatible with is summarized below:


1. You must understand and accept the following beliefs connected with the tree of life:

- 1.1. There is only one, true Lawgiver who is the infinite, personal, triune Spirit, the God of Creation, the Author of the Bible, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ; and,
- 1.2. That this God has spoken in history as recorded in God's Word which is sufficient for our faith and conduct; and,
- 1.3. That this God has revealed His law to men which is the only true measure of justice; and,
- 1.4. That this God has revealed His grace and mercy to us in and through His Son for the salvation of men by virtue of His death, burial, and resurrection; and,
- 1.5. That Christ is the risen, ascended, enthroned King of kings, the King of the Nations, the only Sovereign upon which all de jure governments must build their foundation (Isaiah 9:6); and,
- 1.6. That the family, and government, and church are God-ordained institution; and, that the family is the institution of education; that the government is the institution of justice; and that the Church is the institution of grace.
- 1.7. That good government is a blessing to mankind; and, that the purpose of government is not redistribution of wealth, but in place to protect life, liberty, and property; and, that when a government becomes destructive to these ends, it is man's duty to resist or to alter or abolish it, and to institute new governments to the glory of God and to the service of man.

2. You must not concede to the following suppositions as they have a lineage to the poisonous tree:

- 2.1. Religious atheism: the value system that results from a belief that man is a product of time plus chance; or,
- 2.2. Pantheism; the belief that God is everything and everything is God. Such a tautology is the intellectual sin of word magic; or,
- 2.3. Zionism or Judaism: the Talmudic belief that Ashkenazi Jews are God's chosen people and are destined to rule the world and have a God-given right to deceive and use Gentiles to their own ends; or,
- 2.4. Humanism; the belief that man is the measure of all things; or, that man is or becoming a god; or, that man is himself the proper "ultimate concern" and source of law; or,
- 2.5. Pluralism or Universalism: the belief that there are many gods and many religions, that all are good, and that all are roads to the same truth; or,
- 2.6. Mohammedism: the false religion based on the teaching of the false prophet, Mohammed (570-632 A.D.).
- 2.7. Legalism: the belief that law can save society and that society can reach a man-made utopia by enacting more legislation; and,
- 2.8. Multiculturalism: The belief ethical diversity is a strength and not a weakness to overcome; and, that atheists and theists; Christians and Moslems; wolves and sheep can live in the same pasture in peace; or
- 2.9. Racism: The belief that one race commends a man to God or that one race is superior to another; or,
- 2.10. Fascism, Liberalism, or totalitarianism or any belief that government is god; that rights come from government; that service to the State is superior to other callings; or belief in the total subjugation of the total man to total government.

3. Unacceptable characteristics that will result in rejection:

- 3.1. Attack the validity of the Bible as a law book.
- 3.2. Believe they or any currently living man/woman can become gods, EQUAL to God, SUPERIOR to God, or UNACCOUNTABLE to the one and only God. That is what Satan tried to do, which earned him an eternal curse.
- 3.3. Identify god as a physical thing, including themselves, or identify him as existing in physical things. See [Rom. 1:24-25](#), which says pagans worship the creation rather than the creator. It results in mysticism and occultism and violates the First Commandment.
- 3.4. Practice "smorgasboard religion". For instance, they write their own divine law or bible or pick subsets of all faiths to make their own hodge-podge religion. This is nothing but a self-serving way to escape accountability or liability under any single divine law. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for details.
- 3.5. Treat religion as an intellectual exercise rather than rules for how to treat others and love others.
- 3.6. Seek to escape accountability to the laws of their god by stating that any part of it has been repealed or is not enforceable or is subjectively defined by them.
- 3.7. Put their desire for any earthly physical pleasure or condition or possession higher in priority than their allegiance to  [God's Holy Laws](#).
- 3.8. Believe in multiple Gods. That's paganism and idolatry.
- 3.9. Believe they are superior to other religions or that other religions are a product of ignorance. This sort of elitism divides groups, creates animosity, and violates the notion of equal protection and equal treatment.
- 3.10. Believe that any government or civil ruler can or should have more authority or rights than a single human, thus instituting idolatry towards government.

3.11. Sanction, condone, or promote violence of any kind in any scenario OTHER than in self defense where one's life is immediately threatened by a hostile other. This is especially true of violence or hate directed against either other religions or their members, specific governments, or innocent people generally.

Anyone who meets the above criteria, we believe, is capable of being worthy to deserve liberty, which the Declaration of Independence points out comes only from "Nature's God". If you meet the above minimum religious criteria and consent to the rest of the [Member Agreement](#), then we welcome you as a member. Otherwise, we don't. We have many members who are not Christians and many members from different Christian faiths. There are Catholics, Muslims, Lutherans, Evangelicals, and many other faiths represented. However, we have no atheists and we wouldn't take atheists as members. This is because:

"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is Liberty [freedom]."
[2 Corinthians 3:17, Bible, NKJV]

Conversely, where the spirit of the "Lord" ISN'T, there can be absolutely nothing but sin, slavery, and subjection, as the Bible clearly points out. The [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 4.4.11 conclusively proves this. Spiritual evil is not a tangible thing. Instead, it is actually the ABSENCE of God. Hell is a place of eternal separation from God, which is a place where God and His sacred moral laws are completely absent. The word "sin" in Spanish means "without", and the thing that people are "without" when they "sin" is God and His Laws. Consequently, atheists are the epitome of evil because they believe God does not exist and that manifestations of His moral laws should be removed from society. Most religions teach us to avoid evil, and therefore we must avoid atheists. We believe in and vociferously defend freedom **OF** religion, but we are entirely opposed to freedom **FROM** religion. Our quote at the beginning of this page from George Washington, our most revered founding father, explains why this MUST be so:

"Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, Religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism who should labour to subvert these great Pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, 'where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice?' And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle."
[George Washington in his [Farewell Address](#)]

If you want specific examples of religions or belief systems ("isms") that we have determined so far as unacceptable, below are a few and there may be others. All of these "religions" violate one or more of the criteria listed earlier. Those who become members and have any of these beliefs will be Members in Bad Standing:

1. Atheism
2. [Satanism](#)
3. [Thelema](#)
4. [Christian Rationalism](#)

We believe that government should not be used as a vehicle to either establish a religion or to disestablish one, or to promote Christianity over any other faith. To do otherwise would be to deprive people of all faiths the "equal protection of the laws" (see Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033). You answer to your God, and not us. We are *not* the judge of whether you have satisfied the laws of your God and to do otherwise would make us into bigots and zealots and aristocrats. We are, however, the judge of whether you are injuring your neighbor, which is the subject of the last six commandments of the [Ten Commandments](#) and the origin of all moral and legal authority that the government has.

Then one of them, a lawyer, asked Him [Jesus] a question, testing Him, and saying, "Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law?"

Jesus said to him, "You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind." This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like it: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets."
[[Matt. 22:36-40](#), Bible, NKJV]

We assume that role as a jurist and a voter. Beyond keeping people from injuring each other, governments and religions should BOTH leave people alone to do as they please, and not force them to subsidize or participate in things they don't believe in. Thomas Jefferson said it best, when he said:

"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities."
[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]

We also think that it is the moral and political duty of churches to ensure that governments don't get into the charity or the welfare business, because the laws of God say that these are the exclusive province of the family and the church, and NOT the government. By instituting income taxes and using the income taxes to fund charities/insurance such as Social Security, Medicare, FICA, etc., none of which are authorized by the Constitution to be done in states of the Union, the government is usurping sovereignty from churches and families and from individuals and making itself into essentially a false god to be worshipped with our earnings and labor. See:

Unlimited Liability Universe, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Articles/UnlimitedLiabilityUniverse.htm>

One very important reason that bible quotes are so prevalent on our website is to grab people's hearts. If their minds are engaged but their hearts aren't, then they won't be willing to fight. Without a fight, the problems will get worse. The only limit of tyrants is the degree to which an apathetic citizenry will tolerate their abuses. The social problems documented on SEDM are primarily evidence of spiritual decay, immorality, apathy, and selfishness. These diseases are destroying our society and they are primarily political diseases which require a political and spiritual change. Spiritual problems need a spiritual remedy. We have a society without morals because we don't teach morality in schools and government has been destroying families and undermining churches so that kids don't have an opportunity to learn morality in these classical contexts. This has made them easy prey for tyrants. Hence, we must overcompensate by reviving the study of morality on our site so that people will be willing to take up arms and mobilize to fight the evil. People have become so jaded and desensitized by TV and media culture that it seems there is nothing that will awaken them from their hedonistic stupor any more. Law is a moral code and a contract that the Sovereign people got together and agreed on. It is based on reason and logic. Law is just the vehicle to implement the needed political changes. It is a tool, but not the end. Morality is the end, and religion is the basis for all morality. Who better to learn the "laws" of morality from than "Nature's God". We only quote the Bible, because that is what we are most familiar with, but if you went to any other sacred book, you would find the same laws of morality, whether it be the [Quran](#), The [Teachings of Buddha](#) or [Confucius](#), or any other sacred text. These universal "moral laws" are what we refer to as "natural law" throughout our writings in order to objectify the discussion. We have even taken the time to organize the laws found in the Holy Bible by subject just like the U.S. Code so that you can use them as a law book. See:

Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Don't get obsessed with the source or the name of the book or the faith or "sect" of the author, because that will only generate conflict that the government will try to exploit to prevent us from combining forces to eliminate the evil. If you are not a Christian or are not familiar with the Bible, then instead of being offended, please instead focus your attention in using our materials on the "moral laws" revealed by scripture we quote and don't be distracted into wrongfully concluding that we are trying to "convert" you in any way.

"And blessed is he who is not offended because of Me [God]."
[Matt. 11:6, Bible, NKJV]

Please try to be more objective by simply treating the Bible less as a "religion" and more simply as a "natural law" or "moral law" book because we certainly don't intend to either brainwash or discriminate against any religious faith. You obviously enjoy the study of law or you wouldn't be visiting our website to begin with. Why is that so hard? Such an approach will keep the discussion focused objectively on morality and logic and establish a common set of beliefs that we all share which can become the basis for cooperation in effecting political change. Paul Harvey described this approach in the following video:

An Open Letter from God, Paul Harvey
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YhCG0Nt7wXs>

According to several of our founding fathers, when a people forget or repress God, then tyrants forge their chains:

"It is when a people forget God that tyrants forge their chains ..."

[Patrick Henry]

"Those people who are not governed by GOD will be ruled by tyrants."
[William Penn (after which Pennsylvania was named)]

"A free people [claim] their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate."
[Thomas Jefferson: Rights of British America, 1774. ME 1:209, Papers 1:134]

"Can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are of the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath?"
[Thomas Jefferson: Notes on Virginia Q.XVIII, 1782. ME 2:227]

"Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God."
[Benjamin Franklin]

"Propitious smiles of heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right which heaven itself has ordained."
[George Washington (1732-1799)]

Those who are admitted atheists and who reject God and morality deserve an immoral and tyrannical government that acts like a false god, steals their property, and lies to you. We should always reap the consequences of that which we sow. This is an extension of the Golden Rule: Do unto others as you would have them do unto you. In the scientific field, this also happens to be one of Newton's Universal Laws:

"For every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction."

Those who insist on a world entirely without God are encouraged to not use this website. We believe in separation of church and state. We are the "church" (believer) and atheists are obviously the "state". Let's separate. Atheists can go to HELL and we'll go to Heaven. For those who don't believe there is a HELL, then we'll just have to wait and see about that, friend! Those who insist on a "moral" government without God or religion are the real "nut case", because they want the golden eggs, which is a moral and righteous government, but also insist on killing the goose that lays them, which is religion and morality.

"Wisdom calls aloud outside; she raises her voice in the open squares, she cries out in the chief concourses, at the openings of the gates in the city she speaks her words; how long, you simple [atheist] ones, will you love simplicity? For scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge. Turn at my rebuke; surely I will pour out my spirit on you; I will make my words known to you. Because I have called and you refused, I have stretched out my hand and no one regarded, because you disdained my counsel [and My law: God's law], and would have none of my rebuke, I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your terror [and the IRS] comes. When your terror [and the IRS] comes like a storm, and your destruction comes like a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call on me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but they will not find me. Because they hated knowledge [and were too lazy and complacent to seek it out], and did not choose the fear of the Lord. They have none of my counsel and despised my every rebuke. Therefore they shall eat the fruit of their own way, and be filled to the full with their own fancies. For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but whoever listens to me [God and the wisdom that comes ONLY from God] will dwell safely, and will be secure, without fear of evil."
[Prov. 1:20-33, Bible, NKJV]

2.10 Official Proclamation Regarding Establishment of Communism by the United States Government

"With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator."

"If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by the people of America."

"If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare, the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to particular exceptions."

[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties; More quotes like this in *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016, Section 5.1]

"A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group for the benefit of another."

[U.S. v. Butler, [297 U.S. 1](#) (1936)]

"To lay with one hand the power of government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it on favored individuals.. is none the less robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms."

[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

Whereas the United States Federal Government has established the Civic/Secular Religion of Communism in these united States of America, and is by fraud, force, threat, duress and coercion requiring or attempting to require members of the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) to reject the teachings of Christ and follow the Satanic Religion of Communism, We, the Sovereign Leadership of the Fellowship do hereby declare to the world:

1. That the United States Congress, in association with the other branches of the Federal government, have worked invidiously and covertly to establish the Civic Religion of Communism by and through Title 26 of the United States Code, which Code is nothing more than the implementation and establishment of the Second Commandment of the Religion of Communism as declared by a prophet of Communism, Karl Marx, in the year of our Lord 1848;

2. That the Federal government, has created a Fascist (corporatist) type association with the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank, and in doing so has worked invidiously and covertly to establish the Civic Religion of Communism by, through and in association with the Federal Reserve Bank which is nothing more than the implementation and establishment of the fifth commandment of the Religion of Communism as declared by a prophet of Communism, Karl Marx, in the year of our Lord 1848;

3. That this Federal government's Fascist (corporatist) association with the international banking cartels, commonly called the Federal Reserve System, which historic founders, the Rothschilds, supported and financed Karl Marx and his Communist Commandments, commonly called the Communist Manifesto, have worked invidiously and covertly, to destroy the silver and gold requirements for the United States of America's monetary system and replace it with worthless notes, which are not dollars, have not been declared by Congress to be dollars and have been established to create a debt system to enslave Fellowship members in the Civic Religion of Communism;

4. That such invidious and covert acts by Congress and the Federal Reserve Bank to create this fraud of worthless irredeemable paper notes to replace Constitutionally sound silver dollars and gold coins was invidiously and covertly done to defraud Americans and turn our monetary system into a system of divers weights, *and* divers measures which system is an abomination to the God of Nature, our Creator, as per Proverbs 20:10 and 23:

4.1 Proverbs 20:10 Divers weights, *and* divers measures, both of them *are* alike abomination to the LORD.

4.2 Proverbs 20:23 Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance *is* not good;

5. That irredeemable Federal Reserve Notes are not dollars and that only silver dollars minted since 1986 A.D. are currently Constitutionally sound legal dollars (not just legal tender) and that all other monetary units must be judged by the actual and face value of these silver, Congressionally mandated, dollars;

6. That any attempt by any United States government to force Fellowship members to calculate earning, wages, income or any other financial transaction or record, in any form other than silver dollars minted by the United States Mint since 1986 A.D. is an attempt to force upon them an abomination to their God and creates a substantial burden upon their religious exercise;

7. That any attempt by any government or quasi-government agency, bureau, service, court or tribunal, to threaten, sanction, intimidate or coerce Fellowship members into signing documents, under oath, affirmation or penalties of perjury, or in oral

testimony, in a manner which proclaims Federal Reserve Notes to be dollars instead of just notes of irredeemable legal tender is and must be considered by Fellowship members to be subornation of perjury and be resisted as would be any other felonious act;

8. That only Congress, not the Courts nor the President or his delegates, are authorized by the Constitution, to determine what is and what is not a dollar and that any attempt by any court, tribunal or executive branch official or employee, to define what a dollar is without specifically referencing and strictly following a Congressional declaration or law that clearly and unequivocally defines and establishes a non-divers value of a dollar or any other monetary unit's value is a violation of the separation of powers doctrine and is a form of treason and that such an attempt substantially burdens members of the Fellowship's religious exercise;

9. That the United States Congress established a particularized tribunal, commonly called Tax Court, in order to place what can only be called the priests of the Civic Religion of Communism, commonly called Tax Court judges, in power, to deny the constitutional right of trial by jury, guaranteed by the 7th Amendment to our God given Constitution, to Sovereign Citizens of the several States and thereby assist in the extraction and collection of the tithing of the Civic Religion of Communism, commonly known as the federal income tax, established to force Fellowship members and States of the Union Citizens into hereditary bondage under the federally established atheistic Civic Religion of Communism;

10. That Benito Mussolini (1883-1945) named his form of socialism, "fascism" after the "fasces", the symbol of bound sticks used as a totem of power in ancient Rome, which is now the symbol for the United States Tax Court which symbol is a descriptive and appropriate symbol for this particularized tribunal because this so-called court is Satanic and Fascist and created to give only the illusion of justice while establishing compliance to the 2nd Plank of the Communist Manifesto.



11. That the United States Congress has invidiously and covertly attempted, though acts of Congress (for We cannot call it law), specifically but not limited to Title 26, to turn the God given right to work and earn a living into a Congressional created right and thereby presume the power to define that right, create presumptions concerning that right, assign burdens of proof, prescribe remedies and force persons seeking to vindicate that right to do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right and substantially burdens the religious exercise of members of the Fellowship;

12. That such an attempt to destroy the God given right and duty to work and earn a living of members of the Fellowship into a Congressionally created right in an attempt to levy the wages of We Sovereigns is a violation of the First Amendment as it both establishes the Civic Religion of Communism and is an invidious and covert attempt to turn an unalienable right into a lienable Congressional privilege in order to and make Congress, the Courts and the Executive branch into the master and the Sovereignty, We the People, into the subjected servants under their tyranny;

13. That the United States Congress, in association with the other branches of the Federal government and corporations, by acting in the manner stated above, have worked invidiously and covertly to discriminate and suppress our particular religious beliefs;

14. That the United States Congress, in association with the other branches of the Federal government and private corporations, by acting in the manner stated above, have worked invidiously and covertly to create a danger of censorship and/or place a direct condition or burden on the dissemination of religious views;

15. That the United States Congress, in association with the other branches of the Federal government and corporations, by acting in the manner stated above, have worked invidiously and covertly to discriminate and suppress the organization of religious institutions and/or schools;

16. That the United States Congress, in association with the other branches of the Federal government and corporations, by acting in the manner stated above, have worked invidiously and covertly to affirmatively compel members of the Fellowship, by threat of sanctions, to refrain from religiously motivated conduct and to engage in conduct that We find objectionable for religious reasons;

17. That the United States Court system in conjunction with particularized tribunals has and is working like miners and sappers to destroy the Constitution and establish, in its place, an oligarchical tyrannical system based upon Communism, Socialism, Fascism and Corporatism, to basely place hereditary bondage upon members of the Fellowship and their children by forcing them down the road to atheist Communism;

18. That Title 26 exceeds specific constitutional limitations imposed upon the exercise of the Congressional taxing and spending power if enforced outside of the federal government or within states of the Union, and not simply that Title 26 is generally beyond the powers delegated to Congress by Art. I, § 8.

19. That Senator Sam Ervin, of Watergate hearing fame, was 100% correct when he stated:

"[J]udicial verbicide is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our government of laws with a judicial oligarchy."
[Senator Sam Ervin, of Watergate fame]

20. That We Sovereigns believe as did James Madison, the Father of the Constitution and noted by Justices O'Connor and Justice Breyer in *City of Boerne v. P.F Flores*, Archbishop of San Antonio, and the United States that:

"This duty [owed the Creator] is precedent both in order of time and degree of obligation, to the claims of Civil Society.... [E]very man who becomes a member of any Civil Society, [must] do it with a saving of his allegiance to the Universal Sovereign. We maintain therefore that in matters of Religion, no man's right is abridged by the institution of Civil Society, and that Religion is wholly exempt from its cognizance."
[Memorial and Remonstrance at 184–185]

21. That the Social Security Number is either the Mark of the Beast or the precursor to it and that the voluntary use of such a number threatens the eternal salvation of members of the Fellowship and government's use of the number as a numerical identifier, which Congress promised would never be done, is another invidious and covert act to establish the Civic Religion of Communism and the Welfare State and creates a substantial burden upon members of the Fellowship and should be resisted as all acts of tyranny should be resisted;

In conclusion, We state that no greater immediate responsibility rests upon members of the Fellowship than to protect the freedom vouchsafed by the *Constitution of the United States*. Let us, by exercising our rights protected by the *Constitution*:

1. Preserve our right to worship God according to the dictates of our conscience,
2. Preserve the right to work when and where we choose....
3. Feel free to plant and to reap without the handicap of bureaucratic interference.
4. Devote our time, means, and life if necessary, to hold inviolate those laws which will secure to each individual the free exercise of conscience, the right and control of property, and the protection of life.

In the words of Benjamin Franklin and Thomas Jefferson Rebellion to Tyranny is Obedience to God.

This proclamation is further expanded upon in the following documents on the ministry website and elsewhere:

1. [Communism, Socialism, Collectivism Topic](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Communism.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Communism.htm>
2. [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.016-detailed breakdown of this proclamation.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #12.006-high level slide show describing the key points of this proclamation
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2.11 Official Proclamation in Opposition and Warning of the Establishment of a Civic Religion by the United States Government

The Following is an Official Proclamation and Statement of Beliefs and Doctrines of Fellowship concerning the deceitful chicanery establishing the great and abominable church, which is the whore of all the earth, prophesied of in the Apostle John's

Revelation.¹³ It is a religion, philosophy, ethical culture, civic religion¹⁴, Secular religion¹⁵, whatever they may be called, or whatever form they may adopt¹⁶, that is being and has been established as the State religion of the United States and the United States of America. It is the anti-Christ Religion of the Beast, the great whore¹⁷ which does corrupt the earth with her fornications, and does shed the blood of Christ's servants.¹⁸ It was created by Lucifer, himself, to weaken the nations¹⁹ with his anti-Christ religion established to deceive and enslave even the most righteous and elect of men and women²⁰. This Civil religion²¹ that has been established by the United States has no moral absolutes. It is nondenominational. It has its own orthodoxy. It is politically focused. It is antagonistic to all religions that believe in a deity²² OTHER than political rulers and the governments they serve in where government has replaced God.²³

¹³ Rev. 19:2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. (Se also 1 Ne. 14:10-12)

¹⁴ [T]he government may not establish an official or civic religion as a means of avoiding the establishment of a religion with more specific creeds. Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577, 578 (1992)

¹⁵ We agree of course that the State may not establish a 'religion of secularism' in the sense of affirmatively opposing or showing hostility to religion, thus 'preferring those who believe in no religion over those who do believe.' School Dist. of Abington Tp., Pa. v. Schempp, 374 U.S. 203, *225 (1963)

¹⁶ No tax in any amount, large or small, can be levied to support any religious activities or institutions, whatever they may be called, or whatever form they may adopt to teach or practice religion. Neither a state nor the Federal Government can, openly or secretly, participate in the affairs of any religious organizations or groups and vice versa. In the words of Jefferson, the clause against establishment of religion by law was intended to erect 'a wall of separation between church and State. Torcaso v. Watkins, 367 U.S. 488, *493 (1961)

¹⁷ Revelation Chapter 17.

¹⁸ Rev. 19:2.

¹⁹ Isa. 14:12: "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!"

²⁰ Matt. 24:4-5, 11, 24

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

...

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

...

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

...

Rev. 20:3, 8, 10

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

...

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

...

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

²¹ *Civil Religion and the Establishment Clause*, Yehudah Mirsky, The Yale Law Journal, Vol. 95, No. 6 (May, 1986), pp. 1237-1257 noted in Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577, 589 (1992)

²² "There seems to be developing a new civil religion. The civil religion I refer to is a secular religion. It has no moral absolutes. It is non-denominational. It is non-theistic. It is politically focused. It is antagonistic to religion. It rejects the historic religious traditions of this nation. It feels strange. If this trend continues, non-belief will be more honored than belief. While all beliefs must be protected, are atheism, agnosticism, cynicism, and moral relativism to be more safeguarded and valued than Christianity, Judaism, and the tenets of Islam which hold that there is a Supreme Being and that mortals are accountable to him? If so, this would, in my opinion, place this nation in great moral jeopardy." Speaker Martin R. Stephens, Utah House of Representatives, Opening Session Remarks, January 19, 2004.

²³ 1 Sam. 8:4-8 "Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, 'Look, you are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them]'".

The civil religion²⁴ rejects American historic religious traditions²⁵. If it continues to be forced upon we Christians, nonbelief will be more honored than belief and our religion will continue to be ground under the foot of this oppressive Satanic religion. Its unspoken yet clear motto is freedom FROM religion.²⁶ Atheism, agnosticism, cynicism, and moral relativism have, in America, become safeguarded and valued while Christianity, and other faiths, which hold that there is a Supreme Being and that mortals are accountable to Him, are allowed to practice their faith only if followers of that Eternal Sovereign which governs in the affairs of men,²⁷ bow to this Government established Corporate supported Secular/civil religion²⁸ fabricated by the likes of Rousseau²⁹,

"But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, 'Give us a king to judge us.' So Samuel prayed to the Lord. And the Lord said to Samuel, 'Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]."

²⁴ *Civil Religion in America* by Robert N. Bellah, Reprinted by permission of Daedalus, Journal of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, from the issue entitled, "Religion in America," Winter 1967, Vol. 96, No. 1, pp. 1-21.

²⁵ "The name of 'American', which belongs to you, in your national capacity, must always exalt the just pride of patriotism, more than any appellation derived from local discriminations. With slight shades of difference, you have the same religion, manners, habits and political principles." George Washington's Farewell Address 1796 AD

²⁶ Freedom From Religion Foundation purposes <http://ffrf.org/purposes/>

²⁷ Benjamin Franklin, speaking to the Constitutional Convention, June 28, 1787: "I have lived, Sir, a long time, and the longer I live, the more convincing proofs I see of this truth – that God governs in the affairs of men. And if a sparrow cannot fall to the ground without his notice, is it probable that an empire can rise without his aid? We have been assured, Sir, in the sacred writings, that 'except the Lord build the House they labor in vain that build it.' I firmly believe this; and I also believe that without his concurring aid we shall succeed in this political building no better than the Builders of Babel: We shall be divided by our little partial local interests; our projects will be confounded, and we ourselves shall become a reproach and bye word down to future age. And what is worse, mankind may hereafter from this unfortunate instance, despair of establishing Governments by Human Wisdom and leave it to chance, war and conquest."

²⁸ "Conventional analyses of secularization typically deal with revealed religions and the increasing disenchantment of their adherents with revealed religious doctrines under conditions of rapid industrialization and urbanization. Very little research, however, has dealt with the rise and decline of religiosity or the impact of secularization in social systems organized around a civil religion. This investigation approaches the development of the Bolshevik party in the Soviet Union as an example of a civil religious movement to test Weber's notions of enchantment and disenchantment against the experience of devoted party activists in order to see how increasing industrialization has influenced the civil religion of Marxism-Leninism and the behavior of individual followers of Marxism-Leninism. Hence, this analysis seeks to discover whether or not a dynamic of secularization, perhaps akin to the growing disenchantment among devoted Protestants from the sixteenth through the nineteenth centuries as discussed by Weber, might be found in post-revolutionary communist societies, like the present day USSR. If such a dynamic of secularization does exist, then the question of civil religious revivalism or revitalization movements, will be addressed to consider how and where such revivalistic movements might develop within post-revolutionary, secularized communist systems." An Abstract of Timothy W. Luke, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, USA, Civil religion and secularization: Ideological revitalization in post-revolutionary communist systems, Journal Sociological Forum Publisher, Springer Netherlands, ISSN 0884-8971 (Print) 1573-7861 (Online) Issue, Volume 2, Number 1 / December, 1987 <http://www.springerlink.com/content/tm457026412w1388/>

²⁹ The Social Contract, Jean Jacques Rousseau, Chap IV Sec. 8 Civil Religion, 1762.

1 Machiavelli³⁰, the Rothschilds^{31 32}, Marx³³, Bakunin³⁴, Hitler³⁵, Lenin³⁶, Woodrow Wilson³⁷, Franklin D. Roosevelt³⁸, Mao Tse-
 2 tung³⁹, Johnson⁴⁰, Nixon⁴¹, Bill Clinton⁴² and the Bush family^{43 44}. These and other prophets, practitioners and protagonists of

³⁰ Discourses Upon The First Ten (Books) of Titus Livy By Niccolo Machiavelli, 1517.

³¹ "Nathan Rothschild had given Marx two checks for several thousand pounds to finance the cause of Socialism. The checks were put on display in the British Museum, after Lord Lionel Walter Rothschild, a trustee, had willed his museum and library to them." Final Warning: A History of the New World Order, Illuminism and the master plan for world domination-- by David Rivera, 1994, View From the Wall.

³² Letter to: Messieurs. Iklheimer, Morton and Vandergould, No. 3 Wall St., New York, U.S.A.:

"Dear Sirs: A Mr. John Sherman has written us from a town in Ohio, U.S.A., as to the profits that may be made in the National Banking business under a recent act of your Congress (National Bank Act of 1863), a copy of which act accompanied his letter. Apparently this act has been drawn upon the plan formulated here last summer by the British Bankers Association and by that Association recommended to our American friends as one that if enacted into law, would prove highly profitable to the banking fraternity throughout the world.

"Mr. Sherman declares that there has never before been such an opportunity for capitalists to accumulate money, as that presented by this act and that the old plan, of State Banks is so unpopular, that the new scheme will, by contrast, be most favorably regarded, notwithstanding the fact that it gives the National Banks an almost absolute control of the National finance. 'The few who can understand the system,' he says 'will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favors, that there will be no opposition from that class, while on the other hand, the great body of people, mentally incapable of comprehending the tremendous advantages that capital derives from the system, will bear its burdens without complaint and perhaps without even suspecting that the system is inimical (adverse) to their interests.' Please advise us fully as to this matter and also state whether or not you will be of assistance to us, if we conclude to establish a National Bank in the City of New York...Awaiting your reply, we are Your respectful servants. Rothschild Brothers. London, June 25, 1863," Lightning Over The Treasury Building by Elsom, John R., Boston Forum 1941

³³ #2. A heavy progressive or graduated income tax. # 5. Centralization of credit in the banks of the state, by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly. #10. Free education for all children in public schools. Abolition of children's factory labor in its present form. Combination of education with industrial production, etc. Communist Manifesto by Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, English translation by Samuel Moore, 1888

³⁴ "In our church - if I may be permitted to use for a moment an expression which I so detest: Church and State are my two *bêtes noires* - in our church, as in the Protestant church, we have a chief, an invisible Christ, science; and, like the Protestants, more logical even than the Protestants, we will suffer neither pope, nor council, nor conclaves of infallible cardinals, nor bishops, nor even priests. Our Christ differs from the Protestant and Christian Christ in this - that the latter is a personal being, ours impersonal; the Christian Christ, already completed in an eternal past, presents himself as a perfect being, while the completion and perfection of our Christ, science, are ever in the future: which is equivalent to saying that they will never be realized. Therefore, in recognizing *absolute science* as the only absolute authority, we in no way compromise our liberty." God and the State by Mikhail Bakunin 1814-1876, New York: Mother Earth Publishing Association, 1916.

³⁵ First. The National Reich's Church of Germany (hereinafter called the N.R. and represented in this telegram by the symbol "N"). Categorically claims the exclusive right and the exclusive power to control all churches within the borders of the Reich; it declares these to be national churches Complete file at: Church of National Reich, President's Franklin D. Roosevelt's Secretary's File: Diplomatic Correspondence w/ Germany: 1940-41. <http://www.fdrlibrary.marist.edu/psf/box31/a296p05.html>

³⁶ "Religion is one of the forms of spiritual oppression which everywhere weighs down heavily upon the masses of the people, over burdened by their perpetual work for others, by want and isolation. Impotence of the exploited classes in their struggle against the exploiters just as inevitably gives rise to the belief in a better life after death as impotence of the savage in his battle with nature gives rise to belief in gods, devils, miracles, and the like. Those who toil and live in want all their lives are taught by religion to be submissive and patient while here on earth, and to take comfort in the hope of a heavenly reward. But those who live by the labour of others are taught by religion to practise charity while on earth, thus offering them a very cheap way of justifying their entire existence as exploiters and selling them at a moderate price tickets to well-being in heaven. Religion is opium for the people. Religion is a sort of spiritual booze, in which the slaves of capital drown their human image, their demand for a life more or less worthy of man." V. I. Lenin, Socialism and Religion, Published: Novaya Zhizn, No. 28, December 3, 1905. Signed: N. Lenin. Published according to the text in Novaya Zhizn.

³⁷ "Wilson maneuvered through Congress three major pieces of legislation. The first was a lower tariff, the Underwood Act; attached to the measure was a graduated Federal income tax. The passage of the Federal Reserve Act provided the Nation with the more elastic money supply it badly needed. In 1914 antitrust legislation established a Federal Trade Commission to prohibit unfair business practices." Whitehouse biography of Woodrow Wilson as per: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/ww28.html>

³⁸ Robert B. Stinnett amasses evidence that FDR knew what was coming. He shows that U.S. intelligence had broken the Japanese military code and that, contrary to official U.S. insistence, the Japanese fleet bound for Pearl Harbor did not maintain radio silence. Day of Deceit, The Truth About FDR and Pearl Harbor, by Robert B. Stinnett.

³⁹ Host Krista Tippett. "From American Public Media, this is Speaking of Faith, public radio's conversation about belief, meaning, ethics, and ideas. Today, author Anchee Min on 'Surviving the Religion of Mao.'"

1 this anti-Christ religion have worked to undermine the Gospel of Liberty⁴⁵ and have, to a greater extent, succeeded in the United
 2 States of America. Satan is still trying to force God and His children to bow down and worship him with our first fruits⁴⁶ through
 3 hidden and withheld taxes (tithes) and offering.

4 This religion of the Beast is a subtle religion that uses the hidden forces of economic law and the hedonism of mankind to destroy
 5 the tranquility of nations by gradual and silent encroachments in a manner which not one man in a million is able to diagnose.⁴⁷
 6 It presumptions⁴⁸ as a substitute for faith in God. These presumptions are not based on evidence or that is required in a court of
 7 law to be based on evidence. These presumptions are this civil religions equivalent of faith. All religion is simply a belief in
 8 things unseen and not directly proved with evidence or which has never been proved with evidence. This new civil religion uses
 9 deception, verbicide⁴⁹ and words of art⁵⁰ to induct new members into the state-sponsored civil religion church. The Beast inducts
 10 persons into tithing to the state-sponsored church through "taxes," which are paid mainly because of willful deception⁵¹ and
 11 omission of the truth by public servants from government publications. Through deception upon private employers that forces
 12 workers to submit W-4 forms, which are contracts, and thereby compels them to contract with the government to become "public
 13 officers" of Lucifer's cult instead of public officers and fiduciaries of God's government on earth.

Author Anchee Min "I was taught to write 'I love you, Chairman Mao' before I was taught to write my own name. I never thought I belonged to myself. It was never 'I love you, Papa' and 'I love you, Mama'; it's always 'I love you, Communist Party of China,' 'I love you, Chairman Mao.' What I want to say is that Mao was our religion." Surviving the Religion of Mao TRANSCRIPT Broadcast Date: August 10, 2006

⁴⁰ We're going to take all the money we think is unnecessarily being spent and take it from the "haves" and give it to the "have nots." Lyndon B. Johnson, 1964 Congressional Record, p. 6142, Remarks of the President to a Group of Leaders of Organizations of Senior Citizens in the Fish Room, March 24, 1964.

⁴¹ Richard Nixon's trip to China in February 1972 was a critically important moment in the early history of the Sino-American rapprochement. Keeping Secretary of State William Rogers out of the talks, Nixon and Kissinger met privately with Mao Zedong and Zhou Enlai where they confirmed understandings on sensitive issues such as Taiwan and the normalization of diplomatic relations. National Security Archive by William Burr, Posted - December 11, 2003

⁴² Transcript: New Covenant Address at Georgetown University, October 18, 2006, Washington, DC, <http://www.clintonfoundation.org/101806-ts-cf-gn-ts-new-covenant-address-at-georgetown-university.htm>

⁴³ "Read my lips: no new taxes." George H. W. Bush at the 1988 Republican National Convention, August 18.

⁴⁴ Bush signs the Patriot Act Oct. 26, 2001 By: Andrew Glass Oct 26, 2007 <http://www.politico.com/news/stories/1007/6564.html>

⁴⁵ Luke 4:18: "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,"

⁴⁶ Neh. 10: 35: "And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD"

⁴⁷ "Lenin is said to have declared that the best way to destroy the Capitalist System was to debauch the currency. By a continuing process of inflation, governments can confiscate, secretly and unobserved, an important part of the wealth of their citizens. By this method they not only confiscate, but they confiscate arbitrarily; and, while the process impoverishes many, it actually enriches some. The sight of this arbitrary rearrangement of riches strikes not only at security, but at confidence in the equity of the existing distribution of wealth. Those to whom the system brings windfalls, beyond their deserts and even beyond their expectations or desires, become "profiteers," who are the object of the hatred of the bourgeoisie, whom the inflationism has impoverished, not less than of the proletariat. As the inflation proceeds and the real value of the currency fluctuates wildly from month to month, all permanent relations between debtors and creditors, which form the ultimate foundation of capitalism, become so utterly disordered as to be almost meaningless; and the process of wealth-getting degenerates into a gamble and a lottery.

"Lenin was certainly right. There is no subtler, no surer means of overturning the existing basis of society than to debauch the currency. The process engages all the hidden forces of economic law on the side of destruction, and does it in a manner which not one man in a million is able to diagnose."
 [The Economic Consequences of the Peace, Keynes, John Maynard Published: New York: Harcourt, Brace, and Howe, Inc., 1920. First published: 1919]

⁴⁸ Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

⁴⁹ "[J]udicial verbicide is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our government of laws with a judicial oligarchy." Senator Sam Ervin, of Watergate fame, <http://www.sovereignfellowship.com/tos/13.1/>

⁵⁰ Great IRS Hoax, <http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatI...reatIRSHoax.htm>

⁵¹ Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Luke 16: 13¶ No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. [government].

Abuses the banking system to create false presumption that everyone is a “U.S. person”⁵² who works for the U.S. government as a “public officer” (“trade or business”) subject to the sovereign will of Congress⁵³ wherever he or she may be situated. In fact, the average American is in a foreign jurisdiction⁵⁴ to the Federal United States.

This civil religion deprives men and women of the ability to function in the commercial market place who do not accept the Mark of the Beast⁵⁵, the Social Security Number (42 U.S.C. §666)⁵⁶ or Taxpayer Identification Number.

This civil religion turns the government into a liability insurance salesmen that encourages all through “social insurance” to abandon responsibility for their old age (Social Security), for being unemployed (unemployment insurance), and their responsibilities as parents (public schools).

This civil religion through the Declaratory Judgments Act⁵⁷, and the fact that judges are both “taxpayers” subject to IRS extortion and beneficiaries of the plunder it collects, it gags judges from exposing the abuses and usurpations of efforts to expand the pagan religion and unwittingly induct new members into the cult. As the Chinese proverb says: “The mouth which eats does not talk.”

This civil religion forces membership by and through the Anti Injunction Act⁵⁸ and its misapplication to “nontaxpayers” not subject to it, it makes government into a pagan deity to which no one may avoid making offerings and sacrifices to the Beast.

We Christians are not allowed to make such sacrifices to this Marxist⁵⁹ Maoist civil religion for:

“He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.”
[Exodus 22:20, Bible, NKJV]

“And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.”
[Lev. 17:7, Bible, NKJV]

This Marxist religion violates the right of equal protection under law, by denying essential government services to all but those who take the Mark of the Beast, the Social Security Number. In that way it makes EVERYTHING the government does into a franchise which transforms all rights into revocable privileges⁶⁰.

⁵² 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).

⁵³ “But when Congress creates a statutory right, it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.” *Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 83-84 (1982)

⁵⁴ Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

⁵⁵ Rev. 13:17: “And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.”

⁵⁶ 42 U.S.C. §666 (a)(13) Recording of social security numbers in certain family matters. - Procedures requiring that the social security number of - (A) any applicant for a professional license, driver's license, occupational license, recreational license, or marriage license be recorded on the application;

⁵⁷ Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a).

⁵⁸ Anti Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421.

⁵⁹ “I certainly came to the conclusion many years ago that Marxism is a religion, contrary to Marx’s contention that he was being ‘scientific’. This was related to my own upbringing in a fundamentalist, Pentecostal church and I came to see a huge number of similarities and parallels between the two belief systems.” Dr. Wallace Mills of St Mary’s University in a personal letter to Christopher Hansen 2007.

⁶⁰ “But when Congress creates a statutory right, it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.”
[*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 83-84 (1982)]

This Civil religion is a counterfeit religion and attempt to copy God's commandments to deceive Americans for as we read in Lev 22:10:

There shall no stranger [person who has not taken the Mark of the Beast] eat of the holy thing [revenues collected from involuntary human sacrifices to the pagan cult of the IRS or the SSA]: a sojourner of the priest [judges are the priests of the civil religion], or an hired servant [public servants], shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if the priest [the judge] buy any soul with his money [his court order to induct a new cult member by compelling participation in excise taxable activities such as a "trade or business"], he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his [court] house: they shall eat of his meat.

Therefore we American sovereigns⁶¹ do hereby call upon all practitioners of Christianity to petition the governments of the United States and the States of the Union to stop the establishment and enforcement of this subtle secular/civic religion and return to the mandates of the God given Constitution that was established by God inspired men for the benefit of mankind. That it must be the first duty of Citizens in remembrance of the noblest characteristics of the American Revolution, to take alarm against even the smallest experiments on our liberties.⁶² That we have a duty owed to our Creator, endower of our unalienable rights, in precedent both in order of time and degree of obligation, to the claims of Civil Society. That every man who is or becomes a member of this Civil Society must do it with a saving of his allegiance to the Universal Sovereign. We maintain, therefore, that in matters of Religion, no man's right to refuse to practice or support a Civic Religion can be lawfully abridged by the institution of Civil Society, and that Religion is wholly exempt from society's cognizance.⁶³ That when a legislative act, for we cannot call them law⁶⁴, or practices by the executive or judicial branches create a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object evinces a design to reduce We the People under absolute Despotism, it is our right, it is our duty, to throw off such Government through peaceful means, and to provide new Guards for our future security⁶⁵. That we must do this by peaceful means and refusal to obey alleged legislative acts and executive and judicial usurpations that cannot be understood or are virtual impenetrable maze with so-called rules that are unintelligible to most Citizens including those who hold advanced degrees including many who specialize in such so-called law⁶⁶. That laws must be made by men of their own choice and that regulations cannot be established by unelected Corporatists placed unconstitutionally in charge of authorities and duties, assigned by the Constitution upon Congress alone. That if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood that they are not law but just a part of the deception used by the Beast, the Whore of the Earth, to confound and enslave Americans through Verbicide and incessant and unpublished changes so that no man, who knows what the law is to-day, can guess what it will be to-morrow. That law is defined to be a rule of action; but that it cannot be a rule, which is little known, and less fixed⁶⁷.

⁶¹ "[A]t the Revolution, the sovereignty devolved on the people; and they are truly the sovereigns of the country, but they are sovereigns without subjects. With none to govern but themselves; the citizens of America are equal as fellow citizens, and as joint tenants in the sovereignty." [Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419 (1793)]

⁶² It is proper to take alarm at the first experiment on our liberties. We hold this prudent jealousy to be the first duty of citizens and one of the noblest characteristics of the late Revolution. The freemen of America did not wait till usurped power had strengthened itself by exercise and entangled the question in precedents. They saw all the consequences in the principle, and they avoided the consequences by denying the principle. We revere this lesson too much... to forget it." [James Madison, Testament of Sovereignty, © 2000 by The First Christian Fellowship of Eternal Sovereignty]

⁶³ "This duty [owed the Creator] is precedent both in order of time and degree of obligation, to the claims of Civil Society.... [E]very man who becomes a member of any Civil Society, [must] do it with a saving of his allegiance to the Universal Sovereign. We maintain therefore that in matters of Religion, no man's right is abridged by the institution of Civil Society, and that Religion is wholly exempt from its cognizance." [Writings of James Madison, p. 184 (G. Hunt ed. 1901)].

⁶⁴ Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)

⁶⁵ Declaration of Independence, 1776.

⁶⁶ "Eight decades of amendments and accretions to the Code have produced a virtually impenetrable maze. The rules are unintelligible to most citizens - Including those who hold advanced degrees and including many who specialize in tax law. The rules are equally mysterious to many government employees who are charged with administering and enforcing the law.

It is also a known fact that the Internal Revenue Code is a very easily misunderstood area of law, even misunderstood by trained professionals. Judges and lawyers admittedly do not know the tax laws."

[Ms. Shirley D. Peterson, former Commissioner of the IRS made in a "Tax Policy Lecture" before Southern Methodist University, on April 14, 1993]

⁶⁷ "It will be of little avail to the people, that the laws are made by men of their own choice, if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood; if they be repealed or revised before they are promulgated, or undergo such incessant changes that no man, who knows what the law is to-day, can guess what it will be to-morrow. Law is defined to be a rule of action; but how can that be a rule, which is little known, and less fixed?"

That Christians Americans must peacefully demand that they have at their disposal clear and unequivocal⁶⁸ law that people of average intelligence can easily understand that include clear definitions of the words and terms used in such law. That government must address petitions for redress of grievances⁶⁹ or they are not a legitimate government. That when government officials cannot define the words used in legislative acts in clear and unequivocal terms that the law is necessarily void⁷⁰, even if the courts, that are filled with the followers of the Beast, tell Americans they are clear, when the fact is that all sane men of reason know in their hearts that nothing could be further from the truth⁷¹.

That Christians must refuse to obey acts of Congress that are so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so filled with undefined or vague terms that they cannot be known, even if it causes our deaths or imprisonments. For we cannot follow laws that force us to commit perjury or swear before God that a Federal reserve note is a dollar when no government official can swear before God that a Federal reserve note is a dollar. That to be forced to do so is to force upon us the practice of the Satanic civic religion, whatever it may be called or whatever from it may adopt⁷², whose fore fathers and sycophants include Rousseau, and the banking Rothschilds. That we must, by following the law and Constitution, exercise every legal means at our disposal, including peaceful disobedience against legislative “acts” that do not conform to the original intent of our Republican form of government. For we cannot serve both God and mammon. That We the People must expose this unconstitutional establishment of this Satanic Fascist Communist Socialist Civic religion, which is like unto the Mark of the Beast. Therefore if we do not oppose it and refuse to practice it our names will not be found written in the book of life and we will be cast into the lake of fire established for the practitioners of the Religion of the Great Whore of the Earth which is Socialism in all its forms⁷³.

Those rights, which God and the God of nature have established, such as life and liberty, are to be inviolate and no human legislature has power to abridge or destroy them.⁷⁴ That all laws which are repugnant to the Constitution are null and void⁷⁵. That an unconstitutional act is not law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; affords no protection; it creates no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed⁷⁶. That where rights secured by the Constitution are involved,

[Publius. (Madison) Federalist Papers 62]

⁶⁸ “Keeping in mind the well-settled rule that the citizen is exempt from taxation unless the same is imposed by clear and unequivocal language, and that where the construction of a tax law is doubtful, the doubt is to be resolved in favor of those upon whom the tax is sought to be laid...”
[*Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain*, 192 U.S. 397 (1904)]

⁶⁹ The First Amendment

⁷⁰ “As generally stated, the void-for-vagueness doctrine requires that a penal statute define the criminal offense with sufficient definiteness that ordinary people can understand what conduct is prohibited and in a manner that does not encourage arbitrary and discriminatory enforcement.”
[*Gonzales v. Carhart*, 127 S.Ct. 1610, *1628 (2007)]

⁷¹ “They (the judiciary) are then in fact the corps of sappers & miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States, & to consolidate all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate.”
[Thomas Jefferson, July 27, 1821, Autobiography Draft Fragment, 1821. Jan. 6.]

⁷² “No tax in any amount, large or small, can be levied to support any religious activities or institutions, whatever they may be called, or whatever form they may adopt to teach or practice religion.”
[*Torcaso v. Watkins*, 367 U.S. 488, *493 (1961)]

⁷³ Rev. 20:12: “And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.”
Rev. 20:15: “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

⁷⁴ “Those rights, then, which God and nature have established, and are therefore called natural rights, such as life and liberty, need not the aid of human laws to be more effectually invested in every man than they are; neither do they receive any additional strength when declared by the municipal laws to be inviolate. On the contrary, no human legislature has power to abridge or destroy them, unless the owner shall himself commit some act that amounts to a forfeiture.”
[Sir William Blackstone, Commentaries on the Law of England in Two volumes and Four Books, Volume 1, p. 54, 1908].

⁷⁵ “All laws which are repugnant to the Constitution are null and void.”
[*Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. (2 Cranch) 137, 174, 176 (1803)].

⁷⁶ “An unconstitutional act is not law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; affords no protection; it creates no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed.”
[*Norton v. Shelby County*, 118 U.S. 425 p.442].

there can be no rule making or legislation⁷⁷ which would abrogate them⁷⁸. That all acts of the legislature apparently contrary to natural rights and justice are and must be in the nature of things, considered void and we are in conscience bound to disobey⁷⁹. That when laws are so vague that the average man cannot understand them and the government is so corrupt that they will not even define the words in the laws then that government has become the Whore of the Earth. That government is no longer Republican but tyrannical⁸⁰. It is no longer a government but has become wholly religious in its adoration and worship of the Luciferian cult. It has become the New American Civil Religion with the Supreme Court as its High Priests⁸¹.

The United States Supreme Court, back in the days just after the birth of the United States of America, in its August Term of 1798 in a case entitled *Calder v. Bull*, 3 U.S. 386 explained what a legitimate government can and cannot do. The United States has fully embraced all of those things that it cannot legitimately do and rejected its limitations. Here is what the Court ruled and we embrace as our religious doctrine:

"I cannot subscribe to the omnipotence of a State Legislature, or that it is absolute and without control; although its authority should not be expressly restrained by the Constitution, or fundamental law, of the State. The people of the United States erected their Constitutions, or forms of government, to establish justice, to promote the general welfare, to secure the blessings of liberty; and to protect their persons and property from violence. The purposes for which men enter into society will determine the nature and terms of the social compact; and as they are the foundation of the legislative power, they will decide what are the proper objects of it: The nature, and ends of legislative power will limit the exercise of it. This fundamental principle flows from the very nature of our free Republican governments, that no man should be compelled to do what the laws do not require; nor to refrain from acts which the laws permit. There are acts which the Federal, or State, Legislature cannot do, without exceeding their authority. There are certain vital principles in our free Republican governments, which will determine and over-rule an apparent and flagrant abuse of legislative power; as to authorize manifest injustice by positive law; or to take away that security for personal liberty, or private property, for the protection whereof the government was established. An ACT of the Legislature (for I cannot call it a law) contrary to the great first principles of the social compact, cannot be considered a rightful exercise of legislative authority. The obligation of a law in governments established on express compact, and on republican principles, must be determined by the nature of the power, on which it is founded. A few instances will suffice to explain what I mean. A law that punished a citizen for an innocent action, or, in other words, for an act, which, when done, was in violation of no existing law; a law that destroys, or impairs, the lawful private contracts of citizens; a law that makes a man a Judge in his own cause; or a law that takes property from A. and gives it to B: It is against all reason and justice, for a people to entrust a Legislature with SUCH powers; and, therefore, it cannot be presumed that they have done it. The genius, the nature, and the spirit, of our State Governments, amount to a prohibition of such acts of legislation; and the general principles of law and reason forbid them. The Legislature may enjoin, permit, forbid, and punish; they may declare new crimes; and establish rules of conduct for all its citizens in future cases; they may command what is right, and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt; or punish innocence as a crime; or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private contract; or the right of private property. To maintain that our Federal, or State, Legislature possesses such powers, if they had not been expressly restrained; would, in my opinion, be a political heresy, altogether inadmissible in our free republican governments."

[*Calder v. Bull*, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)]

And yet our governments have passed acts (for we cannot call them law) that take property from A. and gives it to B. It is against ALL reason and justice. They have taken a power that was given by We the People, to Coin money and regulate the value thereof and given it to unelected private bankers of the Federal Reserve and they have sold it to the International Monetary Fund. Such

⁷⁷ "What, then, is legislation?

It is an assumption by one man, or body of men, of absolute, irresponsible dominion over all other men whom they can subject to their power.

It is an assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to subject all other men to their will and their service.

It is an assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to abolish outright all the natural rights, all the natural liberty of all other men; to make all other men their slaves; to arbitrarily dictate to all other men what they may, and may not do; what they may, and may not, have; what they may, and may not, be.

It is, in short, the assumption of a right to banish the principle of human rights, the principle of justice itself, from off the earth, and set up their own personal will, pleasure, and interest in its place.

All this, and nothing less, is involved in the very idea that there can be any such thing as legislation that is obligatory upon those upon whom it is imposed."

[Lysander Spooner, *Natural Law*, 1882].

⁷⁸ "Where rights secured by the *Constitution* are involved, there can be no rule making or legislation which would abrogate them." *Miranda v. Arizona*, 384 U.S. 436 p. 491.

⁷⁹ "All acts of the legislature apparently contrary to natural rights and justice are, in our law and must be in the nature of things, considered void... We are in conscience bound to disobey." *Robin v. Hardaway*, 1 *Jefferson* 109, (Va., 1772).

⁸⁰ *Calder v. Bull*, 3 U.S. 386.

⁸¹ *Keeping the Faith: A Cultural History of the U.S. Supreme Court*, written by John E. Semonche and published in 1998 by Rowman & Littlefield.

bills of credit are, according to George Read of Delaware and a Constitutional Convention delegate thought if allowed to the government in the Constitution, “would be as alarming as the mark of the Beast in Revelation.” And yet these followers of the Beast demanded we Christians calculate the value of gold and silver coins, that are minted by this very government in compliance with the Constitution, in Federal reserve notes which cannot be redeemed and are in all effect worthless I.O.U.s and in doing so “violate the right of an antecedent lawful private contract; [and] the right of private property” and create a system of unequal weights and measures that are an abomination to God. Prov 20:10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.

We have, within the Proclamation, defined the civic religion as we can currently identify it, established by the Federal legislature, upheld by the Courts and enforced by the Executive branch of this Luciferian cult. And now we must see if the government will enforce the Constitution as intended and the Religious Freedom Restoration Act that requires the government to demonstrate their compelling governmental interest in taking property from A and giving it to B which cannot be done in our Republican form of government. In having legislative acts that are so voluminous they cannot be read and that change incessantly. That are so vague on the most important of terms that not even government officials can clearly and unequivocally⁸² define them with any reasonable certainty. That make “a man a Judge in his own cause” by allowing judges that have a pecuniary interest in the conviction of anyone that dares to challenge the enforcement of this religion which takes property from A. and gives it to B and is obviously against ALL reason and justice.

For we must live free or die trying for we like our valiant ancestors have counted the cost of this contest, and find nothing so dreadful as voluntary slavery. – Honour, justice, and humanity, forbid us tamely to surrender that freedom which we received from our gallant ancestors, and which our innocent posterity have a right to receive from us. We cannot endure the infamy and guilt of resigning succeeding generations to that wretchedness which inevitably awaits them, if we basely entail hereditary bondage upon them.⁸³

And in the words of Thomas Jefferson we seek,

“The favor of that Being in whose hands we are, who L.Ed. our fathers, as Israel of old, from their native land and planted them in a country flowing with all the necessities and comforts of life; who has covered our infancy with His providence and our riper years with His wisdom and power, and to whose goodness I ask you to join in supplications with me that He will so enlighten the minds of your servants, guide their councils, and prosper their measures that whatsoever they do shall result in your good, and shall secure to you the peace, friendship, and approbation of all nations.”⁸⁴

In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen and Amen.

Further information on the subject of this section can be found at:

1. *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Government Establishment of Religion*, Form #05.038
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

⁸² “Keeping in mind the well-settled rule that the citizen is exempt from taxation unless the same is imposed by clear and unequivocal language, and that where the construction of a tax law is doubtful, the doubt is to be resolved in favor of those upon whom the tax is sought to be laid...”
[*Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain*, 192 U.S. 397 (1904)].

⁸³ A Declaration by the Representatives of the United Colonies of North-America, Now Met in Congress at Philadelphia, Setting Forth the Causes and Necessity of Their Taking Up Arms. 1775.

⁸⁴ Thomas Jefferson, Second Inaugural Address, Washington D.C., Monday, March 4, 1805.

3. LAWFUL OBJECTS

By instruction and authority of The Lord Jesus Christ and the Bible, Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) was founded to establish, practice, teach and live the Word of God and the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, with benefice in parishes through affiliated fellowships of priests and ambassadors for the Lord Jesus Christ. Such lawful objects include, but are not limited to:

3.1 Mandatory study of law⁸⁵

The following authorities from the Holy Bible and secular sources describe why everyone, and especially Christians, must learn and follow the law.

The Whole Duty of Man

And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yes, he pondered and sought out and set in order many proverbs. The Preacher sought to find acceptable words; and what was written was upright—words of truth. The words of the wise are like goads, and the words of scholars are like well-driven nails, given by one Shepherd. And further, my son, be admonished by these. Of making many books there is no end, and much study is wearisome to the flesh.

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter:

Fear God and keep His commandments.
For this is man's all.
For God will bring every work into judgment.
Including every secret thing,
Whether good or evil.
[Eccl. 12:9-14, Bible, NKJV]

"It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations, that you may distinguish between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean, and that you may teach the children of Israel all the statutes [laws] which the LORD [God] has spoken to them by the hand of Moses."
[Lev. 10:9-11, Bible, NKJV]

The Leaven [statutes, civil franchises] of the Pharisees and Sadducees [lawyers]

Now when His disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. Then Jesus said to them, "Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees."

And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have taken no bread."

But Jesus, being aware of it, said to them, "O you of little faith, why do you reason among yourselves because you have brought no bread? Do you not yet understand, or remember the five loaves of the five thousand and how many baskets you took up? Nor the seven loaves of the four thousand and how many large baskets you took up? How is it you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread?—but to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees." Then they understood that He did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees.
[Matt. 16:5-12, Bible, NKJV; The "doctrine" Jesus is speaking of is the legal publications, rules, teachings, and beliefs of the lawyers at that time under a theocracy, who were abusing the law and legal process to turn a "society of law" into a "society of men"]

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both God and man], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."
[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

⁸⁵ Source: *Why We Must Personally Learn, Follow, and Enforce the Law*; <http://sedm.org/home/why-we-must-personally-learn-follow-and-enforce-the-law/>.

“Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of [this law \[God’s Law\]](#) or Caesar’s law] to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.”
[[Deu 27:26](#), Bible, NKJV]

“My mother and My brothers are these who hear the word of God and do it.”
[[Luke 8:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Not everyone who says to Me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven.”
[Jesus in [Matt. 7:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we keep His commandments. He who says, “I know Him,” and does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in Him [as God’s fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked.”
[[1 John 2:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Here [in Heaven] is the patience of the saints; here are those who keep the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus.”
[Rev. 14:12, Bible, NKJV]

“One who turns his ear from hearing [or learning] the law [[God’s law](#) or [man’s law](#)], even his prayer is an abomination.”
[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

“But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed.”
[[John 7:49](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Those who forsake the law praise the wicked, but such as keep the law contend with them.”
[[Prov. 28:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Ye shall do My judgments, and keep Mine ordinances, to walk therein: I [am] the LORD your God.”
[[Leviticus 18:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

“And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.”
[[2 Kings 17:37](#), Bible, NKJV]

“And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh: That they may walk in My statutes, and keep Mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be My people, and I will be their God.”
[[Ezekiah 11:19-20](#), Bible]

“Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your [God’s] statutes.”
[[Psalm 119:155](#), Bible, NKJV]

“This [Book of the Law](#) shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go.”
[[Joshua 1:8-9](#), Bible, NKJV,
IMPLICATION: If you aren’t reading and trying to obey God’s law daily, then you’re not doing God’s will and you will not prosper]

“Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a [franchise](#), which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law.”
[Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

“Thus it happened, when the king [America is the Land of the Kings/Sovereigns] heard the [words of the Law](#), that he tore his clothes. Then the king commanded Hilkiah, Ahikam the son of Shaphan, Abdon the son of Micah, Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king, saying, “Go, inquire of the LORD for me, [. . .] concerning the words of the book [of the Law] that is found; for great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out on us, because our fathers have not kept the [word \[Law\] of the LORD](#), to do according to all that is written in this book.”

[. . .] “Thus says the LORD God of Israel, “Tell the man who sent you to Me, “Thus says the LORD: “Behold, I will bring calamity on this place and on its inhabitants, all the curses [[Deut. 28:15-68](#)] that are written in the book [of the Law] which they have read before the king of Judah, because they have forsaken Me and burned incense to [\[idolatry towards\] other \[government\] gods](#), that they might provoke Me to anger with all the works of their hands. Therefore My wrath will be poured out on this place, and not be quenched.””
[[2 Chron. 34:19-25](#), Bible, NKJV]

“I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, ‘I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [\[man/government worshipping socialist\] altars](#).’ But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?”

“Therefore I also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [\[terrorists and persecutors\]](#) in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.’”

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]

The Way of the Righteous and the End of the Ungodly

1 Blessed is the man
Who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly,
Nor stands in the path of sinners,
Nor sits in the seat of the scornful;
2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord,
And in His law he meditates day and night.
3 He shall be like a tree
Planted by the rivers of water,
That brings forth its fruit in its season,
Whose leaf also shall not wither;
And whatever he does shall prosper.

⁴ The ungodly are not so,
But are like the chaff which the wind drives away.
⁵ Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment,
Nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

⁶ For the Lord knows the way of the righteous,
But the way of the ungodly shall perish.
[Psalm 1:1-6, Bible, NKJV]

A [Roman statesman, Cicero](#), upon whom the Founding Fathers based the writing of the Constitution, summarized the above as follows:

“Power and law are not synonymous. In truth, they are frequently in opposition and irreconcilable. There is [God’s Law](#) from which [all equitable laws of man](#) emerge and by which men must live if they are not to die in oppression, chaos and despair. Divorced from [God’s eternal and immutable Law](#), established before the founding of the suns, man’s power is evil no matter the noble words with which it is employed or the motives urged when enforcing it. Men of good will, mindful therefore of the [Law laid down by God](#), will oppose governments whose rule is by men, and if they wish to survive as a nation they will destroy the [\[de facto\] government](#) which attempts to adjudicate by the whim of venal judges.”
[Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

“[True Law](#) is right reason [in agreement with Nature](#), it is of universal application, unchanging and everlasting; it summons to duty by its commands and averts from wrong-doing by its prohibitions. And it does not lay its commands or prohibitions upon good men in vain, although neither have any effect upon the wicked. It is a sin to try to alter this law, nor is it allowable to try to repeal a part of it, and it is impossible to abolish it entirely. We cannot be freed from its obligations by Senate or People, and we need not look outside ourselves for an expounder or interpreter of it. And there will not be different laws at Rome or at Athens, or different laws now and in the future, but one [eternal and unchangeable law](#) will be valid for all times and all nations, and there will be one master and one rule, that is God, for He is the author of [this law](#), its promulgator, and its enforcing judge.”
[Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

An entire chapter on studying God’s law also explains why we must study and mediate upon it continually. This chapter is our favorite chapter in the entire Bible:

Psalm 119

<https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=psalm+119&version=NKJV>

If you would like an exhaustive description of requirements that God places upon Christians in relation to the subject of law, see:

1. *What is “law”?*, Form #05.048- -the legal and biblical definition of “law” as used on this page
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsLaw.pdf>
2. [Nehemiah Chapters 8-9](#) describes LAW as the basis for how we love our neighbor.
<http://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Nehemiah%208-9%20;&version=50;>
3. [Ten Commandments of Freedom, Form #13.016](#) -the Ten Commandments annotated and explained to make them pertinent to the real affairs of life today. Written by a pastor with over 30 years in Christian ministry.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/FreedomCommandments.pdf>
4. [Bible Law Course](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Sheldon Emry Memorial Library
<http://sheldonemrylibrary.famguardian.org/BibleStudyCourses/BibleLawCourse.htm>
5. [Bible Law Course, Form #12.015](#) -bible law course written by a pastor with over 30 years in the ministry. We invite you to visit [his website](#).
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/BibleLawCourse.pdf>
6. [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#)
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/09-Reference/LawsOfTheBible.pdf>
7. [Policy Document: Corruption Within Modern Christianity, Form #08.012](#)-talks about how the essence of being a Christian is recognizing the Bible as a Law book. Proves that those who don’t have this view as heretics and lawless and just like the Pharisees that Jesus criticized.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/CorrModernChristianity.pdf>
8. [Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#)-the mechanisms by which you consent to become connected to man’s civil statutory laws.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>
9. Prager University Ten Commandments Course

- 9.1. [The Ten Commandments: Introduction](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TK57RiMqTdk)
- 9.2. [1. I am the Lord Your God](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7TRQfei7JoI)
- 9.3. [2. No Other Gods](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=HA1Xgm2rit0)
- 9.4. [3. Do Not Misuse God's Name](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nI8OtOfzUDE)
- 9.5. [4. Remember the Sabbath](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GKsvLpJxVTA)
- 9.6. [5. Honor Your Father and Mother](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pztaLx5ydwU)
- 9.7. [6. Do Not Murder](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0RENPaY043o)
- 9.8. [7. Do Not Commit Adultery](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=B0-epfgG7II)
- 9.9. [8. Do Not Steal](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=U6JVI1d5vZ8)
- 9.10. [9. Do Not Bear False Witness](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dd0LpVe3Lkk)
- 9.11. [10. Do Not Covet](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dq2TsDbyIUg)

If you would like a demonstration from SATAN himself of what happens to a society that refuses to collectively and individually learn the law, see:

1. [Devil's Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are Up Against](http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/)
2. [If I Were the Devil \(OFFSITE LINK\) – Paul Harvey](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=H3Az0okaHig)
3. [Government Corruption, Form #11.401](http://sedm.org/government-corruption/)

If you would like to know exactly what happens to people who REFUSE to read and learn and obey the law, see the following scriptures:

[Deuteronomy 28:15-68](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Deuteronomy+28%3A15-68&version=NKJV)

If you want to know what God says about how Christians should treat secular politicians and liberals who try to undermine or violate His holy laws, see:

[Deuteronomy 13: Do Liberals Deserve Stoning?-Nike Insights](https://nikeinsights.famguardian.org/forums/topic/death-to-liberals/)

Lastly, for the purposes of this website “law” is defined to EXCLUDE any and all civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges offered by any government or [de facto government \(Form #05.043\)](#). Civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges are referred to on this website as “private law”, but not “law”. The word “public” precedes all uses of “law” when dealing with government, and hence, refers only to CRIMINAL law that applies [equally to everyone \(Form #05.033\)](#), regardless of their consent. Involvement in any and all “private law” franchises offered by any government ALWAYS undermines and threatens sovereignty, autonomy, and equality, turns government into an [unconstitutional civil religion](#), and [corrupts even the finest of people](#). This is explained in:

1. [Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words. Look under the definition of “law”](#)
2. [What is “law”?](#)
HTML (<http://sedm.org/what-is-law/>)
PDF (<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsLaw.pdf>)

3. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 7](http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf)
4. [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf)
5. [Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012](https://sedm.org/LibertyU/GovFranchises.pdf)

3.2 Regular religious practices

The following religious practices will be integrated into the SEDM ministry:

- Every ministry meeting between a ministry worker and a person seeking help will begin with a prayer.
- Our website will contain biblical reference tools.
- All of our publications will contain scripture references from the Bible of some kind.
- When new volunteers or participants are inducted into the ministry, we will say a prayer of ordination.

3.3 Bible Reading and Study of the Holy Scriptures.

Inasmuch as the Holy Scriptures are the means of preserving the account of the wonderful dealings of God with His people in ancient times, and especially the prophecies concerning the coming of our Savior and Lord, Jesus Christ in the flesh, and also plainly set forth His miraculous conception, birth, holy life, blessed example, substitutionary death, and His glorious resurrection, ascension and mediation between God and man, The Ministers of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, and their Successors, a religious order does tenderly and earnestly encourage and facilitate as a power and practice the frequent reading of the sacred contents of the Holy Writ and from various translations of the Holy Bible meditating upon the Holy Spirit which brought Their guidance forth. In Their regard those congregated in fellowships established by The Office of the Presiding Minister of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, and His Successor, a Religious order are encouraged as parents and heads of families to seek Their ability from God who alone can instruct Their children and families in the doctrines and precepts of the Christian religion as contained in the Holy Bible. And while we ask God that our meditations upon the sacred writings may be under the influence of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter alone can open the understanding to the Truth as it is in our Savior and Lord Jesus Christ. And while we fully acknowledge that these Scriptures are given by the inspiration of God, let us ever bear in mind that it is only “through faith which is in The Lord Jesus Christ”, that we are “able to make wise unto salvation.” As precious faith is sought for, and prevails, the evidence of the Spirit of God in our hearts confirms our belief in the Divine Authority of these inestimable writings, and increases our gratitude for the knowledge of that redemption which comes by our Savior and Lord, Jesus Christ.

3.4 Eleemosynary Alms Receipt and Giving.

The Ministers of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, and their Successors, a Religious order acknowledge thankfulness to God of the Christian practice of receiving and giving alms (signifying without limitation: tithes, blessings, honorariums, and donations) (hereinafter collectively “alms”) in private, without requesting credit for any such receipt or giving, and in all rightly directed efforts made for the social, moral and religious improvement of our fellow brothers and sisters in Christ. Whilst careful to uphold the Gospel standard of attributing all abundance, providence and wealth received to God and not to men or any collection of men, The Minister of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, and Their Successors, a religious order are ordained and ordered by God to receive and distribute alms for the objects herein described, including, but without limitation to all eleemosynary purposes, all with the desire to be protected from any limitation of the Holy Spirit speaking God’s Will. Their ordained mission is a part of the SEDM Articles of Mission, being a part of God’s Covenant with Abraham and his seed, perfected in the life of Our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

3.5 Establishment of Regional Missions

As a means of perpetuating the gospel of Jesus Christ throughout the world according to the commandments of Matthew 28 verses 18-20 and in Mark 16, 15-20, Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry may establish any order, fellowship, worship group, charitable activities or any other such purpose consistent with the Bible.

3.6 Proper legal/lawful relationship of believers to the secular world⁸⁶

The following commandments from the Holy Bible describe the relationship that God requires believers to have in relation to those who are not believers.

“I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, ‘I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind](#)] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [[man/government worshipping socialist](#)] altars.’ But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?”

“Therefore I also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [[terrorists and persecutors](#)] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.’”

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [[“citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, “inhabitant”, or “subject” under a king or political ruler](#)] of the world [or any man-made kingdom other than God’s Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. ”
[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

“You shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise](#)] with them [[foreigners, pagans](#)], nor with their [[pagan government](#)] gods [[laws or judges](#)]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs [by becoming a “resident” in the process of contracting with them](#)], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their gods [under [contract or agreement or franchise](#)], it will surely be a snare to you.”
[[Exodus 23:32-33](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and concerns of the world]. ”
[[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

“You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws] before Me [or [My commandments](#)].”
[[Exodus 20:3](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a Theocracy] at Ramah, and said to him, ‘Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king [or political ruler] to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them].’

“But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, ‘Give us a king [or political ruler] to judge us.’ So Samuel prayed to the Lord. And the Lord said to Samuel, ‘Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me [God as their ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge] and [served other gods](#)—so they are doing to you also [government or political rulers becoming the object of idolatry].’”
[[1 Sam. 8:4-8](#), Bible, NKJV]

⁸⁶ Source: [Commandments About Relationship of Believers to the World](#), SEDM; <http://sedm.org/home/commandments-about-relationship-of-believers-to-the-world/>.

“Do not walk in the [statutes of your fathers](#) [the heathens], nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk in [My statutes](#), keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God.”
[[Ezekial 20:10-20](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Has the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices,
As in obeying the voice of the LORD?
**Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice,
And to heed than the fat of rams.
For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft,
And stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.
Because you have rejected [the Word \[and Law\] of the LORD,](#)
He also has rejected you from being king [and sovereign over your government and your public servants].”**
[[1 Sam. 15:22-23](#), Bible, NKJV]

“For this is [the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days](#), says the LORD: **I will put [My laws](#) in their mind and write them on their hearts; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people.**”
[[Heb. 8:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Therefore, my brethren, you also have become dead to the law [man’s law] through the body of Christ [[by shifting your legal domicile to the God’s Kingdom](#)], that you may be married to another—to Him who was raised from the dead, that we should bear fruit [as [agents, fiduciaries, and trustees](#)] to God. For when we were in the flesh, the sinful passions which were aroused by the law were at work in our members to bear fruit to death. But now we have been delivered from the law, having died to what we were held by, so that we should serve in the newness of the Spirit [and newness of the law, God’s law] and not in the oldness of the letter.”
[[Rom. 7:4-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

“The wicked shall be turned into hell, And all the nations [and peoples] that forget [or disobey] God [or His commandments].”
[[Psalm 9:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Above all, **you must live as citizens of heaven [INSTEAD of citizens of earth. [You can only be a citizen of ONE place at a time because you can only have a domicile in one place at a time](#)]**, conducting yourselves in a manner worthy of the Good News about Christ. Then, whether I come and see you again or only hear about you, I will know that you are standing together with one spirit and one purpose, fighting together for the faith, which is the Good News.”
[[Philippians 1:27](#), Bible, NLT]

“And when you saw that Nahash king of the Ammonites came against you, you said to me, ‘**No, but a king shall reign over us,**’ when the Lord your God was your king. [. . .]

And all the people said to Samuel, “Pray for your servants to the Lord your God, that we may not die; for **we have added to all our sins the evil of asking a king [or political ruler above us] for ourselves.**”
[[1 Sam. 12:12, 19](#), Bible, NKJV]

“For whoever **does [the will of God](#)** is My brother and My sister and mother.”
[Jesus, in [Mark 3:35](#), NKJV]

“And have no fellowship [or association] with the [unfruitful works of \[government\] darkness](#), but rather reprove [rebuke and expose] them.”
[[Eph. 5:11](#), Bible, NKJV]

“But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law [*man's law*].”
[[Gal. 5:18](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Shall the *throne of iniquity* [*the U.S. Congress and the federal judiciary*], which devises evil by [*obfuscating the law*] to expand their jurisdiction and consolidate all economic power in their hands by taking it away from the states], have fellowship with You? They gather together against the life of the righteous, and condemn innocent blood [of “nontaxpayers” and *persons outside their jurisdiction*, which is an act of extortion and racketeering]. But the Lord has been my defense, and my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; **the Lord our God [and those who obey Him and His word] shall cut them off** [from power and from receiving illegal bribes cleverly disguised by an obfuscated law as legitimate “*taxes*”].”
[[Psalm 94:20-23](#), Bible, NKJV. QUESTION FOR DOUBTERS: Who else BUT Congress and the judiciary can devise “evil by law”?]”

“Come out from among them [*the unbelievers and government idolaters*]
And be separate, says the Lord.
Do not touch [*or contract with*] what is unclean,
And I will receive you.
I will be a Father to you,
And you shall be my sons and daughters,
Says the Lord Almighty.”
[[2 Corinthians 6:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]

“Nevertheless, God’s solid foundation stands firm, sealed with this inscription: ‘The Lord knows those who are His,’ and, ‘Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord **must turn away from** [*not associate with or subsidize*] wickedness [*wherever it is found, and especially in government*].’”
[[2 Tim. 2:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

And it shall come to pass, **if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth [SOVEREIGN!]:**
And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.
Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.
Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.
Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.
Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.
The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.
The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
The LORD shall establish thee an holy [sanctified] people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.
And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee.
And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers to give thee.
The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.
And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath [SOVEREIGN!]; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:
And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other [government/political] gods to serve them.
[[Deut. 28:1-14](#), Bible, NKJV]

See also [Psalm 101:1-8](#).

If you would like an exhaustive description of requirements that God places upon Christians in relating to the world, see:

1. [SEDM About Us Page, Section 10: Relationship to Government](http://sedm.org/Ministry/AboutUs.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Ministry/AboutUs.htm>
2. [Family Constitution, Form #13.003, Chapter 7: Relation to Governments and the World](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Family Guardian Fellowship. From [Family Constitution, Form #13.003](#).
3. [Government Corruption, Form #11.401](#) – corruption that violates both God’s laws and/or man’s laws and which believers and this ministry therefore have a DUTY to fight.
<http://sedm.org/government-corruption/>
4. [Pastor David Jeremiah on “Separation between Church and State”: The Church in Satan’s City -SEDM](#)
<http://sedm.org/pastor-david-jeremiah-on-separation-between-church-and-state-the-church-in-satans-city/>
5. [God commands us to be aliens and foreigners and therefore nonresidents to the world, Sermon 8.8](#)
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e5kWXvKICcs>
6. [Overcoming the World: 2014 National Conference](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Ligonier Ministries. How to be in the world but not of the world and to live a separate and sanctified life
<http://www.ligonier.org/learn/conferences/overcoming-the-world-2014-national-conference/>
7. [“Kingdom of Heaven” defined in scripture, SEDM Exhibit #01.014](#)
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8CtLJtz6bZE>
8. [President Obama Admits People of Faith are foreigners and strangers in their own society](#)
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UeKbkAkASX4>
9. [President Obama Admits that Christian Churches are the Foundation of Justice and Liberty for All](#)
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZvtglUESv3o>
10. [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#) -these biblical laws supersede all man made laws. If they are violated by obeying government, we must disassociate with government and become a nonresident.
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/09-Reference/LawsOfTheBible.pdf>
11. [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#) – how, from a biblical and legal and practical perspective, believers can remain “foreigners and strangers” in their own society
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>
12. [Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf>
13. [Policy Document: Corruption Within Modern Christianity, Form #08.012](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/CorrModernChristianity.pdf>
14. [The Crisis of Church Incorporation, Form #13.017](#) -why churches cannot seek government privileges or recognition.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/CrisisOfChurchIncorporation.pdf>
15. [Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#) -why believers cannot become statutory citizens, residents, or taxpayers, or any other franchise status and if they do, they are committing paganism.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>
16. [Biblical Standards for Civil Rulers, Form #13.013](#) -how believers should engage the world in the political sphere.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/BiblStdsCivilRulers.pdf>
17. [Should Christians Always Obey the State?, Form #13.014](#) -when God says believers must disobey the state/government.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/Rom13-ShouldChristiansAlwaysObey.pdf>
18. [Ten Commandments of Freedom, Form #13.016](#) – how God commands Christians to interact with the world. The result is freedom. Derived from the bible ten commandments.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/FreedomCommandments.pdf>
19. [What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.006, Liberty University](#), Item #4.1
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/WhatPastorsNeedToKnow.pdf>
20. [Ancient Essenes, Fascinating Stuff](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Youtube
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=biituMdWEBs>
21. [The Nazarean Way](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Essene references. Essenes were the origin of Jesus
<http://www.thenazareneway.com/>
22. [Essene.com](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -background on essenes
<http://www.essene.com/>
23. [Message to the Voting Cattle](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Larken Rose
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t5FNDRgPOLs>
24. [We Are the Church](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/ChurchTaxation/WeAreTheChurch.htm>

25. [Cultural Transformation](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Tim Keller
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8GxZMU6kls>
26. [Humble Cultural Engagement](#) (OFFSITE LINK) – Tim Keller
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xMgsZKzZp-g>
27. [Laboring for a God Who Fights for Us](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Tim Keller
<http://sedm.org/laboring-for-a-god-who-fights-for-us-tim-keller/>
28. [Jeremiah 29](#) – A letter written by the prophet Jeremiah to Israelites who had been carried away captive to Babylon. Very instructive on how to live in a corrupted culture. Our culture is a modern day Babylon
<https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Jeremiah+29&version=NKJV>
29. [The Rare Attribute-Perfecting Holiness in the Fear of God](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Nike Insights
<https://nikeinsights.famguardian.org/forums/topic/the-rare-attribute-perfecting-holiness-in-the-fear-of-god/>
30. [Why Can't We All Just Get Along?](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -Nike Insights
<https://nikeinsights.famguardian.org/forums/topic/why-cant-we-all-just-get-along/>

3.7 Prohibited Activities

Neither Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) nor any of the Ministry officers, or Volunteers are authorized to involve themselves in any of the following activities, because they are of questionable character or may easily be misconstrued in a court of law as being either illegal or crassly commercial, even if they in fact are not. Pursuant to the [SEDM Member Agreement](#), Fellowship Members also agree never to use any of the Ministry materials or services for an unlawful purpose, and agree never at any time to solicit the Ministry to engage in any of the following specifically prohibited activities or use Ministry materials for any of the following purposes.

1. Offering information or assistance to “[taxpayers](#)”, “[U.S. citizens](#)”, “[U.S. persons](#)”, U.S. “[residents](#)”, or those with income “effectively connected with a [trade or business](#) in the [United States](#)”. We assume no responsibility for the misuse of our materials by persons who violate our [Member Agreement](#).
2. Offering information or assistance to atheists or those who do not believe in God. God's punishment for those who do not obey and respect Him and [His sacred laws](#) is slavery and servitude, and we cannot interfere with His sovereign punishment for disobedience. To do otherwise would be to commit mutiny against God. We cannot love God on the one hand, and interfere with the enforcement of His laws on the other hand. See [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 4.4.11 and our [Articles of Mission](#), Section 1.2 for evidence supporting this requirement of God's laws.

*“The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; **He will exalt the law [HIS law, not man's law] and make it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered!** [by the IRS] **All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, “Restore!”**”*

***Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law,** therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart.”*
[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]

3. Offering information or assistance to anyone who has filed a 1040 instead of the 1040NR as required by our [Member Agreement](#) or those who have indicated any tax liability or monies owed to the IRS on their return for any period they require help with. No member may have any earnings which are “effectively connected with a [trade or business](#)”, which are earnings from a political office as described in [26 U.S.C. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#). Instead, the income, property, and earnings of our members are defined as a “foreign estate” under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#)
4. Getting involved in any kind of taxable or government-regulated activity, either under state or federal law. This would simply compromise our independence and create a conflict of interest with our message. Consequently, we cannot and will not operate as a privileged federal or state “[corporation](#)” or [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) entity. To do so would be to surrender our sovereignty by fulfilling the exceptions to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found at [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#).
5. Advocating or knowingly (“[willfully](#)”) engaging in any kind of illegal activity, including fraud.
6. Taking any kind of leadership or power of attorney role over the lives of others. This includes, giving legal advice, making determinations about the legal status of a person, or assuming legal liability for the decisions or actions of others. As educators and paralegals but not lawyers, the most we can do is offer information to people about options they have in a given situation and then explain to them the consequences of each option by showing them what the law and the courts say on the subject. We will never offer less than two options and we will always suggest that the options we are aware of may not include all of the options available or necessarily even the best option. We will also tell our Members that the decision

of which option to take is entirely their responsibility and not ours. On the occasion of every inquiry by a Member, we will also tell people that they should research and confirm everything we say and not trust anyone, including us, for complete or error-free information about the options available to them. We will never be anything more than servants of the sovereign People we serve on this website and assuming any other role undermines their sovereignty.

7. Preparing tax returns for others or advising anyone in the preparation of returns. All our members prepare their own returns, and the only type of return they are allowed to prepare and not violate our [Member Agreement](#) is a 1040NR or 1040NR-EZ return that has no tax liability listed.
8. Making any promises or assurances about either the accuracy or the success of any of the educational resources or processes we offer. Anyone who promises you ANY result or promises you entirely error free material is quite frankly a presumptuous FOOL. This is especially true in a field so deliberately and systematically obfuscated and propagandized by the government as taxation. The most we are therefore authorized to do is keep scientific statistics on the success of our methods and reveal those carefully maintained statistics to interested parties. The ministry DOES NOT authorize ANYONE to share subjective opinions about the effectiveness of our methods or materials. Any such representations by anyone associated with or involved with SEDM should be considered unauthorized, untrustworthy, and probably UNTRUE and neither we nor anyone in the ministry assume any liability for such clearly false statements. The one and only thing we can guarantee is that we as believers in God (whatever God you believe in) are going to be persecuted by evil people in the world, just as Jesus was, for obeying God's moral laws and following Jesus' example. The persecution will come because our actions, our example, and our deeds to expose the Truth will be a silent reproach and mockery to evil people throughout the world, and especially in places where such evil people congregate and concentrate, such as in government. Places where power is consolidated and centralized attract WICKED people who lust for power and who want to conceal knowledge of their treacherous, selfish, and tyrannical acts.

"He who believes in Him [Jesus, the Son of God] is not condemned ; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that the light [of God's Truth spread by His followers] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For everyone practicing evil hates the light and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who does the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been done in God."
[\[John 3:18-21, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Furthermore, the more we attempt to separate ourselves from evil people or evil in government and the more dogmatic we become about insisting on obeying God's moral laws when they conflict with man's laws, the more these evil people will try to persecute us, just as they did with the early Jews.

"Look, I am sending you out as sheep among [government and IRS] wolves. Be as wary as snakes and harmless as doves. But beware! For you will be handed over to the [corrupted] courts [[by licensed attorneys with a conflict of interest](#)] and beaten in the synagogues[[501\(c\)\(3\) churches](#)]. And you must stand trial before governors and kings [and federal judges, [who are the equivalent of modern-day Monarchs](#)] because you are my followers. This will be your opportunity to tell them about me—yes, to witness to the world. When you are arrested [by the government MAFIA because you threaten their organized crime ring], don't worry about what to say in your defense, because you will be given the right words at the right time. For it won't be you doing the talking—it will be the Spirit of your Father speaking through you.

"Brother will betray brother to death, fathers will betray their own children [by aborting them or selling them into federal slavery by giving them Social Security Numbers, the "badge of allegiance to [the Beast](#)", and by falsely claiming they are "U.S. citizens" on their tax returns], and children will rise against their parents [using Child Protective Services] and cause them to be killed [or persecuted by a zealous state eager to justify its existence and expand its jurisdiction at the expense of our sovereignty and Constitutional Rights]. And everyone [and especially misbehaving public DIS-servants] will hate you [and persecute you illegally and unconstitutionally] because of your [exclusive] allegiance to me [God]. But those who endure [and expose the Truth] to the end will be saved [and thereby prevent eternal harm at the price of temporary earthly discomfort]. When you are persecuted in one town, flee to the next. I assure you that I, the Son of Man, will return before you have reached all the towns of Israel.

*"A student is not greater than the teacher. A [public] servant is not greater than the [Sovereign Citizen] master. The student [us] shares the teacher's [Jesus'] fate. The servant [believers and followers of God] shares the master's [Jesus'] fate. And since I, the master of the household, have been called the prince of demons, how much more will it happen to you, the members of the household! But don't be afraid of those [thieves and tyrants masquerading as "public servants"] who threaten you. For the time is coming when everything will be revealed [and evil punished at the final judgment]; all that is secret will be made public. *What I tell you now in the darkness, shout [from websites like this one] abroad when daybreak comes. What I whisper in your ears, shout from the housetops for all to hear [and on websites like this one that are outside of government jurisdiction]!**

*"Don't be afraid of those who want to kill you. They can only kill your body; they cannot touch your soul. *Fear [and obey] only God [and [His laws](#), not the government's unless they are consistent with God's laws], who can destroy**

both soul and body in hell. Not even a sparrow, worth only half a penny, can fall to the ground without your Father knowing it. And the very hairs on your head are all numbered. So don't be afraid; you are more valuable to him than a whole flock of sparrows."

[Jesus in [Matt. 10:16-31](#), Bible, New Living Translation]

9. "Representing" anyone before the IRS or the government. For instance, we will never allow our members to file an IRS form 2848 giving us any kind of power of attorney to represent anyone. Instead, all members of the ministry shall assume complete and sole responsibility for preparing and submitting any correspondence that they may send to government authorities. That is the ONLY way to maintain their anonymity and prevent them from becoming targets for wrongful and illegal government persecution.
10. Advertising or marketing. All of our nontaxpayer members will be introduced by referrals from satisfied Members and through hits on our public website. We will not offer any kind of affiliate program or commission structure to anyone, because we believe this compromises the integrity of our message.
11. Providing information or educational materials or services of any kind to businesses. We only help "natural persons" and not "businesses" or artificial legal entities such as corporations or trusts or partnerships.
12. Offering credit repair services of any kind.
13. Debt cancellation using the UCC or bogus securities such as use of "Bills of Exchange".
14. Offering any kind of information or service unofficially, such as via email, in person, or via telephone, that does not already appear within our online store.
15. Creating or administering asset protection vehicles for members, such as trusts or corporations soles.
16. Providing legal representation in courts of justice. We may provide "assistance of counsel" but not legal representation, because we don't want to undermine the sovereignty of our Members that we intend to serve, nor do we wish to be harassed or persecuted by a corrupted legal profession intent on prosecuting people for practicing law "without a license", even though there is no such thing as a "license to practice law" and doing so creates an illegal monopoly on INjustice on the part of the legal profession.
17. [Commerce](#) within the legislative jurisdiction of the United States government. All donations to this religious ministry will occur via eCommerce on a webserver and using bank account(s) that are outside the country. Our Member Agreement requires that all those making donations to this ministry must stipulate by contract that they are doing so from without the "United States" and in a foreign state immune from the jurisdiction of the United States government.
18. Using donations provided to directly support the activities or information that they were incident to. This means, for instance, that if a donation is made for a response letter, then the donation may not be used directly for preparing response letters but will be used for other purposes. This constraint applies to the ministry but not the member making the donation.
19. Claiming that it is one's citizenship status that primarily or exclusively determines tax liability. Instead, it is one's domicile and being engaged in excise taxable activities such as a "trade or business" that primarily determine tax liability. See the following articles for details:
 - 19.1. *The "Trade or Business" Scam*, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 19.2. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
20. Offering any kind of investment, classes about investing, or "[tax shelters](#)" based on anything available on this website.
21. Advocacy of or participation in gambling, poker, roulette, slots, card games, etc. Gambling is an addictive and sinful activity that destroys families and enslaves people. See [Family Constitution](#), Form #13.003, Sections 8.4.4 through 8.4.4.2 for more information on this sinful behavior.
22. Flattering or ingratiating any of our members, volunteers, or contributors. The ONLY thing this website is allowed to glorify is the one and only God, and not any vain man. We are ALL God's servants, we are ALL EQUAL under God's laws, and our Father in Heaven DOESN'T play favorites for anyone because He is a Righteous God!
23. Offering advice or personal assistance to people regarding income tax withholding or reporting.
24. "Assuming" or "[presuming](#)" anything, and especially in regards to the authority of our public servants.

"Anyone entering into an arrangement with the government takes the risk of having accurately ascertained that he who purports to act for the government stays within the bounds of his authority, even though the agent himself may be unaware of the limitations upon his authority."

[Federal Crop Insurance v. Merrill, 332 U.S. 380-388 (1947)]

"The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions,"
[New York Times v. Sullivan, 376 U.S. 254 (1964)]

"[Presumption](#)" is a biblical sin under [Numbers 15:30](#) (see [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 2.8.2). The ONLY thing we can rely on without sinning and violating Constitutional due process in the process of establishing the authority of public

servants is the Bible and enacted, unrepealed, [positive law](#) , and to abstain from consenting to or putting any faith at all in any statute that is not explicitly enacted into positive law by the consent of the governed through their elected representatives. The [Internal Revenue Code](#) , as revealed in the legislative notes under [1 U.S.C. §204](#), is NOT [positive law](#) and therefore imposes no obligation upon anyone who does not consent to be subject to its provisions by a voluntary, uncoerced, fully-informed act of free choice. Please rebut [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) , sections 5.4.1 through 5.4.3.6 if you disagree.

This website has an agreement with the authors as the only source for books, CD's, DVDs offered here. If anyone:

1. Calls, emails, or writes you and says they are offering an item or service on behalf of SEDM....OR
2. Displays any advertisements for SEDM offerings (we do NOT advertise)....OR
3. Indicates they are an "affiliate" of SEDM (we do not have an affiliate program)...OR
4. Maintains a website other than this one that lists any of our materials for sale that were developed exclusively by us or our authors.

...then we encourage you to contact us IMMEDIATELY via email and tell us as much as you can about the pirate and imposter. This would include details about the periodical or newspaper any fraudulent and illegal adds appeared in, the identity, name, phone number, and email address of the person who contacted you on behalf of SEDM. Likewise, if you observe anything suspicious or clearly unethical or illegal that is being falsely done to slander the good name of our Lord or this ministry, we encourage you to contact us immediately. Your identity will be kept confidential and the information you submit we will use to prosecute the slanderer and imposter for fraud and swindling.

Likewise, if anyone attempts to contact you to provide denigrating or unfavorable information about us, we would appreciate being notified of the email or call and the identity of the person who is slandering us. We will use this information to:

- Rebut any false allegations.
- Prosecute the false accuser for libel, slander, and character defamation.

We desire to bring nothing but HONOR and GLORY to the Lord Jesus Christ who we exist ONLY to serve and obey. This requires that everything we do in the context of this ministry must be entirely beyond reproach.

3.8 Educational materials and ministerial services

An important goal of the ministry shall be public sovereignty education and ministering to the needs of its members in satisfaction of the great commission to love our neighbor found in Rom. 13:9, James 2:8, and Exodus 20:12-17. Education and educational materials shall be offered to all, both believers and non-believers. However, only those people who profess religious faith and commitment to God shall be afforded personal assistance for their specific situation. The following chapter in section 4.2 shall identify all of the educational materials that will be offered by the ministry. Section 4.6 lists all of the ministry services that shall be offered only to those who profess a faith in Jesus Christ.

4. MINISTRY BOOKSTORE OFFERINGS

This chapter shall list only Ministry Bookstore offerings produced and/or provided by members of the ministry. Any items not listed in the subsequent subsections shall be provided by an independent third party who provides no support of any kind to the ministry. The purpose for listing items on the ministry website that are not identified in this chapter is to refer individuals to other providers but no donations, commissions, or other financial considerations may be generated by such referrals, as this would compromise the integrity of our message.

4.1 Truth v. Ministry: Critical Distinction

We agree never to sell the truth, but to offer the services and information needed to apply the truth. This approach derives from the Bible, which says:

*"Buy the truth, and sell it not."
[Proverbs 23:23, Bible, NKJV]*

*"What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ **without charge**, that I abuse not my power in the gospel."
[1 Corinthians 9:18, Bible, NKJV]*

*"And **you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous.**"
[Exodus 23:8, Bible, NKJV]*

*"He who is greedy for gain troubles his own house,
But he who hates bribes will live."
[Prov. 15:27, Bible, NKJV]*

*"Surely oppression destroys a wise man's reason. And **a bribe debases the heart.**"
[Ecclesiastes 7:7, Bible, NKJV]*

The intent of the above scriptures, we believe, is that we shouldn't hold the truth hostage for money or allow ourselves to be overtaken by greed or covetousness for money. The goal of this ministry is to obey and serve God by feeding and helping his sheep with knowledge, wisdom, and His gospel evidenced through our words and deeds.

"Your life and the way you live it is an open book. You may just be the only Bible some people ever read."

Jesus didn't charge His followers to hear the truth and neither will we.

At the same time, God commanded his people to contribute to their church through tithing, which is a recognition by Him that the critical functions of grace and charity served by churches require financial means to carry out. There is a cost for providing services to the people that we minister to. We cannot continue to provide these much-needed services without some form of contribution or donation from the people we help. Consequently, a suggested donation shall be prescribed for certain services and information that we provide. This donation is intended to:

- Allow us to recruit and maintain a staff of people who are able to provide the ministerial services that are required. This is especially true in cases where we have no volunteers who want to help that have the requisite skills.
- Expand the operation of our ministry.
- Help those who cannot afford to provide a donation for the services that we provide to them.

The critical question at this point is:

"What is this 'truth' that we shouldn't charge for?"

We believe that this truth consists of all of the information and education needed to understand one's obligation under both God's law and man's law. The problem is that we don't have a lawful government, and this government has elected to defraud and plunder and enslave its citizens. Government is persecuting those who have decided to honor and obey God's laws and man's laws. The question then becomes:

- Who is going to protect and serve and help these persecuted people?
- How can a program be established to get them educated to the point where they can help themselves?
- Who is going to develop educational materials and media campaigns to counter false and misleading government propaganda?
- How can we establish an environment where people are able to practice their religious faith by obeying God's laws and man's laws *without* being persecuted for doing so as they presently are?
- How can we establish a grass-roots political movement to mobilize these persecuted people and focus their energy in constructive ways that will effect change?
- How are the costs of doing this going to be paid?

The above bright line is where the division between "truth" and "ministry" exists. Our ministry dedicates itself to equity and justice for all of the people we minister to. The suggested donations that we will require from the people we serve will be designed to facilitate solutions to the above concerns and to the legitimate concerns of the people we serve and who are a part of this ministry as volunteers. It will facilitate the expansion of the ministry's education, outreach, and empowerment programs so that people will be able to obey both God's laws and man's laws without being persecuted, enslaved, or harassed by government for doing so as they presently are. In many cases, this will require administrative activism, litigation and extensive legal research in order to effectively implement. It will also require the development of an extensive library of forms and procedures intended to achieve optimal results for all the people who use them. There is often a significant cost to provide these types of ministerial services. Therefore, while we are a nonprofit ministry, we must expect a suggested donation in order to be able to continue to meet these types of legitimate needs.

4.2 Copyright/Software/User License Agreement⁸⁷

All educational materials and services offered by the ministry shall be subject to the following Copyright License Agreement, which shall also be a mandatory provision of the Member Agreement. No person shall be permitted to obtain or use our materials without unconditionally consenting to abide by our Member Agreement:

All information, communication, classes, and educational materials provided by the ministry or its agents are subject to the following copyright/software license agreement terms and conditions.

I agree never to sell any of the materials or information offered by 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group to any third party. I understand that any electronic documents or books downloaded digitally from the ministry bookstore, sent by email or regular mail to me by the ministry may only be used by me, my wife, or my children and not any other third parties. I agree to reimburse 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group for any damages that result from violating the provisions contained in this paragraph.

Use of the SEDM web site or any of the materials found on it or any attempt to communicate with us verbally, in writing, or via email constitutes an implied and mandatory agreement by the user to:

1. Never use or abuse the materials or services provided on this website for or in connection with:
 - 1.1. An illegal purpose that violates any enacted positive law which applies within the jurisdiction where you are situated or domiciled.
 - 1.2. An unlawful purpose.
 - 1.3. An injurious purpose cognizable under the common law of the jurisdiction where you are situated.
2. Take full complete, exclusive, and personal responsibility for the consequences of any violations of law or injuries that might occur by virtue of using the materials or services available through this website.
3. *Never* register a complaint about this website, the people who run it, or its contents to any law enforcement or government organization. Nothing this Ministry does is actionable on the part of those who use the information herein.
4. *Never* provide evidence about their experiences with this website to law enforcement or government that might be used to prosecute or punish the Ministry, any agent or officer, or any Member.
5. Compensate the officers and Members of SEDM in full for legal and attorney fees and personal time associated with defending himself/herself against any complaints registered by or evidence provided by the user to either government or law enforcement regarding this website, the materials on it, or any communications with us.

⁸⁷ Source: *Terms of Use and Service*, Form #01.016, Section 5; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. Form #01.016, Section 5 supersedes the content of this section if the two are in conflict.

6. Substitute himself/herself as being liable for any judgments against this Ministry or its agents or Members relating to complaints filed by him/her or evidence provided by him/her to third parties or litigation initiated by him/her which result in prosecution of this Ministry or its agents or Members for the activities or offerings of the Ministry.
7. If any evidence or information is used from this website in a court trial, then the party to the suit calling the witness AND the witness submitting it to any court stipulates with the Ministry as a condition of the copyright license, pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 29](#) and the [Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure](#):
 - 7.1. To admit THE ENTIRE website into evidence (except the rebuttal letters), including but not limited to the [Sovereignty Research DVD, Form #11.101](#); [Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301](#), [Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103](#), [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 book](#), etc.. No part of the website can be admitted without the ENTIRE website also being admitted and subject to examination by the jury.
 - 7.2. That everything contained on this website is factual, truthful, actionable, and accurate IN THEIR CASE but not in the case of any other Member or officer of the Ministry.
 - 7.3. To take complete and personal and exclusive responsibility for all consequences arising out of the nature of evidence they provide as being factual or actionable.
8. Agree never to refer to anything on this website as an "investment", "[tax shelter](#)", "business", or "[trade or business](#)" as defined in the Internal Revenue Code, or anything other than religious worship. None of the donations made to this Ministry are refundable, and therefore they cannot be referred to as "investments", nor are Ministry offerings available to "[taxpayers](#)", who are the only proper audience for "[tax shelters](#)" to begin with.
9. If any litigation results from the materials or information offered here:
 - 9.1. Members and users agree to litigate ONLY in a state court WITH a jury trial under the laws of the state and not the federal government, and to allow the jury to rule on BOTH the facts AND the law. No member of the jury or the judge may be either a "[taxpayer](#)", a "[U.S. citizen](#)" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), or be in receipt of any government benefit, to ensure that the trial is completely impartial. They also agree to allow us to say anything we want to the jury and call any witnesses we wish, and not to object to or rule out any of our testimony or our witnesses.
 - 9.2. If the party using the materials off this website for litigation is any state or federal government or any employee or agent thereof, then they stipulate with the accused party to answer the admissions and interrogatories at the end of each and every [Memorandum of Law on the Forms/Pubs Page, Section 1.5](#) in their entirety on a signed affidavit, and to provide at least an "Admit" or "Deny" answer to each question. Any question not answered by the government or its agents shall be deemed to be "Admit". They also stipulate to admit their response to the questions into evidence in any trial involving this website or the activities of the Ministry or its officers, volunteers, or members. They also agree to publish for all time and eternity the original questions and their answers on the IRS and state revenue website in a conspicuous place for the entire public to read.
 - 9.3. None of the persons called as witnesses by either side at any trial involving this Ministry may work for the federal or state government, receive retirement benefits from the government, receive financial benefits of any kind from the government, nor be "taxpayers", "U.S. citizens", or "U.S. residents". This will ensure that the all witnesses called will be completely objective, neutral, and unbiased.
 - 9.4. Users and readers of our materials stipulate that their duty and allegiance to abide by this agreement is superior to their employment duties and any other agency they may claim to be exercising. Judicial, sovereign, or official immunity are therefore subordinate to the terms of this agreement. Readers and users of our materials agree that any and all lawsuits in which they are participants acting by or for or as witnesses for the Plaintiff shall be deemed to be filed by them personally, regardless of the party which they claim to be representing or which is named on the Complaint. For instance if a government attorney named "John Doe" quotes or uses our licensed materials in any legal proceeding in which he or she is the Plaintiff or an agent for the Plaintiff, and files the lawsuit in the name of the "United States", this agreement stipulates that the definition of "United States" or "United States of America" shall instead mean "John Doe" and John Doe stipulates that he is acting by and on his own behalf and not on the behalf of the government of the states united by and under the Constitution of the United States of America. This will ensure that the plaintiff or prosecuting attorney does not try to claim that he had no authority to bind the U.S. government to abide by this agreement. An important implication of this provision is that if John Doe prosecutes this case on paid time for the U.S. Government, then he can and will be fired and disciplined for conducting private business on company time.
10. Members who violate this agreement, who work either directly for the government in the legal or tax profession or as contractors for these functions, and who participate as either witnesses, informants, litigants, or representatives in any litigation directed against this Ministry or its volunteers, members, or officers agree to a personal liability/fine of \$300,000 payable out of their private funds and which they agree NOT to accept reimbursement for from the government. Payment shall occur to the Ministry or its designated representative BEFORE any trial is heard which involves them and is against this Ministry. Government employees and/or informants involved as either plaintiffs, defendants, or witnesses in litigation directed against the Ministry or its agents also stipulate NOT to accept or use government counsel in their defense or offense, and instead to either handle the case personally or hire a private attorney at their own expense.

11. Always use the very latest version of any information and this agreement provided on this website in any litigation, and to dispose of and stipulate NOT to admit into evidence any information that is older. They agree to apply the current terms of this agreement retroactively to any behavior of theirs that might adversely affect this website or Ministry, and especially in respect to any litigation they might initiate or become involved in that is against this Ministry, its agents, or participants. Ministry reserves the right to modify the terms of this agreement without notice to User and User waives the right to complain about or challenge this provision.
12. Bring any false statements noted on this website, in any educational materials we provide, or in any of our statements to our attention immediately at the time noticed and give us an opportunity to remedy it BEFORE pursuing any litigation or injunctions against us because any information provided is false. If we are physically able to correct the erroneous information, then we will do so immediately, provided that your comments are accompanied with credible, admissible evidence that the information provided is wrong. If this requirement is not heeded by the reader, then the reader agrees to:
 - 12.1. Forfeit 50% of their pay as a federal public servant for the remainder of their life, and donate it to this Ministry to help those who have been hurt by your failure to correct erroneous information provided on this website. This is in satisfaction of the IRS website's Mission Statement, which says in [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 1.1.1.1 \(02-26-1999\)](#) that the mission of the IRS is to "Provide Americas taxpayers top quality service by helping them [correctly] understand and meet their tax responsibilities with integrity and fairness all."
 - 12.2. Pay the Ministry Member or designated representative \$10,000,000 prior to any litigation relating to false statements on this website and to not testify at all if they cannot pay the damages.
13. If readers find anything in any our publications which conflict with other information on this website or which conflicts with itself, you agree to presume that what is written is fiction and bring it to our attention immediately so that we may promptly correct the conflict. This applies even to conflicts that a reader was not aware of at the time they first read something.
14. If you as a reader work for any government or as an agent, withholding agent, or public officer in relation to any government, you agree to be bound by the following franchise protecting the materials and services available through this website:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

The purpose of the license agreement in this section is not to condone or allow unlawful behavior of any kind by this website, but instead to:

1. Protect the [First Amendment](#) rights of the authors.
2. Discourage and prevent anti-whistleblowing activity on the part of public servants.
3. Further the ends of [liberty](#) and [justice](#) for ALL, which is the sole function of this website and the object of our pledge of allegiance.
4. Help in the elimination of ignorance, fear, and presumption of the average American towards the legal and judicial process through education and empowerment..
5. Encourage you, the reader, to take complete and exclusive and personal responsibility for yourself and to prevent you from transferring that responsibility in any form to us. It would be completely hypocritical of us to on the one hand say we want to encourage personal responsibility, but then on the other hand tell people that they can transfer any part of the responsibility for themselves, their lives, or their choices to us.
6. Provide strong protections for you and your [Fourth Amendment](#) personal data by ensuring that our organization is never infiltrated by government moles who mean to do anyone harm.
7. Ensure that we are LEFT ALONE, which the Supreme Court has unequivocally ruled is a Constitutional Right:

*"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"*
 [Olmstead v. United States, [277 U.S. 438, 478](#) (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also *Washington v. Harper*, [494 U.S. 210](#) (1990)]

Therefore, it cannot be said that the above license agreement has any illegal purpose whatsoever that might render it unenforceable in a court of law.

If either of the following two situations happens:

1. A Member becomes involved in a lawsuit as a witness against SEDM and the Plaintiff Member uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the proceeding.
2. A Member is prosecuted as an alleged agent or officer of SEDM for alleged injuries arising from activities or offerings of the Ministry, even if they in fact are not, and the Plaintiff or Plaintiff Counsel, who is a Member, uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the case.

Then the affected Member or Members who are the Defendant or witness in the above two cases are hereby authorized to do the following on behalf of the Ministry in the context of only that proceeding:

1. To initiate a lawsuit as Plaintiff to enforce the terms of the Copyright/Software/License Agreement against the other Member or third party who initiated the lawsuit against them .
 - 1.1. They shall do so as human beings and not acting in a representative capacity for SEDM, so as avoid the necessity of involvement by a licensed attorney (with a conflict of interest) to represent SEDM.
 - 1.2. In doing so, they shall have no authority to obligate SEDM to any liability or consequence of the suit and implicitly agree to assume all risks and consequences of the lawsuit.
 - 1.3. For the purposes of the jurisdiction of the Court and authority to act as private human beings in their own self-defense, the Ministry agrees to convey to them an undivided portion of the equity ownership of the intellectual property covered by the Copyright/Software/User License Agreement so that they may have authority as party to this agreement to act personally rather than in a representative capacity.
2. To pay all expenses of the litigation from the proceeds of the Settlement for the litigation they initiate.
3. To keep 50% of what remains of the Settlement after all legal expenses have been paid.
4. To return the remainder of the Settlement to the Ministry.

Any Member who signs an affidavit about any aspect of SEDM that is submitted to any Court by a Plaintiff who is prosecuting SEDM or any Member or officer agrees, pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 4](#)(d), to waive personal service of process and accept service by mail with a Certificate of Service if legal proceedings are initiated by any Member against said Member to enforce the terms of this agreement. Open season on license violators!

4.3 Store Checkout Screen

The ministry bookstore checkout screen shall feature the following warning provided in conspicuous red letters at one or more stages of obtaining an item from the online bookstore.

WARNING: *You must be an SEDM Member and consent unconditionally to our [Member Agreement](#) to order or obtain anything from our Ministry Bookstore. Proceeding beyond this point to the Checkout Screen shall constitute constructive consent to observe all the terms of said agreement and to become a Member of our religious fellowship.*

4.4 Educational material offerings

4.4.1 Federal Response and Rebuttal Letters

Federal Response and Rebuttal Letters shall be offered to address each major type of correspondence sent out by the IRS. These letters will be offered in two flavors:

- **Budget version:** The electronic editable Microsoft Word version of the rebuttal letter with a PDF file containing all referenced exhibits. The PDF file will be password locked so that its contents cannot be reused or extracted individually and so that the copyright notice cannot be removed.
- **Full service version:** Allows client to fax or email his IRS letter and to have the service provider sent to them via Fedex or Express Mail the completed response letter.

All response letters will be mailed directly by the end-user and not by SEDM. No power of attorney will be implemented between SEDM and its clients.

4.4.2 State Response and Rebuttal Letters

State Response Letters will be offered the same way as Federal Response Letters.

4.4.3 CDs and DVDs

The ministry will publish CD's and DVDs containing both useful reference data, legal evidence, and educational materials. These CDs and DVDs will be made available through the eCommerce server and may be ordered with any credit card.

4.4.3.1 Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103

The Family Guardian Website DVD will have the entire image of the Family Guardian Website, which currently is 4.00 Gbytes of data. This disk shall be copyrighted.

4.4.3.2 Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301

This CD contains the following:

- All of the original questions and evidence presented at the We the People Truth in Taxation Hearing
- 149 additional questions with evidence
- A line of questions on citizenship
- Red Beckman Jury nullification video
- We the People Liberty Hour Broadcast
- Stop withholding forms
- How to Keep 100% of Your Earnings Video
- Bonus evidence
- Citizens Rulebook (pamphlet)
- Equipping the Church to Vote (pamphlet)
- Federal Grand Juror's Handbook
- Jury Nullification: Empowering the Jury as the Fourth Branch of Government (pamphlet)
- The latest version of the *Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302* book
- Master File Decoder program

4.4.3.3 Legal Research DVD, Form #11.201

This DVD shall contain the complete U.S. Code, Code of Federal Regulations, historical versions of the Internal Revenue Code, and other essential resources needed for legal research. This disk shall be copyrighted.

4.4.3.4 Liberty Library CD, Form #11.102

This CD shall contain essential free materials off the Family Guardian Website, including the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302. The disk shall be freely copyable and redistributable by any party.

4.4.3.5 Third party media

We shall also offer educational media materials from third parties that relate to the subject of sovereignty, citizenship, and taxes.

4.4.4 Electronic and Printed Books

Electronic books shall be offered in Adobe Acrobat format, along with simple instructions for readers on how to make them into printed books.

4.4.4.1 Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008

The *Tax Fraud Prevention Manual*, Form #06.008 shall address how to prevent tax fraud.

4.4.4.2 Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009

The *Sovereign Christian Marriage*, Form #13.009 will be offered to those persons and couples who wish to get married without a marriage license. It will describe the legal framework, the processes, and provide the legal agreements needed to get married without a marriage license.

4.4.4.3 Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010

This book will cover how to drive without a license and how to defend the right to do so without becoming privileged.

4.4.4.4 Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011

The *Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual*, Form #06.011 is intended to be used by those parties who are seeking guidance on how to behave at an IRS audit or meeting. It will identify how to prepare for the meeting, what to say, and teach you about how to respond to more common IRS tactics and procedures at the meeting or audit.

4.4.4.5 Social Security Policy Manual, Form #06.013

This book shall describe how to survive without a Social Security Number or Social Security Benefits.

4.4.4.6 Jurisdiction Over Federal Areas Within the States

This publication shall be based on the official government report published in 1957 by the Attorney General.

4.4.4.7 Third party books

We will offer educational books from third parties which are particularly pertinent to the subjects of sovereignty, freedom, Christianity, taxes, and litigation.

4.4.5 Software

4.4.5.1 Family Legal Assistant (FLA)

This program shall provide a tool to automate the management of both administrative and legal disputes with the government, both for human beings and law firms. It shall keep track of clients, cases, billable hours, evidence, court docket, legal authorities, etc.

4.4.5.2 Master File Decoder Standard Edition

This program shall provide a means to request and decode the contents of IRS electronic files. It will be provided in downloadable form only, and shall come with an instruction book. The program shall be copyrighted and not redistributable by the end users.

4.4.5.3 Master File Decoder Professional Edition

This program shall be provided in CD-ROM form only. It shall consist of the Master File Decoder Standard Edition plus a complete electronic library of IRS publications, exhibits, and sample rebuttal letters. The program shall be copyrighted and not redistributable by the end users.

4.4.6 Notice of Federal Tax Lien Termination Package

This service will remove a Notice of Federal Tax Lien from a property.

4.4.7 Notice of Levy Termination Package

This service will remove a levy upon the pay or Social Security Benefits of an individual.

4.5 Liberty University Classes

Liberty University training events will be offered as the needs of ministry participants dictate. Participants will sign up for Liberty University training sessions by whatever method is announced on our website.

4.6 Ministry services

All ministry services will only be offered to those who fully satisfy the requirements for being a Member identified in the SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001. All persons desiring our obtaining information or decoding services will be required to sign a [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) that specifies under penalty of perjury that they meet the above requirements and that they agree not to sell any of the materials offered on the ministry website. This requirement will be prominently posted in our online catalog listing.

All donations to the ministry shall be final and nonrefundable and shall in no way be described as investments. This will prevent:

- Users from downloading a digital item and later calling up the credit card company to get a refund.
- Any of our offerings from being described as “investments” or “tax shelters”.

4.6.1 Member Subscriptions

Member Subscriptions shall offer premium additional information, services, and resources to those who sign up through the bookstore. This shall include:

1. Free response letters.
2. Discounts from suggested donation amounts for bookstore items.
3. Ability to ask additional services free.

4.6.2 Paralegal Services

Paralegal services will be offered on an hourly basis as the needs of the client dictate. Hourly fees will be \$50/hour. This type of service will be required when writing response letters where none currently exist. These services may not be available for any of the following purposes:

1. Preparing or submitting or signing tax returns.
2. Preparing or submitting or signing withholding documents.
3. Power of attorney activities under the auspices of IRS form 2848.
4. Preparing, administering, or executing asset protection vehicles.

4.6.3 IMF Decoding and rebuttal

SEDM shall offer IRS Individual Master File Decoding and rebuttal services for a fixed fee. This will be done by generating appropriate FOIA and or Privacy Act requests which will then be reviewed and mailed by the client. FOIA requests will cover the last seven years. When the response is received, the client will sent a copy to SEDM, who will then decode, analyze, and rebut any inaccurate entries. Client will then send the rebuttal into the IRS for entry into their official administrative record. This rebuttal process will provide a means to reduce or mitigate risk to the client of unwarranted collection or criminal prosecution by the IRS.

4.7 Movies

4.7.1 How to Keep 100% of Your Earnings

This movie, produced by Marc Lucas, shall be offered in DVD form only.

4.7.2 Breaking the Invisible Shackles

This movie, created by Sherry Jackson, shall be offered in DVD form only.

4.8 Intellectual Property Rights

1 The tools and rebuttal documents and ministry processes developed as part of the SEDM will be considered proprietary, but the
2 intention is to perfect them and package them eventually so that they can be offered as a package to other interested third parties
3 who want to set up such a ministry for themselves. The parties to this ministry plan and their ministry participants and/or agents
4 covenant to respect the intellectual property of all participants and not to use information obtained by participating in the ministry
5 for personal gain.

5. MEDIA PRESS KIT

This chapter is intended for those in the press or media who would like a simplified summary of our ministry, its goals, and its position on major issues. You can also find a copy of this entire chapter linked from the footer of the opening page of this website and entitled "Media Press Kit".

5.1 Details about us

1. Ministry Introduction Course, Form #12.014-brief, simplified introduction to our ministry
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Ministry/MinistryIntro.pdf>
2. SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004-describes our ministry in detail.
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf>
3. SEDM Testimonials
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Membership/Testimonials.htm>
4. About Us page.
<http://sedm.org/Ministry/AboutUs.htm>
5. Statement of Faith
<http://sedm.org/statement-of-faith/>
6. Government Corruption - Corruption that we seek to eliminate
<http://sedm.org/GovCorruption/GovCorruption.htm>
7. Reforms We Seek -how we propose to eliminate the above corruption.
<http://sedm.org/Ministry/ReformsWeSeek.htm>
8. Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017-important constraints on your contact with us
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Membership/GuideToAskingQuestions.htm>
9. Frequently Asked Questions (FAQs) - detailed answers to the most frequently asked questions about us, our information, and our services.
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/FAQs/FAQs.htm>
10. Questions and Answers from Ministry Members to Ministry Staff, SEDM Forum 8-SEDM Forums
DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/questions-and-answers-from-members-to-ministry-staff-sedm-forum-8-guests-may-view-but-not-post/>
11. Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty, Form #08.018
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebArgSovereignty.pdf>
12. Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011-rebuts common false arguments about our ministry and our website.
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgAgWebsite.pdf>

5.2 Important information you should be aware of

If you are contacting us in connection with the "sovereign citizen" movement, please carefully read the following resources.

1. Interview with Robert Menard Director of the World Freeman Society (OFFSITE LINK) - he answers press questions the same way we would
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4_xYH2GUyN8
2. Subject Index, Section 67 on "Sovereign Citizens"
http://sedm.org/Search/SubjectIndex.htm#Sovereign_Citizens
3. Policy Document: Answers to Press Questions About Sovereignty Advocacy, Form #08.019
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/PressQandAAboutSovereignty.pdf>
4. Policy Document: Problems with Atheistic Anarchism, Form #08.020- addresses why we are NOT "anarchists" toward all law like most "sovereign citizens" and libertarians are.

SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ProbsWithAtheistAnarchism.pdf>

VIDEO: <http://youtu.be/n883Ce1IML0>

5. *Sovereignty for Police Officers Course, Form #12.022*- explains sovereignty concepts for law enforcement and government personnel

SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/SovereigntyForPolice.pdf>

VIDEO: <http://youtu.be/qFDWYLVWIE1I>

6. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty*, Form #08.018

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebArgSovereignty.pdf>

7. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website*, Form #08.011, Sections 4, and 6.1 through 6.3

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgAgWebsite.pdf>

8. *Why are Conservatives So Mean?* (OFFSITE LINK) –Andrew Klavan

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sC6MnwknfmU>

9. The following are LIES and propaganda we oppose, which in many cases YOU, the CORRUPTED MEDIA, are helping spread because of your legal ignorance:

- 9.1. *Anti-Thought Control Dictionary* (OFFSITE LINK) -abuse of language by media and politicians that we will NOT tolerate in any communication with the media

http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Corruption/AntiThoughtCtlDict/dictionary_set.htm

- 9.2. *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

- 9.3. *Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda*

SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/FoundOfFreedom-Slides.pdf>

VIDEO: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DvnTL_Z5asc

10. *What is Anarchy?* -Noam Chomsky

10.1. Video 1

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7_Bv2MKY7uI

10.2. Video 2

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oB9rp_SAp2U

Take NOTICE:

1. We are NOT elitists, but instead insist on the equality, dignity, autonomy, and self-determination of ALL. The largest collection of men called government has no more rights under REAL law than a single human being if in fact we are ALL equal, as [President Obama alleged in his first inauguration speech](#).
2. We are NOT anti-government. If in fact THE PEOPLE are the SOVEREIGN and therefore the "State" as legally defined, it's absolutely absurd to be against such a group because the Bible commands us to love our neighbor, and therefore indirectly, the People in their sovereign capacity as the "State".
3. We do NOT advance or condone injurious, lawless, or violent actions of any kind by anyone. Furthermore, to [not consent to become a "subject" of the civil statutory law, which is optional, is not "lawless"](#). If it is, then the GOVERNMENT is lawless, because under the concept of sovereign immunity, GOVERNMENTS claim (in violation of the constitution and the equality of all, we might add) the right to NOT be the subject of any law they want. If in fact we are all equal as the Constitution requires, then we ALL have the SAME sovereign immunity as the government has. If in fact the government is one of delegated powers, it can have NO MORE AUTHORITY or rights than the SOVEREIGN PEOPLE, WE THE PEOPLE, from whom that authority was delegated. Anyone who suggests otherwise is one or more of the following:
 - 3.1. An idiot.
 - 3.2. A lunatic.
 - 3.3. A selfish elitist who wants to benefit themselves or their group as one of the elite at the involuntary expense of someone else's EQUAL rights..
 - 3.4. A state worshipping idolater who attributes "supernatural" or "superior" powers to a government that the people themselves do not also have. Hence, they are often unknowingly advocating a [state-sponsored civil religion](#) in violation of the First Amendment prohibition against [government establishment of religion](#).
4. We DO NOT claim to be "sovereign citizens".
5. We think that anyone who claims that status or any other convenient label the [de facto government](#) uses to maliciously slander, control, or enslave people is an IDIOT. This includes "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident", "person", "individual", etc. See the following for the reason:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

6. We think that those in the de facto government who use the term "sovereign citizens" or any other derogatory term are also MALICIOUS IDIOTS because they can't and won't even define their terms and refuse to be accountable for the legal limitations imposed by any and every definition they publish. They are presumptuous fools.

*"Ignorance more frequently begets confidence [and presumptions] than does knowledge."
[Charles Darwin (1809-1882) 1871]*

*"Believing [PRESUMING] without checking the facts and evidence] is easier than thinking. Hence so many more believers than thinkers."
[Bruce Calvert]*

*"What luck for rulers that men do not think"
[Adolf Hitler]*

7. We believe that anyone that trusts any government to either tell them the truth or protect their freedom is an IDIOT.

*"The only thing necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing, or to trust civil rulers or government to do the right thing."
[Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)]*

*"Confidence is everywhere the parent of despotism. Free government is founded in jealousy, and not in confidence."
[Thomas Jefferson: Draft, Kentucky Resolutions, 1798; SOURCE:
<http://www.famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff4.htm>]*

8. Anyone such as yourself who abuses slander, misinformation, propaganda, or fallacies to radicalize the public against us and bring unwarranted violence or "selective enforcement" against us are the REAL terrorists and threat to the public.
9. By downloading, quoting, or using anything from this site, you automatically become consenting parties to our Member Agreement, Form #01.001. See the following for a warning on this subject:

How to Become a Member

<http://sedm.org/Membership/HowBecomeMember.htm>

10. If you don't like our tactics, then you have the government to thank. All we have done is imitate their behavior. They only talk to or help "taxpayers". We only talk to or help "members".

5.3 How to contact us for an interview

The following procedure should be followed for those desiring an interview.

1. Read the following documents completely. The interviewer will be required to know the content and will be quizzed on them:
 - 1.1. *Interview with Robert Menard Director of the World Freeman Society* (OFFSITE LINK) - he answers press questions the same way we would
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4_xYH2GUyN8
 - 1.2. *Ministry Introduction Course*, Form #12.014-brief, simplified introduction to our ministry
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Ministry/MinistryIntro.pdf>
 - 1.3. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website*, Form #08.011
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgAgWebsite.pdf>
 - 1.4. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty*, Form #08.018
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgSovereignty.pdf>
 - 1.5. *Member Agreement*, Form #01.001
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.pdf>
2. The press interviewer or person contacting us should download and print and read the following, answer the questions, and sign the form:

Press Questionnaire, Form #01.015
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Download and print and read the following:

Press Agreement, Form #01.013
 FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/PressAgmt.pdf>

4. Provide the following document to your corporate counsel (if you have one) and have him answer the following under penalty of perjury with his real legal birthname and address where he physically works and can be served with legal process.

4.1. Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.009

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/Discovery/TestForFedTaxProfessionals.pdf>

4.2. The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001 -answer the questions at the end and provide detailed authorities on anything inaccurate. Absence of rebuttal shall constitute an admission of everything not rebutted per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf>

We will use this to prove that not only are we NOT violating any law, but that YOU are the law breakers in the interview and we will insist that this very violation of the law and your absolute refusal to expose or prosecute it is the origin and cause of ALL of the alleged violent behavior that you criticize and slander on the part of so-called "sovereign citizens", of which we are NOT one.

5. Submit a request to interview us via our [Contact Us page](#). Make sure you read the BOTTOM of the [Contact Us Page](#). Include:

5.1. A signed copy of the [Press Agreement, Form #01.013](#).

5.2. A signed copy of the [Press Questionnaire, Form #01.015](#) completed by your corporate counsel.

5.3. A signed copy of documents in step 4, if it applies.

6. We will spend at least a week reviewing your submissions. We will call you and quiz you on the content of the documents listed in items 1 and 3 above.

7. After we are satisfied that your intentions are honorable and that you will not abuse our credibility or victimize us with your [propaganda, fallacies, or false and prejudicial presumptions and biases](#), then we will sign the [Press Agreement, Form #01.013](#), provide you with a copy, and arrange an interview.

Step 4 of the above is not required if a live debate is televised and each participant strictly gets EQUAL time. Steps 2 through 6 of the above procedure apply only if any one or more of the following apply.

1. People OTHER than us will be included in the story.
2. Any portion of the interview will NOT be published, will be edited, or will be redacted.
3. You work for a major network such as ABC, CBS, NBC, MSNBC, Associated Press, Reuters, etc.
4. You work for a corporation or government or the story is sponsored by a corporation or government.
5. The subject of your interview deals with alleged violent or illegal activity on our part or on the part of anyone else included in the published or televised result.

If you are from any of the organizations listed on the left at the following link under "Unbiased News" or "Unbiased Broadcasts", then the only step you need to complete is step 1:

Media and Intelligence Page, Family Guardian Website
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MediaIntell/mediaintell.htm> (OFFSITE LINK)

5.4 History of past dealings with the press

This ministry or its members have been approached in the past by such organizations as ABC News National Headquarters in New York. That interchange:

1. Is described in:

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 6.13

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

2. Caused us to be excluded from the final story, which was fortunate because the story:
 - 2.1. Was not favorable and biased.
 - 2.2. Related to violent, unlawful, injurious, or anti-government statements or activities that we are NOT involved in and never have been involved in.
3. Was what lead to the strict constraints above.
4. Was what has made us leery of the credibility and intentions of mainstream corporate controlled and government censored media.

5.5 Should the FBI Arrest the U.S. Supreme Court?

[Click here to the answer to that question](#)

Please DO NOT contact us to ask us to make an exception to the above policy in your specific case. THERE ARE NO EXCEPTIONS.

6. APPENDIX A: FORMS

This chapter contains approved forms for use by the ministry.

6.1 Fellowship Member Agreement

The Member Agreement starting on the next page shall be signed and/or consented to by all those who participate in the ministry as either volunteers, agents, officers, or workers.

Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)

Fellowship Member Agreement

"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [instrumentalities, officers, employees, and elected officials of the [national Government](#)] and not to non-taxpayers [[non-resident non-persons domiciled in states of the Union](#) without the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law. With them[non-taxpayers] Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of federal revenue laws."

[[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 \(1972\)](#)]

1 General provisions

Comes now, _____ (print your FULL legal birthname legibly), who desires to join the fellowship and the ministry of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM). In consideration of the valuable information offered by the Ministry, I declare my consent to abide unconditionally with this agreement by any one or more of the following means:

1. Contacting us for help with their problems or questions either via email or using our [Contact Us Page](#).
2. Requesting our services through the [Ministry Bookstore](#), such as IMF Decoding, paralegal help, etc.
3. Obtaining ministry materials or information offered through the [Ministry Bookstore](#).
4. Participating in the Ministry as a volunteer or agent.
5. Signing this Member Agreement and submitting it to the Ministry through mail, email, fax, in person, or our forums.
6. Signing up for our [Member Subscriptions](#) or availing yourself of any of its benefits.
7. Downloading any of the free materials or information available on the SEDM website at <http://sedm.org>. This provision EXCLUDES the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) itself.
8. Requesting or receiving any information, materials, or services off this site from ANYONE in either electronic or printed physical form.
9. Making a donation to the ministry.
10. Signing up to be part of our [Member Forums](#).
11. Submitting or sending any of the materials appearing on this website to any third party in any administrative or legal matter, and especially one involving any Member or Officer of this ministry.
12. Using any of the materials or output of services available through this website as evidence in any legal or administrative enforcement proceeding.
13. Making any commercial use whatsoever of the materials or services available through this ministry so as to benefit anyone OTHER than the ministry. This includes: 1. Trying to enjoin the materials; 2. Slandering the authors as a way to maximize revenues to a corrupted de facto government from ILLEGAL enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code; 3. Selling the materials available through this website in violation of the copyright.
14. Signing up for a [Basic Membership](#).

1.1 My status and standing

In joining the ministry by the above means, I declare that:

1. I believe in God. (see [section 9 of our About Us page](#) for details on our approach to the requirement for religious faith).
2. I put service to God and His Laws (in his Holy book) above either self or man or government.
3. I consider [justice](#) and truth more important than personal profit or material wealth or personal security.

"Justice [the RIGHT to be LEFT ALONE] is the end of government. It is the end of civil society. It ever has been, and ever will be pursued, until it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit."
[[The Federalist No. 51 \(1788\), James Madison](#)]

4. I am not a "tax protester", "tax denier", "tax defier", "sovereign citizen", or any other convenient stereotype or label. Rather, I am a crime fighter who seeks to enforce the law and preserve the requirement for express, written, fully informed consent of the governed that is the origin of all of the just civil authority of government according to the Declaration of Independence.

Consensus facit legem.
Consent makes the law. A contract [or civil law] is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent.
[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856 ;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

5. I am NOT ANTI-government, but rather pro SELF-government under the authority of only God's laws. I regard this as an essential element of my religious practices and beliefs.
6. I am a human being and not a civil statutory "person" whose legal "domicile" is either within a de jure state of the Union and outside of federal territory, or within the Kingdom of Heaven on earth. My King, my Savior, my Lawgiver, my Judge, and my ONLY CIVIL protector is God, the Constitution, and the common law and not any vain man or earthly government. I may not bow down to nor serve any other false gods, including governments, because this is idolatry. See the link and quote below for the reasons why this is:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 *"You shall have no other gods [including Kings or government] before Me. You shall not make for yourself a*
2 *carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the*
3 *water under the earth; you shall not bow down or serve them [governments or Kings]. For I, the Lord your God,*
4 *am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those*
5 *who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments."*
6 *[Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKVJ]*

- 7 7. I am a statutory "non-resident non-person" in respect to the national but not federal government and a "transient foreigner" on the earth. This status is a
8 product of:
- 9 7.1. The separation of powers between the states and the national government. See:
10 "Sovereign"="Foreign", Family Guardian Fellowship
11 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Sovereignty/Sovereign=Foreign.htm>
12 7.2. The separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE. See:
13 Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025
14 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>
15 7.3. The legal separation between Church and State, whereby we humans are the church and the government is the state:
16 Law and Government Page, Section 11: Church v. State and First Amendment
17 https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LawAndGovt.htm#CHURCH_v._STATE_AND_FIRST_AMENDMENT
18 8. I am a "stateless" within the meaning of 28 U.S.C. §1332(a) immune from the jurisdiction of the federal courts, which are all Article IV, legislative,
19 territorial courts.
20 9. I am NOT:
- 21 9.1. A STATUTORY "U.S. Citizen" as defined by the Federal Government in 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), or 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) who is
22 domiciled on federal territory. Rather, I am a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen and a STATUTORY "non-resident". [Click here for details](#) on the
23 difference between STATUTORY citizens and CONSTITUTIONAL citizens.
24 9.2. The statutory "citizen of the United States" described in 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(a), who has a requirement to file a federal income tax return. The
25 "United States" described therein is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and includes no de jure state of the Union.
26 9.3. A statutory "resident" (alien) as defined by the Federal Government under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A). All "residents" are statutory "aliens" in the
27 I.R.C. who have selected a domicile on federal territory or who have agreed to represent an entity domiciled on federal territory as a public officer,
28 and I do not satisfy either criteria and therefore am a transient foreigner and nonresident in relation to federal jurisdiction.
29 9.4. A statutory "U.S. Person" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).
30 9.5. A statutory "nonresident alien individual" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) with any earnings from within the statutory "United States" or
31 "effectively connected with a trade or business" in the statutory "United States" as described in 26 U.S.C. §871.
32 9.6. A statutory "individual" as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). All "individuals" are public officers in the U.S. government engaged in
33 franchises, and I am not such an entity.
34 9.7. Federal statutory "employee" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(c), 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), or 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1.
35 9.8. A statutory "person" with any contracts in place, agency, or fiduciary duty with the federal government. Such contracts include but are not limited
36 to the W-4, 1040, or SS-5 federal forms.
37 9.9. A "customer" or a "client", but rather a "Member". God is the only "customer" in the ministry and we all serve, worship, and subsidize ONLY
38 Him and not any vain man or creation of men called "government".
39
- 40 Instead, my earnings and all of my property are EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE (Form #12.025), a "foreign estate" as described in 26 U.S.C.
41 §7701(a)(31), and not subject to the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code. I am a Secured Party to the Constitution as I do not maintain a
42 domicile or residence within the exclusive or general jurisdiction of the Federal Government but temporarily occupy (not "reside" or "inhabit"
43 within) the 50 states of the Union. As such, the Special Law found in Title 26 does not apply to me, which is confirmed by the Legislative Intent of
44 the 16th Amendment. See Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018 for overwhelming evidence supporting this firm conviction of mine.
- 45 10. I regard any attempt by any judge or government officer to associate ANY civil statutory status, legal status, or public right with me or others in the
46 context of my EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE interactions with the Ministry or any government as:
- 47 10.1. A criminal act of identity theft. See: Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
48 10.2. An attempt by a corrupted government to compel me to contract with them by making me party to a "social compact" that I want nothing to do
49 with.
50 10.3. A direct interference with my unalienable right to PRIVATELY contract or NOT contract as I see fit.
51 10.4. An attempt to offer me "protection" that I define as an INJURY and NOT protection.
52 10.5. THEFT of my property and rights to property.
53 10.6. An act of international terrorism.
54 10.7. The legal equivalent of outlawing PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights. All governments are established to PROTECT private property, not
55 outlaw its exercise or possession by associating public statuses with it without the express consent of the owner in EACH SPECIFIC case. The
56 ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights is repugnant to the Constitution and I define this relationship as EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE
57 and therefore entirely beyond control, taxation, regulation, or civil (but not common law or constitutional) protection by any government.
- 58 Such civil statuses include, but are not limited to STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "U.S. citizen", "citizen of the
59 United States", etc under any civil statutory law. The reasons are documented in Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form
60 #13.008; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. The common law and equity ALONE administered by a jury of disinterested peers who shall judge the
61 law AND the facts is the only vehicle available to resolve disputes among and between parties to this agreement. All government judges, all of whom
62 have a criminal conflict of interest, are hereby FIRED entirely from any participation in such a dispute.
- 63 11. I am a reasonable, responsible, patriotic, and open-minded human being but not statutory "individual" or "person", who, like the ministry, simply wants
64 an honest and accountable government that diligently obeys and respects the Constitution, enacted positive law, and does not try to enforce that which is
65 not enacted positive law. Every American expects and deserves a government that respects and protects the requirement for EXPRESS WRITTEN
66 "consent" and choice in every interaction between it and its inhabitants, including in the area of taxation (see Form #05.002). Every American ALSO
67 deserves the right to FORBID any and all attempts to offer or enforce TACIT or IMPLIED consent (also called sub silentio) just as the government did in
68 Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877). Likewise, a righteous DE JURE government MUST respect the limit that UNALIENABLE rights cannot be
69 given away, even with consent, on land protected by the Constitution (Form #12.038) and cannot be allowed to make a profitable business (called a
70 franchise) out of alienating and destroying such rights. A "government" that does not respect these limits is NO GOVERNMENT AT ALL as the
71 Declaration of Independence defines it, but rather a private, for profit, CRIMINAL MAFIA extortion ring that implicitly waives official, judicial, and

sovereign immunity under the Clearfield Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court. The reason is that the Declaration of Independence says that all just powers of government are based on the "consent of the governed". Where there is no explicit, written, informed, LAWFUL consent, there is no authority and nothing but tyranny and injustice.

12. Because the present de facto government (Form #05.043) it is not respecting these constitutional limits on its delegated authority, then I cannot and will not subsidize or condone or aid any efforts which would conflict with these objectives with my earnings or my labor or my tacit consent or obedience. A so-called "government" that DOES NOT permit me to or even punishes me for LAWFULLY stopping subsidizing such EVIL and even CRIMINAL activities with ANY of my earnings is making violence and anarchy INEVITABLE and then becomes THE MAIN CAUSE of such violence. This is because withdrawing sponsorship of corruption is the ONLY peaceful means given in the Constitution to REALISTICALLY effect change for those who have politically and legally (civilly) divorced the government as I seek to do:

"If money is wanted by Rulers who have in any manner oppressed the people, they may retain it until their grievances are redressed, and thus peaceably procure relief, without trusting to despised petitions or disturbing the public tranquility."
[Continental Congress, 1774; Am. Pol., 233; [Journals of the Continental Congress, October 26, 1774](#)]

"But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."
[Declaration of Independence, 1776; SOURCE: <https://www.archives.gov/founding-docs/declaration-transcript>]

Anyone who interferes with, punishes, dismisses, or refuses to recognize the above DUTY of the above organic law is a tyrant who is committing treason punishable by death, and instituting illegal and unconstitutional duress upon my person that makes it IMPOSSIBLE for me to lawfully consent to ANYTHING the government offers. See Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Consent.pdf>.

13. If, after consenting to this agreement, I sign or submit any government form that contradicts my status as indicated in this agreement, and especially a government form signed under penalty of perjury, I further declare that all the following are true in relation to such a circumstance:
- 13.1. The Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, supersedes and controls everything on that government form and any other government form that I signed after consenting to this agreement.
- 13.2. I was under illegal duress which is being protected by a complicit CRIMINAL judiciary.
- 13.3. I was a victim of de facto officers of an organized crime "protection racket" and had no other choice but to commit perjury on a government form and contradict my statements on this form in order to procure the Constitutional right to simply be left alone and to minimize the risk to my financial health, myself, and my family.
- 13.4. This member agreement shall constitute a formal criminal complaint to prosecute all those engaged in said unlawful duress. I acknowledge that a willful failure or omission by any officer of any government who is party to this agreement in prosecuting and reporting all such criminal activity shall also make them an accessory after the fact to it and guilty of misprision of felony in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§3 & 4.
- 13.5. The nature of the duress I am under is extensively documented in:
Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005
<http://sedm.org/Forms/02-Affidavits/AffOfDuress-Tax.pdf>

I understand that it is the policy of the ministry not to provide legal advice or representation, but instead to teach and empower the sovereign people themselves to manage their own legal affairs without the involvement of either the ministry or a corrupted legal profession (Form #05.047).

I understand that it is not the mission or goal of the ministry to make legal recommendations or judgments about my status as either a "taxpayer" or a "nontaxpayer". The reason is explained in: Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. Furthermore, I understand that only I, under the Internal Revenue Code, and not the IRS (see Internal Revenue Manual, Section 5.1.11.6.7 and 26 U.S.C. §6020(b)) nor the courts of justice (see 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)), nor anyone in government, may determine whether I as a human being and NOT a "person" am "liable" for Subtitle A income taxes under the Internal Revenue Code. This is a result of the fact that "Our tax system is based upon voluntary [self] assessment and payment, not upon distraint[enforcement]", according to the U.S. Supreme Court in Flora v. United States, 362 U.S. 145 (1959).

"A reasonable construction of the taxing statutes does not include vesting any tax official with absolute power of assessment against individuals not specified in the statutes as a person liable for the tax without an opportunity for judicial review of this status before the appellation of 'taxpayer' is bestowed upon them and their property is seized..."
[Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961)]

1.2 Purpose of Joining

The main reasons I am involving the ministry is to:

1. Mature and strengthen my religious faith.
2. Learn how to research, explain, and enforce the law, and thereby to become a better member of whatever society I am physically situated within.

"One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God's law or man's law], even his prayer is an abomination."
[Prov. 28:9, Bible, NKJV]

"This Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go."

[Joshua 1:8-9, Bible, NKJV,

IMPLICATION: If you aren't reading and trying to obey God's law daily, then you're not doing God's will and you will not prosper]

"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed."

[John 7:49, Bible, NKJV]

"Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your [God's] statutes."

[Psalm 119:155, Bible, NKJV]

"Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a [franchise](#), which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."

[Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

3. Enhance my relationship to the Creator by learning and obeying His Holy Laws and bringing myself into complete submission exclusively to His will in every area of my life.
4. Seek education and help in disconnecting completely from all government "benefits", privileges, franchises, contracts, licenses, and identifying numbers in order that I can avoid violating the commandments found in Matt. 6:24 and Luke 16:13 not to serve two masters: God and mammon, meaning government. This will ensure that I serve ONLY one sovereign, who is God. For details, see:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](#), Form #05.030

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. Help me get educated about my God-given rights and how to defend them. The main reason I have to take personal responsibility for defending my rights in this way is because government has refused its duty under the Constitution to do so. Therefore, the Master must do what the servant is maliciously unwilling to do. Below are what a few prominent authorities say about the virtues of education, and the Constitutionally protected Free Assembly which it is based upon:

"Only the educated are free."

[Epicetus, Discourses]

"A popular government without popular information [about [GOVERNMENT CORRUPTION](#)] or the means of acquiring it, is but a Prologue to Farce, or a Tragedy, or perhaps both. Knowledge will forever govern ignorance, and a people who mean to be their own Governors, must arm themselves with the power which knowledge gives."

[James Madison; Letter from James Madison to W.T. Barry (Aug. 4, 1822), in 9 THE WRITINGS OF JAMES MADISON 103 (Gaillard Hunt ed., 1910)]

"...the greatest menace to freedom is an inert [passive, ignorant, and uneducated] people [who refuse, as jurists and voters and active citizens, to expose and punish evil in our government]"

[Whitney v. California, [274 U.S. 357](#) (1927)]

"The American people have always regarded education and acquisition of knowledge as matters of supreme importance which should be diligently promoted [in order to maintain and protect their [liberty](#)]. The Ordinance of 1787 declares: 'Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness [and liberty] of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged.'"

[Meyer v. State of Nebraska, [262 U.S. 390](#) (1923)]

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."

[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

"My [God's] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [and the lack of education that produces it]."

[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

I certify that my motivations and reasons for joining the ministry are spiritual, moral, and legal. I further certify that my reasons for joining or for pursuing sovereignty do NOT include any of the following:

1. I am not pursuing membership for financial, political, or commercial. I do not seek prosperity in joining this ministry. Jesus did not have commercial motivations and neither do I. Jesus said in Matt. 6:21 and Luke 12:34 that where a man's treasure is, there his heart will be also, and my treasure isn't on this Earth and isn't found in any government "benefit" or commercial franchise.

"Where do wars and fights [in the ballot box and the jury box] come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned money or "benefits" from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic SOCIALIST governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your de facto THIEF government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness and dependency with a STOLEN Social Security retirement check]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the corrupt and deceitful government]. You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures ["benefits"]. Adulterers and

adulteresses [\[harlots, Rev. 17\]!](#) Do you not know that [friendship \[or STATUTORY citizenship\] with the world \[or the governments of the world\] is enmity with God?](#) Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [\[a STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", or "taxpayer"\]](#) of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God."
[\[James 4:1-4, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very foundation of the government. If the provisions of the constitution can be set aside by an act of congress, where is the course of usurpation [abuse of taxation power for THEFT and wealth transfer] to end? The present assault [WAR!] upon capital [PRIVATE property] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping-stone to others, larger and more sweeping, till our political contests [in the jury box and the ballot box between the HAVES and the HAVE NOTS] will become a war of the poor against the rich,-a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness. 'If the court sanctions the power of discriminating [UNEQUAL or GRADUATED] taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the constitution,' as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, 'it will mark the hour when the sure [decadence of our present government will commence.](#)'"

[\[Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 \(1895\)\]](#)

2. I do not seek sovereignty for any of the following reasons:

- 2.1. [As a get out of jail free card.](#) We don't promote or condone sovereignty as an excuse to be free from the criminal laws, for instance. EVERYONE is subject to real, de jure criminal laws and SHOULD be subject.
- 2.2. [As an excuse to be irresponsible for any loans or commitments I previously made.](#) Some people for instance are only interested in sovereignty so they can cancel debts or obligations they previously made. We, on the other hand, believe that one should always honor every commitment or debt they previously consented to, even if their consent at the time was not fully informed.
- 2.3. [As an excuse to engage in violent, harmful, or criminal behavior.](#) We believe that everyone should be accountable and responsible for the harms they cause to others under the concept of equality of all. In a civil context, that accountability is the common law and NOT the civil statutory law.
- 2.4. [As an excuse to reject ALL man-made law and thereby be an anarchist.](#) We think that true sovereignty can only truly exist among a people who:
 - 2.4.1. Are accountable under God's laws at all times.
 - 2.4.2. Cannot pick or choose which subset of God's laws they CONSENT to be accountable under.
 - 2.4.3. Are accountable under the criminal laws of the country they are physically present within, regardless of their civil status or domicile.
 - 2.4.4. Do not surrender their sovereignty by consenting to be civil statutory persons or choosing a civil domicile within the statutory jurisdiction of any government.
- 2.5. [As a justification to call myself a "sovereign citizen" or ANY OTHER name, label, or stereotype the government might use to persecute whistleblowers that insist on an accountable, law abiding government.](#) We are simply crime fighters who seek to enforce the sovereignty delegated to use by the only true sovereign, which is God.
- 2.6. [As a justification to enforce superior rights or importance to myself or inferior rights to anyone else under any law.](#) ALL are equal under REAL law. That which creates or enforces an unequal or inferior status in the eyes of the government is and must at all times be a voluntary franchise that I seek to avoid.

Rather, I simply seek to be LEFT ALONE so that I can civilly govern and support myself and my family and loved ones without any external involvement or interference from any man or vain government of men. The legal definition of "[justice](#)", in fact, is the moral habit of simply leaving people alone and protecting their right to be left alone. Therefore, the goal of my participation in the ministry is "justice" as legally defined.

"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men."
[\[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 \(1928\) \(Brandeis, J., dissenting\); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 \(1990\)\]](#)

"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities."
[\[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320\]](#)

"Do not strive with [BOTHER] a man without cause, if he has done you no harm."
[\[Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law."
[\[Romans 13:10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

I shouldn't have to bribe a [government "protection racket" \(Form #02.005\)](#) or become a customer of government CIVIL protection called a "resident", "citizen", or "inhabitant" to earn or deserve the right to simply be left alone, and it costs the government NOTHING to leave me alone. My [private \(Form #10.002\), unalienable \(Form #12.038\), natural, and constitutional rights](#) attach to the land I stand on and not my [STATUTORY CIVIL status \(Form #13.008\)](#) anyway.

"It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure, and not the status of the people who live in it."

It's unconstitutional to convert Constitutional rights into "privileges" anyway, and the only place such a conversion can lawfully occur is on federal territory not protected by the Constitution and where PRIVATE rights don't exist and everything is a PUBLIC PRIVILEGE. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence says my Constitutional rights are "inalienable", which means they are incapable of being sold, exchanged, transferred, or bargained away in relation to a REAL, de jure government by ANY means, including through any government franchise. A lawful de jure government cannot be established SOLELY to protect PRIVATE rights and at the same time:

1. Make a profitable business or franchise out of DESTROYING, taxing, regulating, and compromising rights and enticing people to surrender those same inalienable rights. See [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
2. Refuse to protect or even recognize the existence of private rights. This includes:
 - 2.1. Prejudicially presuming that there are no private rights because everyone is the subject of statutory civil law. All statutory civil law regulates GOVERNMENT conduct, not private conduct. See [Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.2. Compelling people to engage in public franchises by forcing them to use Social Security Numbers. See [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.3. Presuming that all those interacting with the government are officers and employees of the government called "persons", "U.S. citizens" or "U.S. residents", "individuals", "taxpayers" (under the income tax franchise), "motorists" (under the driver's license franchise), "spouses" (under the marriage license Franchise), etc. The First Amendment protects our right NOT to contract or associate with such statuses and to choose any status that we want and be PROTECTED in that choice from the adverse and injurious presumptions of others. See [Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.4. Refusing the DUTY to prosecute employers who compel completing form W-4, which is the WRONG form for most Americans.
 - 2.5. Refusing to prosecute those who submit false information returns against people NOT engaged in public offices within the government in the District of Columbia. See [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
3. Refuse to recognize anyone's right and choice not to engage in franchises such as a "trade or business" or to quit any franchise they may have unknowingly signed up for.
 - 3.1. Refusing to provide or hiding forms that allow you to quit franchises and/or telling people they can't quit. For instance, Social Security Administration hides the form for quitting Social Security and tells people they aren't allowed to quit. This is SLAVERY in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
 - 3.2. Offering "exempt" status on tax forms but refusing to provide or even recognize a "not subject" or "nontaxpayer" option. These two statuses are completely different and mutually exclusive. See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Section 8.13, <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 3.3. Refusing to file corrected information returns that zero out false reports of third parties, interfering with their filing, or not providing a form that the VICTIM, rather than the filer can use, to correct them. See [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 3.4. Refusing to provide a definition of "trade or business" in their publication that would warn most Americans that they not only aren't involved in it, but are committing a CRIME to get involved in it in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
4. Deprive people of a remedy for the protection of private rights by turning all courts into administrative franchise/property courts in the Executive Branch instead of the Judicial Branch, such as Traffic Court, Family Court, Tax Court, and all federal District and Circuit Courts. See: [What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm); <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. This forces people to fraudulently declare themselves a privileged franchisee such as a "taxpayer" before they can get a remedy. See Tax Court Rule 13(a), which says that only "taxpayers" can petition Tax Court. See also [Corp. of Presiding Bishop of Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter-Day Saints v. Hodel, 830 F.2d 374, 385 \(D.C. Cir. 1987\)](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), in which STATUTORY citizens are not entitled to Article III CONSTITUTIONAL "district courts of the United States" and can ONLY go to Executive Branch FRANCHISE courts.
5. Make a profitable business out of penalizing or taxing crime. Note that we don't object to REPARATIONS that go to the VICTIM, but PENALTIES that go to the government. Any government that profits from crime is always going to try to foster and promote more of it and the more profitable it is, the more motivated they become to undertake this kind of abuse. This kind of CRIMINAL conflict of interest will always corrupt any governmental system and undermine the security of private rights that is the reason governments are created for to begin with. See: [Why the Government Needs Crime; http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/WhyGovernmentNeedsCrime.htm](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/WhyGovernmentNeedsCrime.htm)

It is precisely the above abuses by political and/or religious leaders that were the ONLY thing that Jesus ever got angry about during his short time on Earth. See [Matt. 21:12-17](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm) and [Matt. 23](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm). These passages were written by a former tax collector who quit his job in disgust when Jesus showed him the evil inherent in the above abuses. As a believer, these types of abuses make me just as angry and upset as Jesus was because of the inequality, injustice, and hypocrisy they promote and protect. Like Jesus, I call to repentance any and all in churches and or governments who engage in such despicable behavior. The behavior is so prevalent that every time Jesus used the phrase "sinners", he also preceded it with "tax collectors and", as if to imply that they are synonymous. That's why the New Testament BEGAN in the Tax Collector's office of Matthew, where the sinners he came to call to repentance could be found. See [Eccl. 2:26](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), which indicates that those who "gather and collect" are sinners. That is also why one of the charges levied against Jesus was that he was a "tax protester" in [Luke 23:2](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm). See:

[Jesus of Nazareth: Illegal Tax Protester](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Ned Netterville; [Link1](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), [Link 2](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

REAL de jure Judges cannot serve two masters, Justice and Money/Mammon, without having a criminal conflict of interest and converting the Public Trust into a Sham Trust. Anyone who therefore claims the authority to use franchises to entice me to surrender or destroy the INALIENABLE private rights which all just government were established ONLY to protect cannot lawfully or truthfully claim to be a "government" and is simply a [de facto private corporation](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), a usurper, and a tyrant pretending to be a government.

The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for decision. They are:

[. . .]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.

[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."

[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf]

See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

The above two mechanisms have become the main weapon of the Pharisee lawyer profession to create an institutionalized system of criminal identity theft to illegally transport the legal identity of the average state citizen to what Mark Twain called "The District of Criminals". The above methods of REMOVING the protections of the common law and the constitution from the INALIENABLE rights [rights that CANNOT lawfully be given away, even WITH consent] that are protected by them has also been described by the U.S. Congress as the ESSENCE of [communism](#) itself! This is especially true when you add games with legal words of art to remove even the STATUTORY limitations upon the conduct of the government. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#).

TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.
Sec. 841. - Findings and declarations of fact

The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with [a de facto government ruled by the judiciary](#)]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution](#)] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others [the liberties \[Bill of Rights\] guaranteed by the Constitution \[Form #10.002\]](#). Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS [in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes", Form #05.001](#)] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of [Congressman Traficant](#)] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a [corrupted federal judiciary](#)] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, [Form #08.020](#)]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. [The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to; force and violence \[or using income taxes\]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power \[the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association \(ABA\)\] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, \[Form #05.046\]\(#\) into the service of the world Communist movement \[using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, \[Form #04.001\]\(#\)\], trained to do its bidding \[by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, \[Form #05.007\]\(#\)\], and directed and controlled \[using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, \[Form #05.030\]\(#\)\] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed](#)

Those instituting this criminal identity theft ring have surreptitiously implemented a Racketeer Influenced Corrupt Organization (R.I.C.O.). The organizers of this organized crime mafia are executive branch employees and corrupt judges with a criminal financial conflict of interest. That corruption is documented in [Government Corruption, Form #11.401](#). This identity theft mafia is thoroughly exposed and explained in the following memorandum of law that members should use to prosecute the crime:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

In fact, I believe it constitutes an "invasion" within the meaning of [Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution](#) as well as an act of [international terrorism](#) for the federal government to either offer or enforce any national franchise within any constitutional state of the Union, or for any state of the Union to condone or allow such activity. See:

[De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043](#); <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

My motives are not commercial, but ANTI-commercial. Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as intercourse, and [God's delegation of authority order and law forbids me](#) to fornicate or do business with, or contract with, or make or receive payments from any government, ruler, king, or potentate.

"And I heard another voice from heaven [God] saying, 'Come out of her [Babylon the Great Harlot, a democratic, rather than republican, state full of socialist non-believers], my people [Christians], lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.'"
[Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV]

"By the abundance of your [Satan's] trading [commerce] You became filled with violence within, And you [Satan] sinned; Therefore I [God] cast you [Satan] as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; And I destroyed you, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones. "
[Ezekial 28:16, Bible, NKJV]

Since the love of money is the root of all evil (1 Tim. 6:9-10), then the only thing that commercial motivations can do is bring evil into the ministry and I am joining the ministry to AVOID and prevent evil, not to seek evil.

"For the love of money [and even government "benefits", which are payments] is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. "
[1 Timothy 6:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

"Getting treasures by a lying tongue is the fleeting fantasy of those who seek death."
[Prov. 21:6, Bible, NKJV]

1.3 Obligations of Membership

"And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes and our sacred Honor."
[Declaration of Independence]

The only thing I will use the materials, education, or information for that are provided by the ministry is to worship, serve, and glorify my Creator above every man, ruler, law, or government and to Petition the Government for a Redress of Grievances of wrongs against my life, liberty, property, and family that violate either the Creator's Sovereign Laws or man's laws. This is an exercise of my religious faith and my right to Petition the Government that is protected by the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States of America. The Constitutional Right to Petition is described in [The Right To Petition, Form #05.049](#). This is a lawful purpose so that it can never truthfully be said that either I or the ministry are engaging in unlawful activity subject to any penalty or other unconstitutional "[Bill of Attainder](#)". Consistent with this goal:

1. I agree to follow the following procedure for restoring and defending my sovereign status:

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

2. I will not bring reproach upon this ministry by using any ministry materials or services for commercial or financial reasons. Instead, I will consistently describe my motivations as being exclusively spiritual, moral, legal, and religious. For instance, I will not use ministry materials or services in connection with any of the following:
 - 2.1. Mortgage cancellation.
 - 2.2. Debt cancellation.
 - 2.3. Bills of exchange used in paying off tax debts.
 - 2.4. 1099OIDs.
 - 2.5. Using the "straw man" commercially to benefit anyone but its owner, which is the government. The "straw man" is a creation of and property of the government, and I acknowledge that it is stealing from the government to use their property, which is public property, for my own private benefit. I seek to abandon the straw man, not hijack him to steal from the government. See:

For the reasons for all the above, see: *Policy Document: UCC Redemption*, Form #08.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

I agree and commit to diligently educate myself by regularly reading and studying God's word.

I agree to regularly study, learn, and obey man's law and to use that knowledge to ensure that our public servants remain accountable to us, who are the true sovereigns and "governing authorities" within our system of Republican government. I will do this by reading or viewing the free sources of enacted law found on the ministry website and especially the Liberty University. The purpose of reading or viewing these materials is so that I can learn how to love and protect my neighbor out of obedience to the last six commandments of the Ten Commandments.

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."

[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

"The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens,' are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing. They both describe the political body who, according to our republican institutions, form the sovereignty, and who hold the power and conduct the government through their representatives. They are what we familiarly call the 'sovereign people,' and every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this sovereignty. ..."
[Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892)]

I agree to help educate all the consenting people I know and come in contact with about everything that I learn by reading and studying God's laws and man's laws and participating in the ministry.

I agree and commit to defend the credibility and integrity of the fellowship and ministry and every member by promptly contacting the ministry in writing via the Contact Us page if or when I find anything that is either erroneous or inconsistent with the law when or if I find it so that it may be promptly corrected. If I don't, and if I am a government employee, officer, or agent, then I become a Member in Bad Standing.

I accept my share of the obligation to financially support this religious ministry through free will offerings so that we as a fellowship may continue to glorify and serve the Lord by setting the captives everywhere free from slavery to sin using the Truth by giving them education and tools to defend the sovereignty that comes only from God.

I will speak and act in a manner consistent with all the policy documents published by the ministry in section 1.8 of the Forms/Pubs page (<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>).

I will stop making any and all [presumptions](#) about what the law requires and will stop believing or saying anything that I haven't proven for myself by reading the law. I will stop believing what others tell me about what the law requires and rely ONLY on legally admissible evidence in reaching my own conclusions. I recognize that this is the most important way that I can:

9.1. Protect the credibility and success of the freedom movement.

9.2. Protect the credibility and success of this ministry.

9.3. Protect my own credibility and prevent me from being called "frivolous".

9.4. Prevent the legal profession and/or the government from becoming a state-sponsored civil religion in violation of the First Amendment. See

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#).

For the reasons why, see: [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](#).

I understand that if I am ever to achieve the status of being able to defend the sovereignty that God gave me when He created me, then I must be willing and able to:

1. Educate myself as education is primary to understanding the law regarding the federal income tax.

2. Refuse to accept the vain and self-serving edicts of a judge or lawyer [who in most cases have illegal conflicts of interest in violation of [28 U.S.C. §144](#), [28 U.S.C. §455](#), and [18 U.S.C. §208](#)] to tell me what the law says, but instead to read it for myself and reach my own conclusions.

3. Trust my own education when I am reading and researching the law for myself.

4. As a free moral agent, I take complete and personal and exclusive responsibility for myself in all aspects of my conclusions and decisions as a result of my educational pursuits. I must take exclusive and personal responsibility for myself because the tyranny we face on the part of the government at present was created mainly by the government exploiting the human weakness to evade responsibility. Our public servants have invidiously and covertly corrupted the morals of the people by exploiting this human weakness.

5. Apply what I have learned about the law to my specific situation and then to confidently challenge those who would question my conclusions by demanding that they prove me wrong by their presentment of Implementing Regulations published in the Federal Register to demonstrate the law and the facts properly and correctly.

6. Insist that those in government service are not above the law but are mere servants to their Master, We The People. Therefore, the servants must carry the [Burden of Proof](#) and any refutable proof must be reliable, probative, and substantial which is what an Implementing Regulation published in the Federal Register accomplishes. See [Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption, Form #09.073](#).

2 Anti-Mole Provisions

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Crime/Humor/AshcroftSpy.mp3>

In the context of my relationship with this ministry and its agents, officers, workers, and volunteers, I hereby:

1. Waive and forfeit any and all rights to assert official, judicial, or sovereign immunity that might accrue to me as an officer, employee, contractor, or agency of any and all governments.

2. Waive any right to seek representation or counsel from a government attorney or a private attorney paid for by the government. I agree to produce evidence when requested by the ministry that I am NOT being represented by a government attorney and that my legal counsel is NOT paid for by the government if I am involved in litigation that affects the ministry or is against the ministry or any of its officers.

1 Instead, I agree to act as a PRIVATE human being in equity with my own attorney that I paid for personally (if I hire one) in the context of any and all
2 litigation or disputes arising from my relationship with the ministry as a Member.

3 I agree never to provide any information about SEDM or my involvement with SEDM to any government representative unless I am summonsed or
4 subpoena'd and the summons or subpoena is signed by either a state judge or a district court judge who has demonstrated jurisdiction over the territory within
5 which the alleged crime was committed. In the event that I am ever properly summonsed or subpoena'd in any legal proceeding to answer questions about
6 SEDM or my involvement with SEDM, I promise to:

- 7 1. Maintain a copy of this agreement.
- 8 2. Present this agreement to the appropriate parties as the only evidence I have about services provided to me by 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this
9 group.
- 10 3. Have the inquisitor sign the:
11 Deposition Agreement, Form #03.004; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 12 4. Present to the inquisitor the Deposition Handout, Form #03.005 of the Forms/Pubs page.
- 13 5. Require the inquisitor to answer the questions at the end of Form #05.001, 05.007, and 05.014, and 05.020 in their entirety with an Admit or Deny answer
14 and to stipulate to admit the questions, supporting evidence, and answers into evidence in any trial involving me or the ministry.
- 15 6. Have the inquisitor sign this SEDM Member Agreement prior to asking questions and to send a certified copy of the signed document to SEDM. I am
16 not allowed to associate with and cannot be compelled to associate with anyone but an SEDM Member in the context of law or taxation. This is
17 guaranteed by the First Amendment to the United States Constitution.
- 18 7. Never provide evidence or testimony unfavorable to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group to the government or in any legal proceeding.

19 Instead, I will claim "Fifth Amendment" and "First Amendment" (right to NOT speak) in response to every question tendered to me about such matters. The
20 reason that I can and must take the Fifth Amendment in answer to every question is because prior to answering such questions, I formed a sacred Contract
21 (Member Agreement) with SEDM that I would substitute myself in any judgment against SEDM that uses adverse evidence I provided, and doing so makes
22 me the main party of any investigation of SEDM. This Member Agreement also makes me a part of SEDM, and therefore a defendant in any such proceeding
23 against SEDM. Since the government cannot interfere with my right to contract (see Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution of the United States), then it
24 cannot interfere with my status as a person affected by the investigation, and therefore cannot preclude me from claiming the Fifth Amendment in answer to
25 every question. Neither can the government claim that by doing so, I am involved in any conspiracy to willfully commit any kind of crime by making such a
26 contract, because:

- 27 1. The ministry explicitly states on its About Us page and in its Articles of Mission, Form #01.004 that it cannot and does not involve itself in any unlawful
28 activity.
- 29 2. The ministry openly and frequently invites the government to rebut the overwhelming evidence of government wrongdoing (Tax Deposition Question,
30 Form #03.016) which is the reason for its existence and has not yet gotten anyone in the government to credibly rebut any of the evidence.
- 31 3. My own personal experience and the experiences of others with whom I am in contact has consistently confirmed a willful pattern of cover-up, malice,
32 and bad faith on the part of everyone in the government in respect to the very serious legal issues raised in the Tax Deposition Question, Form #03.016.
33 Consequently, I am more inclined to trust and believe the research of the ministry than to believe what appears to me to be a pack of thieves and liars
34 running our government.

35 *"The king establishes the land by justice; but he who receives bribes [socialist handouts or government
36 "benefits"/franchises] overthrows it."
37 [Prov. 29:4, Bible, NKJV]*

38 If questioned about my physical location during the time that I was talking with, emailing, or donating to the ministry, I will specify that all such events were
39 conducted entirely outside of federal jurisdiction in a foreign state and are therefore irrelevant and not discoverable in any federal court. I can lawfully do this
40 regardless of where the actual transaction occurred because this trick is also used in the Internal Revenue Code as well, in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26
41 U.S.C. §7408(d) and the ministry is entitled to equal protection of the laws.

42 I certify under penalty of perjury that if I am either presently or in the future employed with or receiving any financial or other benefit from the U.S.
43 government, the government of any state of the Union, or any law enforcement or tax collection agency of the United States, that I will not submit any
44 evidence, testimony, or information that might be unfavorable to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group or any of its members to any law
45 enforcement agency or court within the United States and that if I disregard this requirement, then I promise to be personally liable for the following:

- 46 1. Pay the legal fees and personal time lost to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group and/or any members, in defending themselves against such
47 evidence, litigation, or testimony.
- 48 2. Substitute myself as the adjudged party for any charges or criminal indictments that are based on evidence or testimony that I might provide.

49 I acknowledge that no secular court has jurisdiction to interfere with the enforcement of this agreement, which governs the internal affairs of a religious order
50 per the U.S. Supreme Court in Serbian E. Orthodox Diocese v. Milivojevic, 426 U.S. 696, 708–09, 724–25, 96 S.Ct. 2372, 49 L.Ed.2d. 151 (1976).

51 **3 Basis for My Beliefs**

52 I certify that the basis for my beliefs about legal and tax liability does not include any of the flawed arguments contained in the following:

- 53 1. Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004
54 <http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/FlawedArgsToAvoid.pdf>
- 55 2. Policy Document: UCC Redemption, Form #08.002
56 <http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/UCC.pdf>
- 57 3. Why the Fourteenth Amendment is NOT a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015

<http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/FourteenthAmendNotProb.pdf>

4. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty*, Form #08.018

<http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgSovereignty.pdf>

I understand that neither the ministry nor any of its officers, agents, workers, volunteers, members, etc are authorized to:

1. Guarantee or infer any specific result by virtue of using the educational materials and/or services available to its members.
2. Share subjective opinions about the successfulness of using our materials or services.

The ministry makes every possible effort to ensure the accuracy, appropriateness and usefulness of its materials, processes, and services. However, it has no control over how public servants, who are [carefully selected, trained, conditioned, and propagandized to ensure that they behave as malicious, malfeasant "useful idiots" not educated in the law](#), will respond to a [petition for redress of grievances](#) directed at remedying their illegal and injurious behavior. As a matter of fact, the minute they stop drinking the [cult Kool-Aide](#) and begin reading, learning and enforcing the law in their workplace is the minute they historically are fired, persecuted, and targeted for "selective enforcement". Any guarantees of particular results by either the ministry or any agent, officer, or employee of the ministry should be regarded as fiction, untrustworthy, and should not be relied upon as a basis for belief. The ONLY reasonable basis for belief about liability in the context of federal taxation that does not involve some form of ["presumption"](#), and therefore violation of due process, are:

1. Enacted positive law from the Statutes at Large.
2. The Rulings of the Supreme Court and not lower courts.
3. The Constitution of the United States of America.

All other forms of evidence are simply "prima facie" and involve compelling the defendant to ["presume"](#) something, which violates not only due process, but is a religious sin, according to [Numbers 15:30](#), NKJV, and amounts to compelled participation in state-sponsored religion in violation of the First Amendment. See the following link for further details on why the above are the only reasonable evidentiary basis for belief about my personal federal tax liability. No other sources of reasonable belief are acceptable to me until someone with delegated authority from the government proves to me with court-admissible evidence why any part of the document below is *not* consistent with prevailing law:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>

I also understand that all information contained on the ministry website originating from OTHER than government sources and which the courts themselves recognize as admissible evidence under the rules of evidence, along with any communications with, to, or about the author(s), website administrator, and owner(s) constitute religious speech and beliefs, and not facts. As such, nothing on the ministry website originating from their own opinions, beliefs, speech, writing, or testimony is susceptible to being false, misleading, or legally "actionable" in any manner. Since materials on the site spoken by the ministry and all communications associated with, to, or about it are religious speech and beliefs, none of it is admissible in any court of law pursuant to F.R.E. 610 unless accompanied by an affidavit from a specific person attesting to its truthfulness and accuracy, and such materials are only actionable to THAT SPECIFIC PERSON and no others in such a circumstance. Nothing on the ministry site other than the government's OWN speech or publications can truthfully be classified as fact without violating the First Amendment rights of the publishers and author(s). It is provided for worship, law enforcement, education, enlightenment, and entertainment and for no other purpose. Any other use is an unauthorized use for which the author(s), website administrator(s), and owner(s) assume no responsibility or liability. Users assume full, exclusive and complete responsibility for any use beyond reading, education, and entertainment. The ministry must do it this way because this Member Agreement says that the ONLY thing readers or members can rely on as a basis for good belief is your own reading of what the law actually says.

There are only four exceptions to the above paragraph, which are that the following information are both FACT and ARE admissible as evidence in their entirety in any court of law because they must be admissible as evidence in order to protect Ministry Officers and Members from unlawful acts of persecution by a corrupted government.

1. [Disclaimer Page](#) available at: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
2. [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) available at: <http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.htm>
3. [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](#) available at <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>
4. [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) available at: <http://www.sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf>

4 Terms of Use and Service

I agree to abide by present and future versions of the following document in the context of all "uses" of materials or services offered by the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry:

Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>

The term "use" includes sending or submitting any information or materials on our site to any government, member of the legal profession, or court, including the output of any service.

5 Members in Bad Standing and Former Members

We welcome everyone and anyone to obtain and read any of our materials or information on our website, and by doing so, they implicitly consent to become Members. Anyone who lawfully obtains our information or services related to OTHER than taxes may use that information in any LAWFUL way they like as long as they respect the copyright and license.

However, those who obtain or use our materials or services consistent with the following shall be called "Members in Bad Standing".

- Those who violate the copyright by obtaining or using our Member Subscription content without becoming Member Subscribers.
- Those who use our materials or services in combination with arguments that have been rebutted or discredited by any of the information available through our website.
- Those who "use" our tax information or services and who do *not* comply with all the requirements for membership indicated in this agreement or with the Path to Freedom, Form #09.015. By "use", we mean send our information or materials to any member of the legal profession or the government or use them as evidence or attach them to pleadings during litigation against the government.

Members in Bad Standing consent to be liable for THREE TIMES any monetary sums or damages owed to SEDM as a consequence of violating any provision of the Copyright/Software License Agreement in section 5 of the Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016. If they also work for the Department of Justice of the United States or any state, the Internal Revenue Service, any state revenue agency, or any government agency or are acting as contractors or informants for these organizations, they consent to TEN TIMES the monetary liability of a Member in good standing.

Those who have requested to terminate their Membership shall be considered Former Members. They shall continue to be bound by everything in this agreement EXCEPT the following provisions of the Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016:

- Section 2.2: Tax Returns and Correspondence.
- Section 2.3: Tax Withholding and Reporting.

The above constraints on Former Members apply even if they destroy or give away the materials or information they obtained from the Ministry.

6 Severability and Affirmation

In the event that any part of this agreement is found to be unenforceable, it is my intent and the intent of 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group that all remaining provisions shall be legally binding.

I acknowledge that the obligations of this agreement are perpetual, supersede enacted law, and are superior to it. I voluntarily waive any and all benefit, privilege, or immunity conferred by any state or federal statute (and especially any statute of limitations) which might limit or destroy remedies or damages that could be claimed under this agreement in any court of law. Instead, I am a "non-resident non-person" (Form #05.020) to any and all state and federal statutes and my conduct is limited and protected ONLY by the Constitution, the criminal law, the common law, and the Holy Bible, New King James Version as documented in [Laws of the Bible, Litigation Tool #09.001](#). Every attempt to escape these choice of law rules by any alleged governmental actor shall be regarded by every court as: 1. Non-governmental activity; 2. Purely private commercial activity under the Clearfield Doctrine; 3. An implied waiver of official, judicial, and sovereign immunity by ALL parties affected; 4. An attempt to act as a [De Facto Government \(Form #05.043\)](#).

I voluntarily declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the state I am domiciled in and from without the "United States" identified in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) and under [28 U.S.C. §1746\(1\)](#) that the foregoing facts are true and correct to the best of my knowledge and belief, so help me God.

Signature:	Date:
Phone:	Email address:

(NOTE: You must use your full legal birthname in this application, and not a pseudonym. You may not sign your name with the word "Agent", "All rights reserved", "UCC 1-308", "UCC 1-207", or any combination or variation of these and if you do, your Member Agreement will become invalid and will be rejected. Consent to this agreement must be unqualified and unconditional. There are no membership fees. Membership always has been and always will be free. Please do the following:

- Print full first name on first page, fill out legibly and sign end of last page. If you are a married woman who later changed their name, put your Married last name in brackets after your legal birthname.
- Scan it in or take a high resolution picture with your digital camera or smart phone as a pdf, jpg, jpeg, or png file
- Submit the signed Member Agreement PDF or image file to our [Contact Us](https://sedm.org/about/contact/) (<https://sedm.org/about/contact/>) page as an attachment. All submissions are confidential and can ONLY be read by us and no other member. We will not respond to any inquiries included with the Member Agreement submission. Nearly all inquiries should be directed instead through our [Member Forums](#). Our [Contact Us Page](#) is reserved ONLY for very specific purposes listed at the bottom of the page and you should read the following BEFORE you use it:
 - Important Notice to All Who Communicate with SEDM Via Phone, Email, or This Page
<https://sedm.org/about/contact/important-notice-to-all-who-communicate-with-sedm-via-phone-email-or-this-page/>
 - [Guide to Asking Questions](#), Form #09.017
<https://sedm.org/about/contact/guide-to-asking-questions/>

1 You will not receive any kind of acknowledgment back in response to your submission. Submitting this Member Agreement does not in itself obtain access to
2 our [Member Subscriptions Area](#). You must follow the procedures on our Member Subscriptions Page (<http://sedm.org/Membership/Subscriptions.htm>) in
3 order to gain access.

4 Lastly, for those of you new to the site, your NEXT STEP if you haven't already done it, is to download and read our [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#). Its on
5 our opening page under "START HERE" Do not ask us any questions as a new member until after you have done so, because this form is designed to answer
6 most of your questions.

7 Thanks and welcome to the fellowship!

6.2 Terms of Use and Service

The Terms of Use and Service starting on the next page shall be signed and/or consented to by all those who participate in the ministry as either volunteers, agents, officers, or workers.

Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)

Fellowship Member Agreement

"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [instrumentalities, officers, employees, and elected officials of the [national Government](#)] and not to non-taxpayers [[non-resident non-persons domiciled in states of the Union](#) without the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law. With them[non-taxpayers] Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of federal revenue laws."

[[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 \(1972\)](#)]

1 General provisions

Comes now, _____ (print your FULL legal birthname legibly), who desires to join the fellowship and the ministry of Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM). In consideration of the valuable information offered by the Ministry, I declare my consent to abide unconditionally with this agreement by any one or more of the following means:

1. Contacting us for help with their problems or questions either via email or using our [Contact Us Page](#).
2. Requesting our services through the [Ministry Bookstore](#), such as IMF Decoding, paralegal help, etc.
3. Obtaining ministry materials or information offered through the [Ministry Bookstore](#).
4. Participating in the Ministry as a volunteer or agent.
5. Signing this Member Agreement and submitting it to the Ministry through mail, email, fax, in person, or our forums.
6. Signing up for our [Member Subscriptions](#) or availing yourself of any of its benefits.
7. Downloading any of the free materials or information available on the SEDM website at <http://sedm.org>. This provision EXCLUDES the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) itself.
8. Requesting or receiving any information, materials, or services off this site from ANYONE in either electronic or printed physical form.
9. Making a donation to the ministry.
10. Signing up to be part of our [Member Forums](#).
11. Submitting or sending any of the materials appearing on this website to any third party in any administrative or legal matter, and especially one involving any Member or Officer of this ministry.
12. Using any of the materials or output of services available through this website as evidence in any legal or administrative enforcement proceeding.
13. Making any commercial use whatsoever of the materials or services available through this ministry so as to benefit anyone OTHER than the ministry. This includes: 1. Trying to enjoin the materials; 2. Slandering the authors as a way to maximize revenues to a corrupted de facto government from ILLEGAL enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code; 3. Selling the materials available through this website in violation of the copyright.
14. Signing up for a [Basic Membership](#).

1.1 My status and standing

In joining the ministry by the above means, I declare that:

1. I believe in God. (see [section 9 of our About Us page](#) for details on our approach to the requirement for religious faith).
2. I put service to God and His Laws (in his Holy book) above either self or man or government.
3. I consider [justice](#) and truth more important than personal profit or material wealth or personal security.

"Justice [the RIGHT to be LEFT ALONE] is the end of government. It is the end of civil society. It ever has been, and ever will be pursued, until it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit."
[[The Federalist No. 51 \(1788\), James Madison](#)]

4. I am not a "tax protester", "tax denier", "tax defier", "sovereign citizen", or any other convenient stereotype or label. Rather, I am a crime fighter who seeks to enforce the law and preserve the requirement for express, written, fully informed consent of the governed that is the origin of all of the just civil authority of government according to the Declaration of Independence.

Consensus facit legem.
Consent makes the law. A contract [or civil law] is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent.
[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856 ;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

5. I am NOT ANTI-government, but rather pro SELF-government under the authority of only God's laws. I regard this as an essential element of my religious practices and beliefs.
6. I am a human being and not a civil statutory "person" whose legal "domicile" is either within a de jure state of the Union and outside of federal territory, or within the Kingdom of Heaven on earth. My King, my Savior, my Lawgiver, my Judge, and my ONLY CIVIL protector is God, the Constitution, and the common law and not any vain man or earthly government. I may not bow down to nor serve any other false gods, including governments, because this is idolatry. See the link and quote below for the reasons why this is:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 *"You shall have no other gods [including Kings or government] before Me. You shall not make for yourself a*
2 *carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the*
3 *water under the earth; you shall not bow down or serve them [governments or Kings]. For I, the Lord your God,*
4 *am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those*
5 *who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments."*
6 *[Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKVJ]*

- 7 7. I am a statutory "non-resident non-person" in respect to the national but not federal government and a "transient foreigner" on the earth. This status is a
8 product of:
- 9 7.1. The separation of powers between the states and the national government. See:
10 "Sovereign"="Foreign", Family Guardian Fellowship
11 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Sovereignty/Sovereign=Foreign.htm>
12 7.2. The separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE. See:
13 Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025
14 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>
15 7.3. The legal separation between Church and State, whereby we humans are the church and the government is the state:
16 Law and Government Page, Section 11: Church v. State and First Amendment
17 https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LawAndGovt.htm#CHURCH_v._STATE_AND_FIRST_AMENDMENT
18 8. I am a "stateless" within the meaning of 28 U.S.C. §1332(a) immune from the jurisdiction of the federal courts, which are all Article IV, legislative,
19 territorial courts.
20 9. I am NOT:
- 21 9.1. A STATUTORY "U.S. Citizen" as defined by the Federal Government in 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), or 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) who is
22 domiciled on federal territory. Rather, I am a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen and a STATUTORY "non-resident". [Click here for details](#) on the
23 difference between STATUTORY citizens and CONSTITUTIONAL citizens.
24 9.2. The statutory "citizen of the United States" described in 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(a), who has a requirement to file a federal income tax return. The
25 "United States" described therein is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and includes no de jure state of the Union.
26 9.3. A statutory "resident" (alien) as defined by the Federal Government under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A). All "residents" are statutory "aliens" in the
27 I.R.C. who have selected a domicile on federal territory or who have agreed to represent an entity domiciled on federal territory as a public officer,
28 and I do not satisfy either criteria and therefore am a transient foreigner and nonresident in relation to federal jurisdiction.
29 9.4. A statutory "U.S. Person" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).
30 9.5. A statutory "nonresident alien individual" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) with any earnings from within the statutory "United States" or
31 "effectively connected with a trade or business" in the statutory "United States" as described in 26 U.S.C. §871.
32 9.6. A statutory "individual" as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). All "individuals" are public officers in the U.S. government engaged in
33 franchises, and I am not such an entity.
34 9.7. Federal statutory "employee" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(c), 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), or 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1.
35 9.8. A statutory "person" with any contracts in place, agency, or fiduciary duty with the federal government. Such contracts include but are not limited
36 to the W-4, 1040, or SS-5 federal forms.
37 9.9. A "customer" or a "client", but rather a "Member". God is the only "customer" in the ministry and we all serve, worship, and subsidize ONLY
38 Him and not any vain man or creation of men called "government".
39
- 40 Instead, my earnings and all of my property are EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE (Form #12.025), a "foreign estate" as described in 26 U.S.C.
41 §7701(a)(31), and not subject to the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code. I am a Secured Party to the Constitution as I do not maintain a
42 domicile or residence within the exclusive or general jurisdiction of the Federal Government but temporarily occupy (not "reside" or "inhabit"
43 within) the 50 states of the Union. As such, the Special Law found in Title 26 does not apply to me, which is confirmed by the Legislative Intent of
44 the 16th Amendment. See Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018 for overwhelming evidence supporting this firm conviction of mine.
- 45 10. I regard any attempt by any judge or government officer to associate ANY civil statutory status, legal status, or public right with me or others in the
46 context of my EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE interactions with the Ministry or any government as:
- 47 10.1. A criminal act of identity theft. See: Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
48 10.2. An attempt by a corrupted government to compel me to contract with them by making me party to a "social compact" that I want nothing to do
49 with.
50 10.3. A direct interference with my unalienable right to PRIVATELY contract or NOT contract as I see fit.
51 10.4. An attempt to offer me "protection" that I define as an INJURY and NOT protection.
52 10.5. THEFT of my property and rights to property.
53 10.6. An act of international terrorism.
54 10.7. The legal equivalent of outlawing PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights. All governments are established to PROTECT private property, not
55 outlaw its exercise or possession by associating public statuses with it without the express consent of the owner in EACH SPECIFIC case. The
56 ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights is repugnant to the Constitution and I define this relationship as EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE
57 and therefore entirely beyond control, taxation, regulation, or civil (but not common law or constitutional) protection by any government.
- 58 Such civil statuses include, but are not limited to STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "U.S. citizen", "citizen of the
59 United States", etc under any civil statutory law. The reasons are documented in Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form
60 #13.008; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. The common law and equity ALONE administered by a jury of disinterested peers who shall judge the
61 law AND the facts is the only vehicle available to resolve disputes among and between parties to this agreement. All government judges, all of whom
62 have a criminal conflict of interest, are hereby FIRED entirely from any participation in such a dispute.
- 63 11. I am a reasonable, responsible, patriotic, and open-minded human being but not statutory "individual" or "person", who, like the ministry, simply wants
64 an honest and accountable government that diligently obeys and respects the Constitution, enacted positive law, and does not try to enforce that which is
65 not enacted positive law. Every American expects and deserves a government that respects and protects the requirement for EXPRESS WRITTEN
66 "consent" and choice in every interaction between it and its inhabitants, including in the area of taxation (see Form #05.002). Every American ALSO
67 deserves the right to FORBID any and all attempts to offer or enforce TACIT or IMPLIED consent (also called sub silentio) just as the government did in
68 Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877). Likewise, a righteous DE JURE government MUST respect the limit that UNALIENABLE rights cannot be
69 given away, even with consent, on land protected by the Constitution (Form #12.038) and cannot be allowed to make a profitable business (called a
70 franchise) out of alienating and destroying such rights. A "government" that does not respect these limits is NO GOVERNMENT AT ALL as the
71 Declaration of Independence defines it, but rather a private, for profit, CRIMINAL MAFIA extortion ring that implicitly waives official, judicial, and

sovereign immunity under the Clearfield Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court. The reason is that the Declaration of Independence says that all just powers of government are based on the "consent of the governed". Where there is no explicit, written, informed, LAWFUL consent, there is no authority and nothing but tyranny and injustice.

12. Because the present de facto government (Form #05.043) it is not respecting these constitutional limits on its delegated authority, then I cannot and will not subsidize or condone or aid any efforts which would conflict with these objectives with my earnings or my labor or my tacit consent or obedience. A so-called "government" that DOES NOT permit me to or even punishes me for LAWFULLY stopping subsidizing such EVIL and even CRIMINAL activities with ANY of my earnings is making violence and anarchy INEVITABLE and then becomes THE MAIN CAUSE of such violence. This is because withdrawing sponsorship of corruption is the ONLY peaceful means given in the Constitution to REALISTICALLY effect change for those who have politically and legally (civilly) divorced the government as I seek to do:

"If money is wanted by Rulers who have in any manner oppressed the people, they may retain it until their grievances are redressed, and thus peaceably procure relief, without trusting to despised petitions or disturbing the public tranquility."
[Continental Congress, 1774; Am. Pol., 233; [Journals of the Continental Congress, October 26, 1774](#)]

"But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."
[Declaration of Independence, 1776; SOURCE: <https://www.archives.gov/founding-docs/declaration-transcript>]

Anyone who interferes with, punishes, dismisses, or refuses to recognize the above DUTY of the above organic law is a tyrant who is committing treason punishable by death, and instituting illegal and unconstitutional duress upon my person that makes it IMPOSSIBLE for me to lawfully consent to ANYTHING the government offers. See Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Consent.pdf>.

13. If, after consenting to this agreement, I sign or submit any government form that contradicts my status as indicated in this agreement, and especially a government form signed under penalty of perjury, I further declare that all the following are true in relation to such a circumstance:
- 13.1. The Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, supersedes and controls everything on that government form and any other government form that I signed after consenting to this agreement.
- 13.2. I was under illegal duress which is being protected by a complicit CRIMINAL judiciary.
- 13.3. I was a victim of de facto officers of an organized crime "protection racket" and had no other choice but to commit perjury on a government form and contradict my statements on this form in order to procure the Constitutional right to simply be left alone and to minimize the risk to my financial health, myself, and my family.
- 13.4. This member agreement shall constitute a formal criminal complaint to prosecute all those engaged in said unlawful duress. I acknowledge that a willful failure or omission by any officer of any government who is party to this agreement in prosecuting and reporting all such criminal activity shall also make them an accessory after the fact to it and guilty of misprision of felony in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§3 & 4.
- 13.5. The nature of the duress I am under is extensively documented in:
Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005
<http://sedm.org/Forms/02-Affidavits/AffOfDuress-Tax.pdf>

I understand that it is the policy of the ministry not to provide legal advice or representation, but instead to teach and empower the sovereign people themselves to manage their own legal affairs without the involvement of either the ministry or a corrupted legal profession (Form #05.047).

I understand that it is not the mission or goal of the ministry to make legal recommendations or judgments about my status as either a "taxpayer" or a "nontaxpayer". The reason is explained in: Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. Furthermore, I understand that only I, under the Internal Revenue Code, and not the IRS (see Internal Revenue Manual, Section 5.1.11.6.7 and 26 U.S.C. §6020(b)) nor the courts of justice (see 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)), nor anyone in government, may determine whether I as a human being and NOT a "person" am "liable" for Subtitle A income taxes under the Internal Revenue Code. This is a result of the fact that "Our tax system is based upon voluntary [self] assessment and payment, not upon distraint[enforcement]", according to the U.S. Supreme Court in Flora v. United States, 362 U.S. 145 (1959).

"A reasonable construction of the taxing statutes does not include vesting any tax official with absolute power of assessment against individuals not specified in the statutes as a person liable for the tax without an opportunity for judicial review of this status before the appellation of 'taxpayer' is bestowed upon them and their property is seized..."
[Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961)]

1.2 Purpose of Joining

The main reasons I am involving the ministry is to:

1. Mature and strengthen my religious faith.
2. Learn how to research, explain, and enforce the law, and thereby to become a better member of whatever society I am physically situated within.

"One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God's law or man's law], even his prayer is an abomination."
[Prov. 28:9, Bible, NKJV]

"This Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go."

[Joshua 1:8-9, Bible, NKJV,

IMPLICATION: If you aren't reading and trying to obey God's law daily, then you're not doing God's will and you will not prosper]

"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed."

[John 7:49, Bible, NKJV]

"Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your [God's] statutes."

[Psalm 119:155, Bible, NKJV]

"Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a [franchise](#), which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."

[Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

3. Enhance my relationship to the Creator by learning and obeying His Holy Laws and bringing myself into complete submission exclusively to His will in every area of my life.
4. Seek education and help in disconnecting completely from all government "benefits", privileges, franchises, contracts, licenses, and identifying numbers in order that I can avoid violating the commandments found in Matt. 6:24 and Luke 16:13 not to serve two masters: God and mammon, meaning government. This will ensure that I serve ONLY one sovereign, who is God. For details, see:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](#), Form #05.030

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. Help me get educated about my God-given rights and how to defend them. The main reason I have to take personal responsibility for defending my rights in this way is because government has refused its duty under the Constitution to do so. Therefore, the Master must do what the servant is maliciously unwilling to do. Below are what a few prominent authorities say about the virtues of education, and the Constitutionally protected Free Assembly which it is based upon:

"Only the educated are free."

[Epicetus, Discourses]

"A popular government without popular information [about [GOVERNMENT CORRUPTION](#)] or the means of acquiring it, is but a Prologue to Farce, or a Tragedy, or perhaps both. Knowledge will forever govern ignorance, and a people who mean to be their own Governors, must arm themselves with the power which knowledge gives."

[James Madison; Letter from James Madison to W.T. Barry (Aug. 4, 1822), in 9 THE WRITINGS OF JAMES MADISON 103 (Gaillard Hunt ed., 1910)]

"...the greatest menace to freedom is an inert [passive, ignorant, and uneducated] people [who refuse, as jurists and voters and active citizens, to expose and punish evil in our government]"

[Whitney v. California, [274 U.S. 357](#) (1927)]

"The American people have always regarded education and acquisition of knowledge as matters of supreme importance which should be diligently promoted [in order to maintain and protect their [liberty](#)]. The Ordinance of 1787 declares: 'Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness [and liberty] of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged.'"

[Meyer v. State of Nebraska, [262 U.S. 390](#) (1923)]

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."

[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

"My [God's] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [and the lack of education that produces it]."

[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

I certify that my motivations and reasons for joining the ministry are spiritual, moral, and legal. I further certify that my reasons for joining or for pursuing sovereignty do NOT include any of the following:

1. I am not pursuing membership for financial, political, or commercial. I do not seek prosperity in joining this ministry. Jesus did not have commercial motivations and neither do I. Jesus said in Matt. 6:21 and Luke 12:34 that where a man's treasure is, there his heart will be also, and my treasure isn't on this Earth and isn't found in any government "benefit" or commercial franchise.

"Where do wars and fights [in the ballot box and the jury box] come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned money or "benefits" from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic SOCIALIST governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your de facto THIEF government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness and dependency with a STOLEN Social Security retirement check]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the corrupt and deceitful government]. You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures ["benefits"]. Adulterers and

adulteresses [\[harlots, Rev. 17\]!](#) Do you not know that [friendship \[or STATUTORY citizenship\] with the world \[or the governments of the world\] is enmity with God?](#) Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [\[a STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", or "taxpayer"\]](#) of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God."
[\[James 4:1-4, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very foundation of the government. If the provisions of the constitution can be set aside by an act of congress, where is the course of usurpation [abuse of taxation power for THEFT and wealth transfer] to end? The present assault [WAR!] upon capital [PRIVATE property] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping-stone to others, larger and more sweeping, till our political contests [in the jury box and the ballot box between the HAVES and the HAVE NOTS] will become a war of the poor against the rich,-a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness. 'If the court sanctions the power of discriminating [UNEQUAL or GRADUATED] taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the constitution,' as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, 'it will mark the hour when the sure [decadence of our present government will commence.](#)'"

[\[Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 \(1895\)\]](#)

2. I do not seek sovereignty for any of the following reasons:

- 2.1. As a get out of jail free card. We don't promote or condone sovereignty as an excuse to be free from the criminal laws, for instance. EVERYONE is subject to real, de jure criminal laws and SHOULD be subject.
- 2.2. As an excuse to be irresponsible for any loans or commitments I previously made. Some people for instance are only interested in sovereignty so they can cancel debts or obligations they previously made. We, on the other hand, believe that one should always honor every commitment or debt they previously consented to, even if their consent at the time was not fully informed.
- 2.3. As an excuse to engage in violent, harmful, or criminal behavior. We believe that everyone should be accountable and responsible for the harms they cause to others under the concept of equality of all. In a civil context, that accountability is the common law and NOT the civil statutory law.
- 2.4. As an excuse to reject ALL man-made law and thereby be an anarchist. We think that true sovereignty can only truly exist among a people who:
 - 2.4.1. Are accountable under God's laws at all times.
 - 2.4.2. Cannot pick or choose which subset of God's laws they CONSENT to be accountable under.
 - 2.4.3. Are accountable under the criminal laws of the country they are physically present within, regardless of their civil status or domicile.
 - 2.4.4. Do not surrender their sovereignty by consenting to be civil statutory persons or choosing a civil domicile within the statutory jurisdiction of any government.
- 2.5. As a justification to call myself a "sovereign citizen" or ANY OTHER name, label, or stereotype the government might use to persecute whistleblowers that insist on an accountable, law abiding government. We are simply crime fighters who seek to enforce the sovereignty delegated to use by the only true sovereign, which is God.
- 2.6. As a justification to enforce superior rights or importance to myself or inferior rights to anyone else under any law. ALL are equal under REAL law. That which creates or enforces an unequal or inferior status in the eyes of the government is and must at all times be a voluntary franchise that I seek to avoid.

Rather, I simply seek to be LEFT ALONE so that I can civilly govern and support myself and my family and loved ones without any external involvement or interference from any man or vain government of men. The legal definition of "[justice](#)", in fact, is the moral habit of simply leaving people alone and protecting their right to be left alone. Therefore, the goal of my participation in the ministry is "justice" as legally defined.

"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men."
[\[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 \(1928\) \(Brandeis, J., dissenting\); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 \(1990\)\]](#)

"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities."
[\[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320\]](#)

"Do not strive with [BOTHER] a man without cause, if he has done you no harm."
[\[Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law."
[\[Romans 13:10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

I shouldn't have to bribe a [government "protection racket" \(Form #02.005\)](#) or become a customer of government CIVIL protection called a "resident", "citizen", or "inhabitant" to earn or deserve the right to simply be left alone, and it costs the government NOTHING to leave me alone. My [private \(Form #10.002\), unalienable \(Form #12.038\), natural, and constitutional rights](#) attach to the land I stand on and not my [STATUTORY CIVIL status \(Form #13.008\)](#) anyway.

"It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure, and not the status of the people who live in it."

It's unconstitutional to convert Constitutional rights into "privileges" anyway, and the only place such a conversion can lawfully occur is on federal territory not protected by the Constitution and where PRIVATE rights don't exist and everything is a PUBLIC PRIVILEGE. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence says my Constitutional rights are "inalienable", which means they are incapable of being sold, exchanged, transferred, or bargained away in relation to a REAL, de jure government by ANY means, including through any government franchise. A lawful de jure government cannot be established SOLELY to protect PRIVATE rights and at the same time:

1. Make a profitable business or franchise out of DESTROYING, taxing, regulating, and compromising rights and enticing people to surrender those same inalienable rights. See [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
2. Refuse to protect or even recognize the existence of private rights. This includes:
 - 2.1. Prejudicially presuming that there are no private rights because everyone is the subject of statutory civil law. All statutory civil law regulates GOVERNMENT conduct, not private conduct. See [Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.2. Compelling people to engage in public franchises by forcing them to use Social Security Numbers. See [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.3. Presuming that all those interacting with the government are officers and employees of the government called "persons", "U.S. citizens" or "U.S. residents", "individuals", "taxpayers" (under the income tax franchise), "motorists" (under the driver's license franchise), "spouses" (under the marriage license Franchise), etc. The First Amendment protects our right NOT to contract or associate with such statuses and to choose any status that we want and be PROTECTED in that choice from the adverse and injurious presumptions of others. See [Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 2.4. Refusing the DUTY to prosecute employers who compel completing form W-4, which is the WRONG form for most Americans.
 - 2.5. Refusing to prosecute those who submit false information returns against people NOT engaged in public offices within the government in the District of Columbia. See [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
3. Refuse to recognize anyone's right and choice not to engage in franchises such as a "trade or business" or to quit any franchise they may have unknowingly signed up for.
 - 3.1. Refusing to provide or hiding forms that allow you to quit franchises and/or telling people they can't quit. For instance, Social Security Administration hides the form for quitting Social Security and tells people they aren't allowed to quit. This is SLAVERY in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
 - 3.2. Offering "exempt" status on tax forms but refusing to provide or even recognize a "not subject" or "nontaxpayer" option. These two statuses are completely different and mutually exclusive. See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Section 8.13, <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 3.3. Refusing to file corrected information returns that zero out false reports of third parties, interfering with their filing, or not providing a form that the VICTIM, rather than the filer can use, to correct them. See [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.
 - 3.4. Refusing to provide a definition of "trade or business" in their publication that would warn most Americans that they not only aren't involved in it, but are committing a CRIME to get involved in it in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
4. Deprive people of a remedy for the protection of private rights by turning all courts into administrative franchise/property courts in the Executive Branch instead of the Judicial Branch, such as Traffic Court, Family Court, Tax Court, and all federal District and Circuit Courts. See: [What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm); <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. This forces people to fraudulently declare themselves a privileged franchisee such as a "taxpayer" before they can get a remedy. See Tax Court Rule 13(a), which says that only "taxpayers" can petition Tax Court. See also [Corp. of Presiding Bishop of Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter-Day Saints v. Hodel, 830 F.2d 374, 385 \(D.C. Cir. 1987\)](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), in which STATUTORY citizens are not entitled to Article III CONSTITUTIONAL "district courts of the United States" and can ONLY go to Executive Branch FRANCHISE courts.
5. Make a profitable business out of penalizing or taxing crime. Note that we don't object to REPARATIONS that go to the VICTIM, but PENALTIES that go to the government. Any government that profits from crime is always going to try to foster and promote more of it and the more profitable it is, the more motivated they become to undertake this kind of abuse. This kind of CRIMINAL conflict of interest will always corrupt any governmental system and undermine the security of private rights that is the reason governments are created for to begin with. See: [Why the Government Needs Crime](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/WhyGovernmentNeedsCrime.htm); <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/WhyGovernmentNeedsCrime.htm>

It is precisely the above abuses by political and/or religious leaders that were the ONLY thing that Jesus ever got angry about during his short time on Earth. See [Matt. 21:12-17](#) and [Matt. 23](#). These passages were written by a former tax collector who quit his job in disgust when Jesus showed him the evil inherent in the above abuses. As a believer, these types of abuses make me just as angry and upset as Jesus was because of the inequality, injustice, and hypocrisy they promote and protect. Like Jesus, I call to repentance any and all in churches and or governments who engage in such despicable behavior. The behavior is so prevalent that every time Jesus used the phrase "sinners", he also preceded it with "tax collectors and", as if to imply that they are synonymous. That's why the New Testament BEGAN in the Tax Collector's office of Matthew, where the sinners he came to call to repentance could be found. See [Eccl. 2:26](#), which indicates that those who "gather and collect" are sinners. That is also why one of the charges levied against Jesus was that he was a "tax protester" in [Luke 23:2](#). See:

[Jesus of Nazareth: Illegal Tax Protester](#), Ned Netterville; [Link1](#), [Link 2](#)

REAL de jure Judges cannot serve two masters, Justice and Money/Mammon, without having a criminal conflict of interest and converting the Public Trust into a Sham Trust. Anyone who therefore claims the authority to use franchises to entice me to surrender or destroy the INALIENABLE private rights which all just government were established ONLY to protect cannot lawfully or truthfully claim to be a "government" and is simply a [de facto private corporation](#), a usurper, and a tyrant pretending to be a government.

The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for decision. They are:

[. . .]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.

[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."

[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf]

See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

The above two mechanisms have become the main weapon of the Pharisee lawyer profession to create an institutionalized system of criminal identity theft to illegally transport the legal identity of the average state citizen to what Mark Twain called "The District of Criminals". The above methods of REMOVING the protections of the common law and the constitution from the INALIENABLE rights [rights that CANNOT lawfully be given away, even WITH consent] that are protected by them has also been described by the U.S. Congress as the ESSENCE of [communism](#) itself! This is especially true when you add games with legal words of art to remove even the STATUTORY limitations upon the conduct of the government. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#).

TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.
Sec. 841. - Findings and declarations of fact

The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with [a de facto government ruled by the judiciary](#)]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution](#)] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others [the liberties \[Bill of Rights\] guaranteed by the Constitution \[Form #10.002\]](#). Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS [in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes", Form #05.001](#)] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of [Congressman Traficant](#)] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a [corrupted federal judiciary](#)] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, [Form #08.020](#)]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. [The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to; force and violence \[or using income taxes\]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power \[the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association \(ABA\)\] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, \[Form #05.046\]\(#\) into the service of the world Communist movement \[using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, \[Form #04.001\]\(#\)\], trained to do its bidding \[by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, \[Form #05.007\]\(#\)\], and directed and controlled \[using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, \[Form #05.030\]\(#\)\] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed](#)

Those instituting this criminal identity theft ring have surreptitiously implemented a Racketeer Influenced Corrupt Organization (R.I.C.O.). The organizers of this organized crime mafia are executive branch employees and corrupt judges with a criminal financial conflict of interest. That corruption is documented in [Government Corruption, Form #11.401](#). This identity theft mafia is thoroughly exposed and explained in the following memorandum of law that members should use to prosecute the crime:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

In fact, I believe it constitutes an "invasion" within the meaning of [Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution](#) as well as an act of [international terrorism](#) for the federal government to either offer or enforce any national franchise within any constitutional state of the Union, or for any state of the Union to condone or allow such activity. See:

[De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043](#); <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

My motives are not commercial, but ANTI-commercial. Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as intercourse, and [God's delegation of authority order and law forbids me](#) to fornicate or do business with, or contract with, or make or receive payments from any government, ruler, king, or potentate.

"And I heard another voice from heaven [God] saying, 'Come out of her [Babylon the Great Harlot, a democratic, rather than republican, state full of socialist non-believers], my people [Christians], lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.'"
[Revelation 18:4, Bible, NKJV]

"By the abundance of your [Satan's] trading [commerce] You became filled with violence within, And you [Satan] sinned; Therefore I [God] cast you [Satan] as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; And I destroyed you, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones. "
[Ezekial 28:16, Bible, NKJV]

Since the love of money is the root of all evil (1 Tim. 6:9-10), then the only thing that commercial motivations can do is bring evil into the ministry and I am joining the ministry to AVOID and prevent evil, not to seek evil.

"For the love of money [and even government "benefits", which are payments] is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. "
[1 Timothy 6:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

"Getting treasures by a lying tongue is the fleeting fantasy of those who seek death."
[Prov. 21:6, Bible, NKJV]

1.3 Obligations of Membership

"And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes and our sacred Honor."
[Declaration of Independence]

The only thing I will use the materials, education, or information for that are provided by the ministry is to worship, serve, and glorify my Creator above every man, ruler, law, or government and to Petition the Government for a Redress of Grievances of wrongs against my life, liberty, property, and family that violate either the Creator's Sovereign Laws or man's laws. This is an exercise of my religious faith and my right to Petition the Government that is protected by the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States of America. The Constitutional Right to Petition is described in [The Right To Petition, Form #05.049](#). This is a lawful purpose so that it can never truthfully be said that either I or the ministry are engaging in unlawful activity subject to any penalty or other unconstitutional "[Bill of Attainder](#)". Consistent with this goal:

1. I agree to follow the following procedure for restoring and defending my sovereign status:

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

2. I will not bring reproach upon this ministry by using any ministry materials or services for commercial or financial reasons. Instead, I will consistently describe my motivations as being exclusively spiritual, moral, legal, and religious. For instance, I will not use ministry materials or services in connection with any of the following:
 - 2.1. Mortgage cancellation.
 - 2.2. Debt cancellation.
 - 2.3. Bills of exchange used in paying off tax debts.
 - 2.4. 1099OIDs.
 - 2.5. Using the "straw man" commercially to benefit anyone but its owner, which is the government. The "straw man" is a creation of and property of the government, and I acknowledge that it is stealing from the government to use their property, which is public property, for my own private benefit. I seek to abandon the straw man, not hijack him to steal from the government. See:

For the reasons for all the above, see: *Policy Document: UCC Redemption*, Form #08.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

I agree and commit to diligently educate myself by regularly reading and studying God's word.

I agree to regularly study, learn, and obey man's law and to use that knowledge to ensure that our public servants remain accountable to us, who are the true sovereigns and "governing authorities" within our system of Republican government. I will do this by reading or viewing the free sources of enacted law found on the ministry website and especially the Liberty University. The purpose of reading or viewing these materials is so that I can learn how to love and protect my neighbor out of obedience to the last six commandments of the Ten Commandments.

"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."

[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

"The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens,' are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing. They both describe the political body who, according to our republican institutions, form the sovereignty, and who hold the power and conduct the government through their representatives. They are what we familiarly call the 'sovereign people,' and every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this sovereignty. ..."
[Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892)]

I agree to help educate all the consenting people I know and come in contact with about everything that I learn by reading and studying God's laws and man's laws and participating in the ministry.

I agree and commit to defend the credibility and integrity of the fellowship and ministry and every member by promptly contacting the ministry in writing via the Contact Us page if or when I find anything that is either erroneous or inconsistent with the law when or if I find it so that it may be promptly corrected. If I don't, and if I am a government employee, officer, or agent, then I become a Member in Bad Standing.

I accept my share of the obligation to financially support this religious ministry through free will offerings so that we as a fellowship may continue to glorify and serve the Lord by setting the captives everywhere free from slavery to sin using the Truth by giving them education and tools to defend the sovereignty that comes only from God.

I will speak and act in a manner consistent with all the policy documents published by the ministry in section 1.8 of the Forms/Pubs page (<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>).

I will stop making any and all [presumptions](#) about what the law requires and will stop believing or saying anything that I haven't proven for myself by reading the law. I will stop believing what others tell me about what the law requires and rely ONLY on legally admissible evidence in reaching my own conclusions. I recognize that this is the most important way that I can:

9.1. Protect the credibility and success of the freedom movement.

9.2. Protect the credibility and success of this ministry.

9.3. Protect my own credibility and prevent me from being called "frivolous".

9.4. Prevent the legal profession and/or the government from becoming a state-sponsored civil religion in violation of the First Amendment. See

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#).

For the reasons why, see: [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](#).

I understand that if I am ever to achieve the status of being able to defend the sovereignty that God gave me when He created me, then I must be willing and able to:

1. Educate myself as education is primary to understanding the law regarding the federal income tax.

2. Refuse to accept the vain and self-serving edicts of a judge or lawyer [who in most cases have illegal conflicts of interest in violation of [28 U.S.C. §144](#), [28 U.S.C. §455](#), and [18 U.S.C. §208](#)] to tell me what the law says, but instead to read it for myself and reach my own conclusions.

3. Trust my own education when I am reading and researching the law for myself.

4. As a free moral agent, I take complete and personal and exclusive responsibility for myself in all aspects of my conclusions and decisions as a result of my educational pursuits. I must take exclusive and personal responsibility for myself because the tyranny we face on the part of the government at present was created mainly by the government exploiting the human weakness to evade responsibility. Our public servants have invidiously and covertly corrupted the morals of the people by exploiting this human weakness.

5. Apply what I have learned about the law to my specific situation and then to confidently challenge those who would question my conclusions by demanding that they prove me wrong by their presentment of Implementing Regulations published in the Federal Register to demonstrate the law and the facts properly and correctly.

6. Insist that those in government service are not above the law but are mere servants to their Master, We The People. Therefore, the servants must carry the [Burden of Proof](#) and any refutable proof must be reliable, probative, and substantial which is what an Implementing Regulation published in the Federal Register accomplishes. See [Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption, Form #09.073](#).

2 Anti-Mole Provisions

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Crime/Humor/AshcroftSpy.mp3>

In the context of my relationship with this ministry and its agents, officers, workers, and volunteers, I hereby:

1. Waive and forfeit any and all rights to assert official, judicial, or sovereign immunity that might accrue to me as an officer, employee, contractor, or agency of any and all governments.

2. Waive any right to seek representation or counsel from a government attorney or a private attorney paid for by the government. I agree to produce evidence when requested by the ministry that I am NOT being represented by a government attorney and that my legal counsel is NOT paid for by the government if I am involved in litigation that affects the ministry or is against the ministry or any of its officers.

1 Instead, I agree to act as a PRIVATE human being in equity with my own attorney that I paid for personally (if I hire one) in the context of any and all
2 litigation or disputes arising from my relationship with the ministry as a Member.

3 I agree never to provide any information about SEDM or my involvement with SEDM to any government representative unless I am summonsed or
4 subpoena'd and the summons or subpoena is signed by either a state judge or a district court judge who has demonstrated jurisdiction over the territory within
5 which the alleged crime was committed. In the event that I am ever properly summonsed or subpoena'd in any legal proceeding to answer questions about
6 SEDM or my involvement with SEDM, I promise to:

- 7 1. Maintain a copy of this agreement.
- 8 2. Present this agreement to the appropriate parties as the only evidence I have about services provided to me by 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this
9 group.
- 10 3. Have the inquisitor sign the:
11 Deposition Agreement, Form #03.004; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 12 4. Present to the inquisitor the Deposition Handout, Form #03.005 of the Forms/Pubs page.
- 13 5. Require the inquisitor to answer the questions at the end of Form #05.001, 05.007, and 05.014, and 05.020 in their entirety with an Admit or Deny answer
14 and to stipulate to admit the questions, supporting evidence, and answers into evidence in any trial involving me or the ministry.
- 15 6. Have the inquisitor sign this SEDM Member Agreement prior to asking questions and to send a certified copy of the signed document to SEDM. I am
16 not allowed to associate with and cannot be compelled to associate with anyone but an SEDM Member in the context of law or taxation. This is
17 guaranteed by the First Amendment to the United States Constitution.
- 18 7. Never provide evidence or testimony unfavorable to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group to the government or in any legal proceeding.

19 Instead, I will claim "Fifth Amendment" and "First Amendment" (right to NOT speak) in response to every question tendered to me about such matters. The
20 reason that I can and must take the Fifth Amendment in answer to every question is because prior to answering such questions, I formed a sacred Contract
21 (Member Agreement) with SEDM that I would substitute myself in any judgment against SEDM that uses adverse evidence I provided, and doing so makes
22 me the main party of any investigation of SEDM. This Member Agreement also makes me a part of SEDM, and therefore a defendant in any such proceeding
23 against SEDM. Since the government cannot interfere with my right to contract (see Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution of the United States), then it
24 cannot interfere with my status as a person affected by the investigation, and therefore cannot preclude me from claiming the Fifth Amendment in answer to
25 every question. Neither can the government claim that by doing so, I am involved in any conspiracy to willfully commit any kind of crime by making such a
26 contract, because:

- 27 1. The ministry explicitly states on its About Us page and in its Articles of Mission, Form #01.004 that it cannot and does not involve itself in any unlawful
28 activity.
- 29 2. The ministry openly and frequently invites the government to rebut the overwhelming evidence of government wrongdoing (Tax Deposition Question,
30 Form #03.016) which is the reason for its existence and has not yet gotten anyone in the government to credibly rebut any of the evidence.
- 31 3. My own personal experience and the experiences of others with whom I am in contact has consistently confirmed a willful pattern of cover-up, malice,
32 and bad faith on the part of everyone in the government in respect to the very serious legal issues raised in the Tax Deposition Question, Form #03.016.
33 Consequently, I am more inclined to trust and believe the research of the ministry than to believe what appears to me to be a pack of thieves and liars
34 running our government.

35 *"The king establishes the land by justice; but he who receives bribes [socialist handouts or government
36 "benefits"/franchises] overthrows it."
37 [Prov. 29:4, Bible, NKJV]*

38 If questioned about my physical location during the time that I was talking with, emailing, or donating to the ministry, I will specify that all such events were
39 conducted entirely outside of federal jurisdiction in a foreign state and are therefore irrelevant and not discoverable in any federal court. I can lawfully do this
40 regardless of where the actual transaction occurred because this trick is also used in the Internal Revenue Code as well, in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26
41 U.S.C. §7408(d) and the ministry is entitled to equal protection of the laws.

42 I certify under penalty of perjury that if I am either presently or in the future employed with or receiving any financial or other benefit from the U.S.
43 government, the government of any state of the Union, or any law enforcement or tax collection agency of the United States, that I will not submit any
44 evidence, testimony, or information that might be unfavorable to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group or any of its members to any law
45 enforcement agency or court within the United States and that if I disregard this requirement, then I promise to be personally liable for the following:

- 46 1. Pay the legal fees and personal time lost to 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group and/or any members, in defending themselves against such
47 evidence, litigation, or testimony.
- 48 2. Substitute myself as the adjudged party for any charges or criminal indictments that are based on evidence or testimony that I might provide.

49 I acknowledge that no secular court has jurisdiction to interfere with the enforcement of this agreement, which governs the internal affairs of a religious order
50 per the U.S. Supreme Court in Serbian E. Orthodox Diocese v. Milivojevic, 426 U.S. 696, 708–09, 724–25, 96 S.Ct. 2372, 49 L.Ed.2d. 151 (1976).

51 **3 Basis for My Beliefs**

52 I certify that the basis for my beliefs about legal and tax liability does not include any of the flawed arguments contained in the following:

- 53 1. Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004
54 <http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/FlawedArgsToAvoid.pdf>
- 55 2. Policy Document: UCC Redemption, Form #08.002
56 <http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/UCC.pdf>
- 57 3. Why the Fourteenth Amendment is NOT a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015

<http://sedm.org/Forms/PolicyDocs/FourteenthAmendNotProb.pdf>

4. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty*, Form #08.018

<http://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebFalseArgSovereignty.pdf>

I understand that neither the ministry nor any of its officers, agents, workers, volunteers, members, etc are authorized to:

1. Guarantee or infer any specific result by virtue of using the educational materials and/or services available to its members.
2. Share subjective opinions about the successfulness of using our materials or services.

The ministry makes every possible effort to ensure the accuracy, appropriateness and usefulness of its materials, processes, and services. However, it has no control over how public servants, who are [carefully selected, trained, conditioned, and propagandized to ensure that they behave as malicious, malfeasant "useful idiots" not educated in the law](#), will respond to a [petition for redress of grievances](#) directed at remedying their illegal and injurious behavior. As a matter of fact, the minute they stop drinking the [cult Kool-Aide](#) and begin reading, learning and enforcing the law in their workplace is the minute they historically are fired, persecuted, and targeted for "selective enforcement". Any guarantees of particular results by either the ministry or any agent, officer, or employee of the ministry should be regarded as fiction, untrustworthy, and should not be relied upon as a basis for belief. The ONLY reasonable basis for belief about liability in the context of federal taxation that does not involve some form of ["presumption"](#), and therefore violation of due process, are:

1. Enacted positive law from the Statutes at Large.
2. The Rulings of the Supreme Court and not lower courts.
3. The Constitution of the United States of America.

All other forms of evidence are simply "prima facie" and involve compelling the defendant to ["presume"](#) something, which violates not only due process, but is a religious sin, according to [Numbers 15:30](#), NKJV, and amounts to compelled participation in state-sponsored religion in violation of the First Amendment. See the following link for further details on why the above are the only reasonable evidentiary basis for belief about my personal federal tax liability. No other sources of reasonable belief are acceptable to me until someone with delegated authority from the government proves to me with court-admissible evidence why any part of the document below is *not* consistent with prevailing law:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>

I also understand that all information contained on the ministry website originating from OTHER than government sources and which the courts themselves recognize as admissible evidence under the rules of evidence, along with any communications with, to, or about the author(s), website administrator, and owner(s) constitute religious speech and beliefs, and not facts. As such, nothing on the ministry website originating from their own opinions, beliefs, speech, writing, or testimony is susceptible to being false, misleading, or legally "actionable" in any manner. Since materials on the site spoken by the ministry and all communications associated with, to, or about it are religious speech and beliefs, none of it is admissible in any court of law pursuant to F.R.E. 610 unless accompanied by an affidavit from a specific person attesting to its truthfulness and accuracy, and such materials are only actionable to THAT SPECIFIC PERSON and no others in such a circumstance. Nothing on the ministry site other than the government's OWN speech or publications can truthfully be classified as fact without violating the First Amendment rights of the publishers and author(s). It is provided for worship, law enforcement, education, enlightenment, and entertainment and for no other purpose. Any other use is an unauthorized use for which the author(s), website administrator(s), and owner(s) assume no responsibility or liability. Users assume full, exclusive and complete responsibility for any use beyond reading, education, and entertainment. The ministry must do it this way because this Member Agreement says that the ONLY thing readers or members can rely on as a basis for good belief is your own reading of what the law actually says.

There are only four exceptions to the above paragraph, which are that the following information are both FACT and ARE admissible as evidence in their entirety in any court of law because they must be admissible as evidence in order to protect Ministry Officers and Members from unlawful acts of persecution by a corrupted government.

1. [Disclaimer Page](#) available at: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
2. [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) available at: <http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.htm>
3. [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](#) available at <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>
4. [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) available at: <http://www.sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf>

4 Terms of Use and Service

I agree to abide by present and future versions of the following document in the context of all "uses" of materials or services offered by the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry:

Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>

The term "use" includes sending or submitting any information or materials on our site to any government, member of the legal profession, or court, including the output of any service.

5 Members in Bad Standing and Former Members

We welcome everyone and anyone to obtain and read any of our materials or information on our website, and by doing so, they implicitly consent to become Members. Anyone who lawfully obtains our information or services related to OTHER than taxes may use that information in any LAWFUL way they like as long as they respect the copyright and license.

However, those who obtain or use our materials or services consistent with the following shall be called "Members in Bad Standing".

- Those who violate the copyright by obtaining or using our Member Subscription content without becoming Member Subscribers.
- Those who use our materials or services in combination with arguments that have been rebutted or discredited by any of the information available through our website.
- Those who "use" our tax information or services and who do *not* comply with all the requirements for membership indicated in this agreement or with the Path to Freedom, Form #09.015. By "use", we mean send our information or materials to any member of the legal profession or the government or use them as evidence or attach them to pleadings during litigation against the government.

Members in Bad Standing consent to be liable for THREE TIMES any monetary sums or damages owed to SEDM as a consequence of violating any provision of the Copyright/Software License Agreement in section 5 of the Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016. If they also work for the Department of Justice of the United States or any state, the Internal Revenue Service, any state revenue agency, or any government agency or are acting as contractors or informants for these organizations, they consent to TEN TIMES the monetary liability of a Member in good standing.

Those who have requested to terminate their Membership shall be considered Former Members. They shall continue to be bound by everything in this agreement EXCEPT the following provisions of the Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016:

- Section 2.2: Tax Returns and Correspondence.
- Section 2.3: Tax Withholding and Reporting.

The above constraints on Former Members apply even if they destroy or give away the materials or information they obtained from the Ministry.

6 Severability and Affirmation

In the event that any part of this agreement is found to be unenforceable, it is my intent and the intent of 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group that all remaining provisions shall be legally binding.

I acknowledge that the obligations of this agreement are perpetual, supersede enacted law, and are superior to it. I voluntarily waive any and all benefit, privilege, or immunity conferred by any state or federal statute (and especially any statute of limitations) which might limit or destroy remedies or damages that could be claimed under this agreement in any court of law. Instead, I am a "non-resident non-person" (Form #05.020) to any and all state and federal statutes and my conduct is limited and protected ONLY by the Constitution, the criminal law, and the common law.

I voluntarily declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the state I am domiciled in and from without the "United States" identified in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and [\(a\)\(10\)](#) and under [28 U.S.C. §1746\(1\)](#) that the foregoing facts are true and correct to the best of my knowledge and belief, so help me God.

Signature:	Date:
Phone:	Email address:

(NOTE): You must use your full legal birthname in this application, and not a pseudonym. You may not sign your name with the word "Agent", "All rights reserved", "UCC 1-308", "UCC 1-207", or any combination or variation of these and if you do, your Member Agreement will become invalid and will be rejected. Consent to this agreement must be unqualified and unconditional. There are no membership fees. Membership always has been and always will be free. Please do the following:

- Print full first name on first page, fill out legibly and sign end of last page. If you are a married woman who later changed their name, put your Married last name in brackets after your legal birthname.
- Scan it in or take a high resolution picture with your digital camera or smart phone as a pdf, jpg, jpeg, or png file
- Submit the signed Member Agreement PDF or image file to our [Contact Us](https://sedm.org/about/contact/) (<https://sedm.org/about/contact/>) page as an attachment. All submissions are confidential and can ONLY be read by us and no other member. We will not respond to any inquiries included with the Member Agreement submission. Nearly all inquiries should be directed instead through our [Member Forums](#). Our [Contact Us Page](#) is reserved ONLY for very specific purposes listed at the bottom of the page and you should read the following BEFORE you use it:
 - Important Notice to All Who Communicate with SEDM Via Phone, Email, or This Page
<http://sedm.org/about/contact/important-notice-to-all-who-communicate-with-sedm-via-phone-email-or-this-page/>
 - [Guide to Asking Questions](#), Form #09.017
<http://sedm.org/about/contact/guide-to-asking-questions/>

You will not receive any kind of acknowledgment back in response to your submission. Submitting this Member Agreement does not in itself obtain access to our [Member Subscriptions Area](#). You must follow the procedures on our Member Subscriptions Page (<http://sedm.org/Membership/Subscriptions.htm>) in order to gain access.

- 1 Lastly, for those of you new to the site, your NEXT STEP if you haven't already done it, is to download and read our [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#). Its on
2 our opening page under "START HERE" Do not ask us any questions as a new member until after you have done so, because this form is designed to answer
3 most of your questions.
- 4 Thanks and welcome to the fellowship!

Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)

Fellowship Terms of Use and Service

"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [instrumentalities, officers, employees, and elected officials of the [national Government](#)] and not to non-taxpayers [[non-resident non-persons domiciled in states of the Union](#) without the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law. With them[non-taxpayers] Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of federal revenue laws."
[[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 \(1972\)](#)]

1 Introduction

This agreement governs all expressly authorized "uses" of materials or services offered by the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM). The term "use" includes sending or submitting any information or materials on our site to any government, member of the legal profession, or court, including the output of any service. Any use of information, materials, or services available from Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry in violation of this agreement is hereby established, agreed, and declared to be to be unauthorized by all those subject to said agreement. Unauthorized uses make those engaging in the use into Members in Bad Standing.

2 Taxation

The provisions in sections 2.2 and 2.3 below only pertain to those who either INTEND to use or ACTUALLY use our tax materials or services to interact with any third party in disputing or establishing a tax liability. I understand that if I do not satisfy this criteria, then I am **NOT subject** to the provisions of sections 2.2 and 2.3 and **need not** comply with them in my own personal tax situation as a human being. I understand that the ministry materials and services are NOT authorized to be used in connection with any artificial entities, trusts, corporations, etc., whether private or enfranchised, and that they may not be used in connection with my office or duties within any such entities. For the purposes of this section, the term "tax information or services" includes and is limited ONLY to:

1. [Federal response letters](#).
2. [State response letters](#).
3. All forms or publications relating to taxation on our [Forums Page](#). This includes ONLY:
 - 3.1. Sections [1.4](#), [1.7](#), [1.11.3](#), [1.15](#), and 5 of the [Forms Page](#).
 - 3.2. [Section 1.5 of the Forms Page](#): Forms 05.001, 05.002, 05.005-05.013, 05.020, 05.026, 05.028, 05.031, 05.035-05.036, 05.039.
4. All documents, pleadings, or books available on the [Litigation Tools page](#) relating to taxation.
5. Any of the tax related materials within our [Member Subscription Library](#).
6. Paralegal services such as document, research, or pleading preparation relating to taxation.
7. [Individual Master File \(IMF\) decoding services](#).
8. The [Master File Decoder](#) software.

The only reason for requiring compliance with sections 2.2 and 2.3 of this agreement at all is to:

1. Prevent the misuse or abuse of our services or materials by statutory "taxpayers" in disputing their lawfully assessed tax liability. Such a situation might possibly be regarded as either harmful or a crime, and we don't ever want to be implicated or accused of committing any crime or injuring anyone, and least of all any government.
2. Protect us from lawsuits filed against us by members or governments.
3. Protect our speech, information, or services from being RECLASSIFIED as anything OTHER than nonfactual, nonactionable beliefs and opinions that can never become the subject of any litigation.
4. Protect our credibility and yours by preventing either you or us from being associated with unlawful, criminal, violent, or harmful activities.

Otherwise, the ministry doesn't care what my "taxpayer" status or degree of compliance is with sections 2.2 and 2.3 of this agreement. I agree that like God, the ministry is not a dogmatic or malicious control freak and they don't seek to force anyone to do anything other than simply not hurt anyone using ministry materials or services or use them to commit a crime. The [corrupted de facto government](#) isn't anywhere near this ethical, but the ministry would be hypocrites if we imitated the very same behavior of theirs that they so frequently criticize and oppose on this website.

I understand that I have as much time as I want to obtain and read anything I like from this website to my heart's content (without stealing or plagiarizing, of course) before I take my first step, even as a statutory "taxpayer". The ministry does not care how long I take to learn before I take my first step. I agree, however, to be in full compliance with every aspect of this agreement for all related tax years and periods BEFORE I take my first active step in disputing a tax liability against anyone. By "step" is understood to mean using any ministry tax information or service to dispute a tax liability either administratively or in a court of law against anyone, and especially a government.

2.1 Tax Perspective

As a ambassador of the one and only Sovereign, who is God, I hereby state that I am formally declaring, to any and all parties interested, the following based upon my understanding of enacted federal law regarding the Subtitle A of the federal income tax:

1. [The Legislative Intent of the 16th Amendment](#), written by President of the United States, William H. Taft on June 16, 1909, is the foundational document behind the [16th Amendment](#) to the Constitution of the United States. As this document is published in the Congressional Record of the United States Senate on pages 3344-3345 there can be no doubt as to the authenticity of this document and the expressions stipulated by the President.
2. President Taft stated in the Legislative Intent of the [16th Amendment](#) that the federal income tax was, as recommended to Congress, levied upon the Federal Government only. Therefore those individuals who make up the Federal Government are Federal Officers, Federal Employees, and Elected Officials of the Federal Government. See the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Section 3.10.11.1 for further evidence supporting these conclusions.
3. The jurisdiction to which Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code is made applicable is upon:
 - 3.1. The "federal zone", which is to say Washington, DC and U.S. territories and other insular possessions belonging to the Federal Government.
 - 3.2. Admiralty jurisdiction, which is the territorial waters of the United States.
 - 3.3. Those with a legal "domicile" within the federal zone, including statutory "citizens of the United States" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) or "residents" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#). Since I am not a domiciliary of the federal zone, then the provisions found in [26 U.S.C. §911](#) don't apply to me. See: [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 3.4. Those with federal contracts or agency under [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#). Since I have no such contracts, then no provision of the code can be extended beyond the federal zone to apply to me through the operation of private law. See: [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](#), Form #06.002; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>The reason for this was stated by President Taft in regard to the United States Supreme Court decision in the Pollock v. Farmer's Loan & Trust case proving that the federal government does not have the power or the authority granted to it by the Constitution to impose an income tax upon the now 50 states of the Union.
4. The power to tax is the power to destroy.

"The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT] a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other, with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control."
[Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, [117 U.S. 151](#) (1886)]

The People created the sovereign States of the Union and through those initial States of the Union the Federal Government was created. That which was created can only be destroyed by that which created it (see [VanHorne's Lessee Dorrance](#), 2 U.S. 304 (1795) and the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Section 5.1.1).

"What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature, and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. The life-giving principle and the death-doing stroke must proceed from the same hand."
[[VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance](#), 2 U.S. 304 (1795)]

"The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law [including a tax law] involving the power to destroy."
[[Providence Bank v. Billings](#), [29 U.S. 514](#) (1830)]

As I am one of 'We The People' then the federal government, as expressed by the decisions of the United States Supreme Court per the Constitution of the United States, was created by the People. As proclaimed by the Founding Fathers to the Constitution, God, our Heavenly Father, created all life. The government did not create the People and therefore it is devoid of moral authority to directly destroy or undermine the sovereignty of those People:

"Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also."
[[John 15:20](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Having thus avowed my disapprobation of the purposes, for which the terms, State and sovereign, are frequently used, and of the object, to which the application of the last of them is almost universally made; it is now proper that I should disclose the meaning, which I assign to both, and the application, [2 U.S. 419, 455] which I make of the latter. In doing this, I shall have occasion incidentally to evince, how true it is, that States and Governments were made for [and BY] man; and, at the same time, how true it is, that his creatures and servants have first deceived, next vilified, and, at last, oppressed their master and maker."
[Justice Wilson, [Chisholm v. Georgia](#), 2 Dall. (2 U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440, 455 (1793)]

Thus, the federal government has no authority to impose the Subtitle A federal income tax directly upon 'We The People' domiciled within states of the Union without apportionment, even WITH their consent. It is a legal impossibility to alienate rights which the Declaration of Independence says are UNalienable. Instead, it can tax only those who first change their physical domicile to federal territory and THEN volunteer or choose absent duress to make themselves subject to the requirements of the Internal Revenue Code by voluntarily entering into federal employment or conducting a "[trade or business](#)" or other voluntary excise taxable activity. See the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Sections 5.1.1 and 5.2.11 for further evidence supporting this position.

5. Since 1939, the Internal Revenue Code has been repealed (see [53 Stat. 1, Section 4](#)) and is not now enacted into positive law. This is confirmed by examining the legislative notes under [1 U.S.C. §204](#). Neither have I ever seen a tax case where the government as the moving party has ever been required by any court to prove that a section of the I.R.C. they were citing as authority WAS positive law. This is an obvious violation of the Constitutional requirement for due process of law as well as a violation of my religious beliefs, which say in [Numbers 15:30](#) that "presumption" is a sin. "Presumption" and "due process" are mutually exclusive conditions, in fact. Consequently, Subtitle A of the I.R.C. is nothing but a repealed "code" and not an enacted positive law. It is the "bible" for a state-sponsored religious cult. Therefore, it is an official, state-sponsored religion based on usually false "presumption" which is observed only by those who voluntarily consent to join it and be bound by it. My beliefs prohibit me from joining such a damaging, socialist cult.

[What Pastors Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.006](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)-a presentation that summarizes the relationship of legitimate religions to political religions. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

"You shall not follow a [democratic] crowd to do evil; nor shall you testify in a dispute so as to turn aside after many to pervert justice."
[[Exodus 23:2](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Away with you , Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him **ONLY** [NOT the government or a corrupted state] you shall serve.'"
[[Matt. 4:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world [and the corrupted governments and laws of the world]."
[[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

"And you shall be holy to Me [God], for I the Lord am holy, and have separated you from the peoples, that you should be Mine."
[[Leviticus 20:26](#), Bible, NKJV]

6. There are no Implementing Regulations published in the Federal Register which impose the federal income tax upon American Nationals, of which I am one. The requirement upon the Internal Revenue Service to publish any obligation is found in [5 U.S.C. §552\(a\)\(1\)](#), [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#), [26 C.F.R. §601.702\(a\)\(1\)](#), [31 C.F.R. §1.3\(a\)\(4\)](#), and [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)](#). The Effect of Failure to Publish in the Federal Register is located in [26 C.F.R. §601.702\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#) and [5 U.S.C. §552\(a\)\(1\)](#). It is my understanding from [a legal opinion letter written by Michael L. White, Federal Attorney, Office of the Federal Register](#) that there are no Implementing Regulations which have imposed upon American Nationals an obligation for the Subtitle A federal income tax who are not federal instrumentalities, federal employees, federal contractors, or federal benefit recipients. The only people who could lawfully be the proper subjects of the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax are therefore groups expressly exempted from the requirement for publication in the Federal Register by [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)](#) and [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#). [Click here](#) for further details about the missing regulations that are required in order to lawfully enforce Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code or read our Form #05.032. Neither can any of these requirements be waived in my case, because I neither consent to be a "taxpayer", nor do I have any income "effectively connected with a [trade or business](#)", which is a public office in the United States government, as required by [26 C.F.R. 1.1-1\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#). Neither do I have any income from the "United States" under [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#) that is not connected with a "trade or business". Therefore, my entire estate is classified as a "foreign estate" not subject to the Internal Revenue Code as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#).
7. The meaning of the word "[income](#)" both at the time the [16th Amendment](#) was ratified and now means "corporate profit", and that I am not a corporation or a legal fiction called a "person" who is the proper subject of [Subtitle A](#) of the Internal Revenue Code. See the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Sections 5.1.1 and 5.6.5 for a thorough analysis of why this is the only rational conclusion that a reasonable person can make.

"Income has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909 (36 Stat. 112) in the 16th Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed."
[[Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co.](#), [271 U.S. 170](#), 174, (1926)]

I have come to my determination that I am one who is OUTSIDE the jurisdictional application for the federal income taxes expressed in [Subtitle A](#), [Subtitle B](#), and/or [Subtitle C](#) by all the above and other information not mentioned. This conclusion was reached by me independently and voluntarily. I am a "NONTAXPAYER" based upon enacted federal law and as such am neither of the subject nor of the object of federal revenue laws. I would like further education and help from 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group in protecting my rights and my property as a person who has such legal status. I am being compelled to pursue this education and participation in the ministry not only because the IRS and state taxing authorities won't help or educate "nontaxpayers", but also self-servingly refuse to even acknowledge their existence in violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#). I believe that this kind of bad faith behavior is a violation of equal protection of the laws and a breach of fiduciary duty under the Constitution by our public DIS-servants.

*It is not within our constitutional tradition to enact laws [or protect PRACTICES or POLICIES] of this sort. **Central both to the idea of the rule of law and to our own Constitution's guarantee of equal protection is the principle that government and each of its parts remain open on impartial terms to all who seek its assistance. "Equal protection of the laws is not achieved through indiscriminate imposition of inequalities."** [Sweatt v. Painter](#), 339 U. S. 629, 635 (1950) (quoting [Shelley v. Kraemer](#), 334 U. S. 1, 22 (1948)). Respect for this principle explains why laws singling out a certain class of citizens for disfavored legal status or general hardships are rare. A law declaring that in general it shall be more difficult for one group of citizens than for all others to seek aid from the government is itself a denial of equal protection of the laws in the most literal sense. "The guaranty of `equal protection of the laws' 634*634 is a pledge of the protection of equal laws." [Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson](#), 316 U. S. 535, 541 (1942) (quoting [Yick Wo v. Hopkins](#), 118 U. S. 356, 369 (1886)).*
[[Romer v. Evans](#), 517 U.S. 620 (1996)]

See also:

[Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer"](#), Form #08.008; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2.2 Tax Returns and government correspondence

I understand that the ministry does not prepare or assist in the preparation of tax returns nor advise members to either file or not to file, and especially not for "taxpayers". Instead, filing of returns is entirely my decision and responsibility, should I choose to do so. I agree that if I submit any kind of "return" to the Internal Revenue Service, that the return will be on a MODIFIED or SUBSTITUTE form 1040NR or 1040NR-EZ and NOT on a form 1040 from this point

forward and for any tax years which I request help from SEDM for. I will use modified forms rather than standard government forms, because these forms either misrepresent my status or create false presumptions about me that could prejudice my Constitutional rights. When or if I submit such forms to the IRS, I will:

1. Attach corrected information returns prepared in accordance with the following:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. Attach the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 or a similar substitute to prevent “words of art” from injuring my rights.
3. Attach the Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001 or a similar substitute form to ensure that my status is accurately reflected in my administrative record.
4. NOT indicate a tax liability. The amount owed must be zero.
5. NOT identify myself as a “taxpayer”, an “individual”, a “U.S. person”, a “citizen” (which is a person born in the District of Columbia or the territories of the United States), or a “resident” (which is an alien) under federal law
6. NOT take any deductions (under 26 U.S.C. §162), exemptions, or credits (under 26 U.S.C. §32).
7. NOT indicate any earnings in connection with a “trade or business”, which is defined as a “public office” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).
8. NOT indicate any identifying number on the return other than possibly an Individual Taxpayer Identification Number (ITIN) applied for with an Amended Form W-7. If I need to reference an account associated with an SSN or TIN, I will attach correspondence sent to me by others that indicates the WRONG number and point out that it is WRONG. Only domiciliaries of federal territory can use or apply for an SSN or TIN and I am neither. Even the status described at 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1)(i), which is a “nonresident alien individual” rather than a “non-resident non-person”, is a public office with a domicile on federal territory.

I will do the above because SEDM does not and cannot help “taxpayers”, and violating any of the above constraints could contribute to producing evidence that makes me at least appear to be a “taxpayer” engaged in a taxable activity called a “trade or business”. I agree to read chapter 4 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 book, so that I can learn my correct citizenship status and rights, which is that of a STATUTORY “non-resident non-person”.

I also agree:

1. To resign as Compelled Social Security Trustee as described below:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. To provide to the state and federal governments legal notice that I have civilly and legally divorced them and changed my domicile to the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth and/or the nonfederal areas within my de jure state.

Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. To use Amended instead of standard government forms from the address below:

<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm>

4. If compelled by usually BOGUS threat of penalty (see Form #05.010) to use standard government forms, to attach the following forms to the standard government forms according to the instructions provided:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. If the company or organization requesting or compelling the use of the government form won't accept the withholding forms I submit off this website and insists on ONLY their own forms with the initial form or application, I agree to send via certified mail with a Proof of Service via postal mail AFTER the fraudulent and compelled transaction is completed:

- 5.1. A cover letter documenting the existence of the duress to the offending organization with the correct withholding forms, the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, and the Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001.
- 5.2. A criminal complaint to the government against the source of the duress.
- 5.3. Corrected information returns to the government with an attached criminal complaint that fixes the false reports that might result from the offending organization's false and fraudulent information return reports. I will use the Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001 to create the corrected information returns.

I will NEVER again put any government owned identifying number referenced in any federal statute, whether it be an SSN, TIN, or EIN, on ANY correspondence or government form that I send to the federal or state or local government authorities. I will redefine the meaning of terms on forms I am compelled to submit referencing government identifying numbers to imply a meaning OTHER than that mentioned in any federal statute or law by attaching the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201. If the government sends me any correspondence or notice bearing an identifying number allegedly associated with me, I will dispute the number and renounce any connection as Trustee or fiduciary or beneficiary to any government program, entitlement, or benefit. I will do this because I may not accept the Mark of the Beast and may not fornicate with the beast by involving myself in “commerce” with it, as described in the following three articles:

1. About SSNs/TINs on Tax Correspondence, Form #07.004:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. Who are “taxpayers” and who needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?, Form #05.013

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2.3 Tax Withholding and Reporting

In the context of tax withholding and reporting, I agree from this point forward:

1. To stop submitting IRS Form W-4 or the equivalent state form to my private, non-federal employer except under duress because I am not an “employee” under the Internal Revenue Code.
2. To stop calling my earnings “wages” because the only people who can earn “wages” as legally defined are those who sign a contract or agreement as shown in [26 U.S.C. §3402\(p\)](#) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3.
3. To NOT describe myself as “exempt”, but rather “not subject”, or to at least define the term “exempt” as meaning “not subject” on any form that I fill out. See the following for the reasons why:

Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 6.11

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. To identify myself instead as a statutory “non-resident non-person”, a “transient foreigner”, or simply “nonresident”.
5. If I am compelled to submit a standard, unmodified tax withholding or reporting form, I will attach the following forms and indicate on the government form “Not valid without the Tax Form Attachment and Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status signed and attached.”:
 - 5.1. *Tax Form Attachment*, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 5.2. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. To NOT identify myself on any government form as an “taxpayer”, “employee”, “citizen”, “resident”, “individual”, “person”, “U.S. person”, “nonresident alien individual”, or “alien individual”. If any of these words appears near or under the signature block, I will line it out and put “Signer” or “non-resident non-person NONTaxpayer”.
7. To use the [modified form W-8BEN](#) to control my withholding and submit it using the instructions contained in the pamphlet entitled [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#). If I give my private employer anything, it will be to request *termination* of withholding as either an affidavit or a [W-8BEN](#).

The only circumstances where this requirement may be waived is any of the following:

1. My private employer threatens to fire me or not hire me for failure to submit a W-4. In this case, I will attach a statement to the W-4 indicating that I am under duress using the attachments provided in the pamphlet [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#).
2. My private employer directs me unlawfully to use the WRONG form or not to use the attachments provided and I feel threatened about losing my job and unable to sue him as he rightfully deserves. In that case, I will file AMENDED/CORRECTED/SUBSTITUTE information returns at the end of the year zero’ing out his fraudulent income reports and leaving the IRS with no evidence upon which to base an assessment. I will use the directions located below for that purpose:
[Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s](#), Form #04.006; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

I agree to correct all information returns submitted against me promptly and regularly using the resources below, and to do everything that I can to prevent these false reports from being submitted to begin with.

1. *Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Corrected Information Return Attachment Letter*, Form #04.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042’s*, Form #04.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098’s*, Form #04.004
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099’s*, Form #04.005
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s*, Form #04.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

I will include copies of corrected information returns generated using the procedures above in all the following cases:

1. If I submit an IRS return or Tax Statement.
2. In response to every federal or state tax collection notice.
3. In every litigation involving my personal tax liability.

3 Terms of Use

I agree to abide by the SEDM page entitled “Terms of Use” appearing at the address below:

<http://sedm.org/footer/terms-of-use/>

Ministry reserves the right to change the Terms of Use at any time without notice to members, but agrees to post the latest version of the Terms of Use Policy at the above address on the World Wide Web at all times.

I agree that I will not involve SEDM in any tax years for which I did *not* completely follow these filing and withholding requirements, or did not retroactively correct my status with the IRS and state taxing authorities to reflect compliance with these requirements for the years that I need help with. I acknowledge that this requirement originates from the need to avoid jeopardizing my “nontaxpayer” and “non-resident non-person” filing status and to protect both my credibility and that of SEDM.

4 Prohibited Activities

As a Member, I agree never to use any of the Ministry materials or services for an unlawful purpose, and agree never at any time to solicit the Ministry to engage in any of the following specifically prohibited activities or use Ministry materials for any of the following purposes.

1. The following parties may read, download, or learn materials available through this website or ministry but may not use them during litigation as evidence, attach them to a pleading, or submit them to any member of the government or legal professions in connection with any dispute, and especially legal dispute, over tax liability:
 - 1.1. "taxpayers", "U.S. citizens", "U.S. persons", U.S. "residents", or those with income "effectively connected with a trade or business" in the [United States](#). We assume no responsibility for the misuse of our materials by persons who violate our [Member Agreement](#).
 - 1.2. Atheists or those who do not believe in God. God's punishment for those who do not obey and respect Him and [His sacred laws](#) is slavery and servitude, and we cannot interfere with His sovereign punishment for disobedience. To do otherwise would be to commit mutiny against God. We cannot love God on the one hand, and interfere with the enforcement of His laws on the other hand. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Section 4.3.10 and our [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) section 1.2 for evidence supporting this requirement of God's laws.

"The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness' sake; He will exalt the law [HIS law, not man's law] and make it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered! All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, 'Restore!'"

Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for plunder, and Israel to the robbers? Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart."
[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]

- 1.3. Anyone who has filed a 1040 instead of the 1040NR as required by our [Member Agreement](#) or those who have indicated any tax liability or monies owed to the IRS on their return for any period they require help with. No member may have any earnings which are "effectively connected with a trade or business", which are earnings from a political office as described in [26 U.S.C. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#). Instead, the income, property, and earnings of our members are defined as a "foreign estate" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#)
- 1.4. Businesses. We only help human beings and not "persons", "businesses", or artificial legal entities such as corporations or trusts or partnerships.
2. Getting involved in any kind of taxable or government-regulated activity, either under state or federal law. This would simply compromise our independence and create a conflict of interest with our message. Consequently, we cannot and will not operate as a privileged federal or state "corporation" or [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) entity. To do so would be to surrender our sovereignty by fulfilling the exceptions to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found at [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#).
3. Advocating or knowingly ("willfully") engaging in any kind of illegal activity, including fraud.
4. Taking any kind of leadership or power of attorney role over the lives of others. This includes, giving legal advice, making determinations about the legal status of a person, or assuming legal liability for the decisions or actions of others. As educators and paralegals but not lawyers, the most we can do is offer information to people about options they have in a given situation and then explain to them the consequences of each option by showing them what the law and the courts say on the subject. We will never offer less than two options and we will always suggest that the options we are aware of may not include all of the options available or necessarily even the best option. We will also tell our Members that the decision of which option to take is entirely their responsibility and not ours. On the occasion of every inquiry by a Member, we will also tell people that they should research and confirm everything we say and not trust anyone, including us, for complete or error-free information about the options available to them. We will never be anything more than servants of the sovereign People we serve on this website and assuming any other role undermines their sovereignty.
5. Preparing tax returns for others or advising anyone in the preparation of returns. All our members prepare their own returns, and the only type of return they are allowed to prepare and not violate our [Member Agreement](#) is a 1040NR or 1040NR-EZ return that has no tax liability listed.
6. Making any promises or assurances about either the accuracy or the success of any of the educational resources or processes we offer. Anyone who promises you ANY result or promises you entirely error free material is quite frankly a presumptuous FOOL. This is especially true in a field so deliberately and systematically obfuscated and propagandized by the government as taxation. The most we are therefore authorized to do is keep scientific statistics on the success of our methods and reveal those carefully maintained statistics to interested parties. The ministry DOES NOT authorize ANYONE to share subjective opinions about the effectiveness of our methods or materials. Any such representations by anyone associated with or involved with SEDM should be considered unauthorized, untrustworthy, and probably UNTRUE and neither we nor anyone in the ministry assume any liability for such clearly false statements. The one and only thing we can guarantee is that we as believers in God (whatever God you believe in) are going to be persecuted by evil people in the world, just as Jesus was, for obeying God's moral laws and following Jesus' example. The persecution will come because our actions, our example, and our deeds to expose the Truth will be a silent reproach and mockery to evil people throughout the world, and especially in places where such evil people congregate and concentrate, such as in government. Places where power is consolidated and centralized attract WICKED people who lust for power and who want to conceal knowledge of their treacherous, selfish, and tyrannical acts.

"He who believes in Him [Jesus, the Son of God] is not condemned ; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that the light [of God's Truth spread by His followers] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For everyone practicing evil hates the light and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who does the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been done in God."
[John 3:18-21, Bible, NKJV]

Furthermore, the more we attempt to separate ourselves from evil people or evil in government and the more dogmatic we become about insisting on obeying God's moral laws when they conflict with man's laws, the more these evil people will try to persecute us, just as they did with the early Jews.

1 *"Look, I am sending you out as sheep among [de facto government] wolves. Be as wary as snakes and harmless as*
2 *doves. But beware! For you will be handed over to the [corrupted] courts [by licensed attorneys with a conflict of*
3 *interest] and beaten in the synagogues[501(c)(3) corrupted churches that worship Caesar instead of God]. And you*
4 *must stand trial before governors and kings [and federal judges, who are the equivalent of modern-day Monarchs]*
5 *because you are my followers. This will be your opportunity to tell them about me—yes, to witness to the world. When*
6 *you are arrested [by the de facto corporate government MAFIA because you threaten their organized crime ring],*
7 *don't worry about what to say in your defense, because you will be given the right words at the right time. For it won't*
8 *be you doing the talking—it will be the Spirit of your Father speaking through you.*

9 *"Brother will betray brother to death, fathers will betray their own children [by aborting them or selling them into*
10 *federal slavery by giving them Social Security Numbers, the "badge of allegiance to the Beast", and by falsely claiming*
11 *they are statutory "U.S. citizens" on tax returns], and children will rise against their parents [using Child Protective*
12 *Services] and cause them to be killed [or persecuted by a zealous state eager to justify its existence and expand its*
13 *jurisdiction at the expense of our sovereignty and Constitutional Rights]. And everyone [and especially misbehaving*
14 *public DIS-servants] will hate you [and persecute you illegally and unconstitutionally] because of your [exclusive]*
15 *allegiance to me [God]. But those who endure [and expose the Truth] to the end will be saved [and thereby prevent*
16 *eternal harm at the price of temporary earthly discomfort]. When you are persecuted in one town, flee to the next. I*
17 *assure you that I, the Son of Man, will return before you have reached all the towns of Israel.*

18 *"A student is not greater than the teacher. A [public] servant is not greater than the [Citizen] master. The student*
19 *[us] shares the teacher's [Jesus'] fate. The servant [believers and followers of God] shares the master's [Jesus'] fate.*
20 *And since I, the master of the household, have been called the prince of demons, how much more will it happen to*
21 *you, the members of the household! But don't be afraid of those [thieves and tyrants masquerading as "public*
22 *servants"] who threaten you. For the time is coming when everything will be revealed [and evil punished at the final*
23 *judgment]; all that is secret will be made public. What I tell you now in the darkness, shout [from websites like this*
24 *one] abroad when daybreak comes. What I whisper in your ears, shout from the housetops for all to hear [and on*
25 *websites like this one that are outside of government jurisdiction!]*

26 *"Don't be afraid of those who want to kill you. They can only kill your body; they cannot touch your soul. Fear [and*
27 *obey] only God [and His laws, not the government's unless they are consistent with God's laws], who can destroy*
28 *both soul and body in hell.* Not even a sparrow, worth only half a penny, can fall to the ground without your Father
29 *knowing it. And the very hairs on your head are all numbered. So don't be afraid; you are more valuable to him than*
30 *a whole flock of sparrows."*
31 *[Jesus in [Matt. 10:16-31](#), Bible, New Living Translation]*

- 32 7. "Representing" anyone before the IRS or the government. For instance, we will never allow our members to file an IRS form 2848 giving us any kind of
33 power of attorney to represent anyone. Instead, all members of the ministry shall assume complete and sole responsibility for preparing and submitting any
34 correspondence that they may send to government authorities. That is the ONLY way to maintain their anonymity and prevent them from becoming targets
35 for wrongful and illegal government persecution.
- 36 8. Advertising or marketing. All of our nontaxpayer members will be introduced by referrals from satisfied Members and through hits on our public website.
37 We will not offer any kind of affiliate program or commission structure to anyone, because we believe this compromises the integrity of our message.
- 38 9. Offering Credit repair services of any kind.
- 39 10. Debt cancellation using the UCC or bogus securities such as use of "Bills of Exchange".
- 40 11. Offering any kind of information or service unofficially, such as via email, in person, or via telephone, that does not already appear within our online store.
- 41 12. Creating or administering asset protection vehicles for members, such as trusts or corporations soles.
- 42 13. Providing legal representation in courts of justice. We may provide "assistance of counsel" but not legal representation, because we don't want to undermine
43 the sovereignty of our Members that we intend to serve, nor do we wish to be harassed or persecuted by a corrupted legal profession intent on prosecuting
44 people for practicing law "without a license", even though there is no such thing as a "license to practice law" and doing so creates an illegal monopoly on
45 INjustice on the part of the legal profession.
- 46 14. [Commerce](#) within the legislative jurisdiction of the United States government. All donations to this religious ministry will occur via eCommerce on a
47 webserver and using bank account(s) that are outside the country.
- 48 15. Using donations provided to directly support the activities or information that they were incident to. This means, for instance, that if a donation is made
49 for a response letter, then the donation may not be used directly for preparing response letters but will be used for other purposes. This constraint applies
50 to the ministry but not the member making the donation.
- 51 16. Claiming that it is one's citizenship status that primarily or exclusively determines tax liability. Instead, it is one's domicile and being engaged in excise
52 taxable activities such as a "trade or business" that primarily determine tax liability. See the following articles for details:
53 16.1. [The "trade or business" scam, Form #05.001](#)
54 16.2. [Why domicile and becoming a "taxpayer" require your consent, Form #05.002](#)
- 55 17. Offering any kind of investment, classes about investing, or "[tax shelters](#)" based on anything available on the SEDM website.
- 56 18. Advocacy of or participation in gambling, poker, roulette, slots, card games, etc. Gambling is an addictive and sinful activity that destroys families and
57 enslaves people. See [Family Constitution](#), Form #13.003, Sections 8.4.4 through 8.4.4.2 for more information on this sinful behavior.
- 58 19. Flattering or ingratiating any of our members, volunteers, or contributors. The ONLY thing this website is allowed to glorify is the one and only God, and
59 not any vain man. We are ALL God's servants, we are ALL EQUAL under God's laws, and our Father in Heaven DOESN'T play favorites for anyone
60 because He is a Righteous God!
- 61 20. Offering information or assistance to people in starting or stopping income tax withholding or giving advice about withholding.
- 62 21. "Assuming" or "[presuming](#)" anything, and especially in regards to the authority of our public servants.

63 *"Anyone entering into an arrangement with the government takes the risk of having accurately ascertained that he*
64 *who purports to act for the government stays within the bounds of his authority, even though the agent himself may*
65 *be unaware of the limitations upon his authority."*
66 *[Federal Crop Insurance v. Merrill, [332 U.S. 380-388](#) (1947)]*

"The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions,"
[*New York Times v. Sullivan*, 376 U.S. 254 (1964)]

"Presumption" is a biblical sin under [Numbers 15:30](#) that turns a government into a religion and destroys the rule of law (see [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](#)). The ONLY thing we can rely on without sinning and violating Constitutional due process in the process of establishing the authority of public servants is the Bible and enacted, unrepealed, [positive law](#), and to abstain from consenting to or putting any faith at all in any statute that is not explicitly enacted into positive law by the consent of the governed through their elected representatives. The [Internal Revenue Code](#), as revealed in the legislative notes under [1 U.S.C. §204](#), is NOT [positive law](#) and therefore imposes no obligation upon anyone who does not consent to be subject to its provisions by a voluntary, uncoerced, fully-informed act of free choice. Furthermore, human beings protected by the Constitution are FORBIDDEN by the organic law from forfeiting any right to a de jure government by consenting. Hence, the I.R.C. cannot lawfully be enforced within a state of the Union and may only be enforced within federal territory or those domiciled on federal territory, wherever situated. Please rebut the following if you disagree:

21.1. [Requirement For Consent](#), Form #05.003; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

21.2. [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), Sections 5.4.

5 Copyright/software/user license agreement

All information, communication, classes, and educational materials provided by the ministry or its agents are subject to the following copyright/software license agreement terms and conditions.

I agree never to sell any of the materials or information offered by 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group to any third party. I understand that any electronic documents or books downloaded digitally from the ministry bookstore, sent by email or regular mail to me by the ministry may only be used by me, my wife, or my children and not any other third parties. I agree to reimburse 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group for any damages that result from violating the provisions contained in this paragraph.

Use of the SEDM web site or any of the materials found on it or any attempt to communicate with us verbally, in writing, or via email constitutes an implied and mandatory agreement by the user to:

1. Never use or abuse the materials or services provided on this website for or in connection with:
 - 1.1. An illegal purpose that violates any enacted positive law which applies within the jurisdiction where you are situated or domiciled.
 - 1.2. An unlawful purpose.
 - 1.3. An injurious purpose cognizable under the common law of the jurisdiction where you are situated.
2. Take full complete, exclusive, and personal responsibility for the consequences of any violations of law or injuries that might occur by virtue of using the materials or services available through this website.
3. Never register a complaint about this website, the people who run it, or its contents to any law enforcement or government organization. Nothing this Ministry does is actionable on the part of those who use the information herein.
4. Never provide evidence about their experiences with this website to law enforcement or government that might be used to prosecute or punish the Ministry, any agent or officer, or any Member.
5. Compensate the officers and Members of SEDM in full for legal and attorney fees and personal time associated with defending himself/herself against any complaints registered by or evidence provided by the user to either government or law enforcement regarding this website, the materials on it, or any communications with us.
6. Substitute himself/herself as being liable for any judgments against this Ministry or its agents or Members relating to complaints filed by him/her or evidence provided by him/her to third parties or litigation initiated by him/her which result in prosecution of this Ministry or its agents or Members for the activities or offerings of the Ministry.
7. If any evidence or information is used from this website in a court trial, then the party to the suit calling the witness AND the witness submitting it to any court stipulates with the Ministry as a condition of the copyright license, pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 29](#) and the [Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure](#):
 - 7.1. To admit THE ENTIRE website into evidence (except the rebuttal letters), including but not limited to the [Sovereignty Research DVD, Form #11.101](#); [Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301](#), [Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103](#), [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 book](#), etc.. No part of the website can be admitted without the ENTIRE website also being admitted and subject to examination by the jury.
 - 7.2. That everything contained on this website is factual, truthful, actionable, and accurate IN THEIR CASE but not in the case of any other Member or officer of the Ministry.
 - 7.3. To take complete and personal and exclusive responsibility for all consequences arising out of the nature of evidence they provide as being factual or actionable.
8. Agree never to refer to anything on this website as an "investment", "[tax shelter](#)", "business", or "[trade or business](#)" as defined in the Internal Revenue Code, or anything other than religious worship. None of the donations made to this Ministry are refundable, and therefore they cannot be referred to as "investments", nor are Ministry offerings available to "[taxpayers](#)", who are the only proper audience for "[tax shelters](#)" to begin with.
9. If any litigation results from the materials or information offered here:
 - 9.1. Members and users agree to litigate ONLY in a state court WITH a jury trial under the laws of the state and not the federal government, and to allow the jury to rule on BOTH the facts AND the law. No member of the jury or the judge may be either a "[taxpayer](#)", a "[U.S. citizen](#)" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), or be in receipt of any government benefit, to ensure that the trial is completely impartial. They also agree to allow us to say anything we want to the jury and call any witnesses we wish, and not to object to or rule out any of our testimony or our witnesses.
 - 9.2. If the party using the materials off this website for litigation is any state or federal government or any employee or agent thereof, then they stipulate with the accused party to answer the admissions and interrogatories at the end of each and every [Memorandum of Law on the Forms/Pubs Page, Section 1.5](#) in their entirety on a signed affidavit, and to provide at least an "Admit" or "Deny" answer to each question. Any question not answered by the government or its agents shall be deemed to be "Admit". They also stipulate to admit their response to the questions into evidence in any trial involving this website or the activities of the Ministry or its officers, volunteers, or members. They also agree to publish for all time and eternity the original questions and their answers on the IRS and state revenue website in a conspicuous place for the entire public to read.
 - 9.3. None of the persons called as witnesses by either side at any trial involving this Ministry may work for the federal or state government, receive retirement benefits from the government, receive financial benefits of any kind from the government, nor be "taxpayers", "U.S. citizens", or "U.S. residents". This will ensure that the all witnesses called will be completely objective, neutral, and unbiased.

- 9.4. Users and readers of our materials stipulate that their duty and allegiance to abide by this agreement is *superior to* their employment duties and any other agency they may claim to be exercising. Judicial, sovereign, or official immunity are therefore subordinate to the terms of this agreement. Readers and users of our materials agree that any and all lawsuits in which they are participants acting by or for or as witnesses for the Plaintiff shall be deemed to be filed by them personally, regardless of the party which they claim to be representing or which is named on the Complaint. For instance if a government attorney named "John Doe" quotes or uses our licensed materials in any legal proceeding in which he or she is the Plaintiff or an agent for the Plaintiff, and files the lawsuit in the name of the "United States", this agreement stipulates that the definition of "United States" or "United States of America" shall instead mean "John Doe" and John Doe stipulates that he is acting by and on his own behalf and not on the behalf of the government of the states united by and under the Constitution of the United States of America. This will ensure that the plaintiff or prosecuting attorney does not try to claim that he had no authority to bind the U.S. government to abide by this agreement. An important implication of this provision is that if John Doe prosecutes this case on paid time for the U.S. Government, then he can and will be fired and disciplined for conducting private business on company time.
10. Members who violate this agreement, who work either directly for the government in the legal or tax profession or as contractors for these functions, and who participate as either witnesses, informants, litigants, or representatives in any litigation directed against this Ministry or its volunteers, members, or officers agree to a personal liability/fine of \$300,000 payable out of their private funds and which they agree NOT to accept reimbursement for from the government. Payment shall occur to the Ministry or its designated representative BEFORE any trial is heard which involves them and is against this Ministry. Government employees and/or informants involved as either plaintiffs, defendants, or witnesses in litigation directed against the Ministry or its agents also stipulate NOT to accept or use government counsel in their defense or offense, and instead to either handle the case personally or hire a private attorney at their own expense.
11. Always use the very latest version of any information and this agreement provided on this website in any litigation, and to dispose of and stipulate NOT to admit into evidence any information that it older. They agree to apply the current terms of this agreement retroactively to any behavior of theirs that might adversely affect this website or Ministry, and especially in respect to any litigation they might initiate or become involved in that is against this Ministry, its agents, or participants. Ministry reserves the right to modify the terms of this agreement without notice to User and User waives the right to complain about or challenge this provision.
12. Bring any inaccurate statements noted on this website, in any educational materials we provide, or in any of our statements to our attention immediately at the time noticed and give us an opportunity to remedy it BEFORE pursuing either: 1. A refund for a bookstore item the statement was contained in, so that we may correct it and send the correction to you without the need for a refund or; 2. Any litigation or injunctions against us because any information provided is erroneous. If we are physically able to correct the erroneous information, then we will do so as soon as practicable, provided that your comments are accompanied with credible, admissible evidence that the information provided is erroneous. We cannot correct an allegedly erroneous statement without court admissible evidence proving it it erroneous or inaccurate. If this requirement is not heeded by the reader, then the reader agrees to:
- 12.1. Forfeit 50% of their pay as a federal public servant for the remainder of their life, and donate it to this Ministry to help those who have been hurt by your failure to correct erroneous information provided on this website. This is in satisfaction of the IRS website's Mission Statement, which says in [I.R.M. Section 1.1.1.1](#) that the mission of the IRS is to "Provide Americas taxpayers top quality service by helping them [correctly] understand and meet their tax responsibilities with integrity and fairness all."
- 12.2. Pay the Ministry Member or designated representative \$10,000,000 prior to any litigation relating to false statements on this website and to not testify at all if they cannot pay the damages.
13. If readers find anything in any our publications which conflict with other information on this website or which conflicts with itself, you agree to presume that what is written is fiction and bring it to our attention immediately so that we may promptly correct the conflict. This applies even to conflicts that a reader was not aware of at the time they first read something.
14. If you as a reader work for any government or as an agent, withholding agent, or public officer in relation to any government, you agree to be bound by the following franchise protecting the materials and services available through this website:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

The purpose of the license agreement in this section is not to condone or allow unlawful behavior of any kind by this website, but instead to:

1. Protect the [First Amendment](#) rights of the authors.
2. Discourage and prevent anti-whistleblowing activity on the part of public servants.
3. Further the ends of [liberty](#) and [justice](#) for ALL, which is the sole function of this website and the object of our pledge of allegiance.
4. Help in the elimination of ignorance, fear, and presumption of the average American towards the legal and judicial process through education and empowerment..
5. Encourage you, the reader, to take complete and exclusive and personal responsibility for yourself and to prevent you from transferring that responsibility in any form to us. It would be completely hypocritical of us to on the one hand say we want to encourage personal responsibility, but then on the other hand tell people that they can transfer any part of the responsibility for themselves, their lives, or their choices to us.
6. Provide strong protections for you and your [Fourth Amendment](#) personal data by ensuring that our organization is never infiltrated by government moles who mean to do anyone harm.
7. Ensure that we are LEFT ALONE, which the Supreme Court has unequivocally ruled is a Constitutional Right:

*"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"*

[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)]

Therefore, it cannot be said that the above license agreement has any illegal purpose whatsoever that might render it unenforceable in a court of law.

If either of the following two situations happens:

1. A Member becomes involved in a lawsuit as a witness against SEDM and the Plaintiff Member uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the proceeding.
2. A Member is prosecuted as an alleged agent or officer of SEDM for alleged injuries arising from activities or offerings of the Ministry, even if they in fact are not, and the Plaintiff or Plaintiff Counsel, who is a Member, uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the case.

Then the affected Member or Members who are the Defendant or witness in the above two cases are hereby authorized to do the following on behalf of the Ministry in the context of only that proceeding:

1. To initiate a lawsuit as Plaintiff to enforce the terms of the Copyright/Software/License Agreement against the other Member or third party who initiated the lawsuit against them .
 - 1.1. They shall do so as human beings and *not* acting in a representative capacity for SEDM, so as avoid the necessity of involvement by a licensed attorney (with a conflict of interest) to represent SEDM.
 - 1.2. In doing so, they shall have no authority to obligate SEDM to any liability or consequence of the suit and implicitly agree to assume all risks and consequences of the lawsuit.
 - 1.3. For the purposes of the jurisdiction of the Court and authority to act as private human beings in their own self-defense, the Ministry agrees to convey to them an undivided portion of the equity ownership of the intellectual property covered by the Copyright/Software/User License Agreement so that they may have authority as party to this agreement to act personally rather than in a representative capacity.
2. To pay all expenses of the litigation from the proceeds of the Settlement for the litigation they initiate.
3. To keep 50% of what remains of the Settlement after all legal expenses have been paid.
4. To return the remainder of the Settlement to the Ministry.

Any Member who signs an affidavit about any aspect of SEDM that is submitted to any Court by a Plaintiff who is prosecuting SEDM or any Member or officer agrees, pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 4\(d\)](#), to waive personal service of process and accept service by mail with a Certificate of Service if legal proceedings are initiated by any Member against said Member to enforce the terms of this agreement. Open season on license violators!

6 Right to block illegal or injurious uses of our website

Users accessing this site are forewarned of the following rules for blocking access:

1. If you as a user do any of the following we will employ our network firewall to permanently BLOCK you.
 - 1.1. Use site downloading software to automate downloading of the entire site. This causes a denial of service to other users over long periods of time. The ONLY way we permit people to get a copy of this site for offline viewing is by ordering the Sovereignty Research DVD.
 - 1.2. Attempt more than two logins to the site with the wrong password.
 - 1.3. Attempt to use the administrator login or some facsimile thereof from a source IP address other than the actual administrator.
 - 1.4. Randomly traverse directories that are not on this site looking for a security hole.
 - 1.5. Attempt to hit PHP or ASP.NET scripts repeatedly to do SQL injection.
 - 1.6. Do HTTP Posts to files that are not on the site.
 - 1.7. Attempt denial of service attack to run the CPU utilization up high enough where it cannot timely serve content to other legitimate users of the site.
 - 1.8. Attempt to access this site through an IP address that does not resolve to a domain name.
 - 1.9. Attempt to access SQL services (such as MySQL or SQL Server) on this site from a source address OTHER than the true administrator.
2. If you have already been blocked and want to remove the block, you must order the [Sovereignty Research DVD, Form #11.101](#) to be unblocked or we will not restore your access.

We vigorously defend the right of all users of this site to a quality experience free of delays in accessing content or breaches of their personal data or privacy. We will use all technical and legal tools available to us to ensure that denials of service and hacking are vigorously reported and prosecuted. We have full time network security experts on staff to effect this goal.

7 Waiver of all statutory protections of any government

As a precondition of use of our website, users agree to forfeit any and all civil statutory protections of any and every government as against this ministry and website. This includes all privacy statutes such as the European Union GDPR, the Privacy Act, and every state and federal act of the place where they live.

If the user of this site or any materials on this site is a government and access to or use of the site was for the purpose of gathering evidence or basis to enforce any kind of statute against the ministry including, then the government so doing agrees to pay to the ministry TEN TIMES the amount of any financial penalty they seek to enforce using the site as evidence. This includes evidence gathered by third parties and provided to governments for the purposes of enforcement.

8 Severability and Affirmation

In the event that any part of this agreement is found to be unenforceable, it is my intent and the intent of 'SEDM' and others in affiliation with this group that all remaining provisions shall be legally binding.

I acknowledge that the obligations of this agreement are perpetual, supersede enacted law, and are superior to it. I voluntarily waive any and all benefit or immunity resulting from any statute of limitations that might limit or destroy remedies or damages that could be claimed under this agreement in any court of law.

1 I voluntarily declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the state I am domiciled in and from without the “United States” identified in [26 U.S.C.](#)
2 [§7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10) and under [28 U.S.C. §1746](#)(1) that the foregoing facts are true and correct to the best of my knowledge and belief, so help me God.

3

Signature:	Date:
Phone:	Email address:

4

7. APPENDIX B: WE AS CHRISTIANS ARE "THE CHURCH": THE CHURCH IS NOT A BUILDING OR A CORPORATION

7.1 Background

7.1.1 What is the Church?

1. The Christian Church is not a building, but is the flesh and blood men and women, who make up the body of Jesus the Christ, proclaiming and teaching the gospel of Christ, as it is written; "he is the head of the body, (the Church), who is the beginning, the first born from the dead", [Col 1:18](#), and, "ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular (individually)", [1 Cor. 12: 27](#), and "for His body's sake, which is the Church", [Col 1:24](#), and since, He "hath put all things under his feet, and gave Him to be Head over all things to the Church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fullness all in all", [Eph 1:22-23](#).
2. [1 Cor. 3:16-17](#) identifies our bodies as a "temple of God". A temple is a place where we worship our God.

*"Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are."
[1 Cor. 3:16-17, Bible, NKJV]*

3. The Christian Church can meet in many places and is not restricted to any building or Physical place, as it is written; "For where two or three are gathered together in My name, I am there in the midst of them", [Matthew 18:20](#).
4. The Christian Church can be a building where the body meets or it can be any house (of a believer in Jesus the Christ) in order to function as a Church of Acts, since Paul spoke, "and how I kept back nothing that was profitable (helpful) unto you, but shrewd (proclaimed) you and have taught you publicly and from house to house", [Acts 20:20](#) "and to our beloved Apphia, Archippus our fellow soldier, and to the Church in your house", [Philemon 1:2](#).
5. In the U.S. Supreme Court decision considering the case of **Everson v. Board of Education, 330 U.S. 1 (1947), L.Ed.2nd. 711**, the Court held that: The "establishment of religion" of the First Amendment means: Neither a state nor the Federal Government can set up a church. Neither can it pass laws which aid one religion, aid all religions, or prefer one religion over another. Neither can it force nor influence a person to go to or to remain away from a church against his will or force him to profess a belief or disbelief in any religion. No person can be punished for entertaining or professing religious beliefs or disbeliefs, for church attendance or nonattendance.
6. In Title 26 of the United States Code and Income Tax Regulations - June 26, 1977 Edition - published by Commerce Clearing House, it states in [Section 1.511-2](#) (ii) volume 1, page 33, 471-42; and in The Law of Tax Exempt Organizations by Bruce Hopkins - published by Lerner Law Book Co., 1977 (page 107), it states the following: The term "church" includes a religious order to a religious organization if such order or organization (a) is an integral part of a church, and (b) is engaged in carrying out the functions of a church, whether as a civil law corporation or otherwise. (Note "or otherwise" you do NOT have to incorporate and thus become a creature of the State.) However, the option does remain, for the Church to incorporate.
7. There are both advantages and disadvantages to both sides of this question. One item of interest is the position taken by the State on the rights of incorporated en-titles. The Official internal Revenue Service Audit Guide in Section 242.31 , addressing corporation books and records states: The privilege against self-incrimination under the Fifth Amendment does not apply to corporations. The theory for this is that the State, having created the corporation has reserved the power to inquire into its activities. If we incorporate, we give up the **RIGHT** and become controlled, at least to a degree, by the State. However, if we remain unincorporated, we retain all of our in-alienable rights.
8. In summary, under the above regulation ([1.511-2](#) (ii), a "church" is an organization, the "duties" of which include the ministrations of sacerdotal (i.e. priestly) functions and the conduct of religious worship. The existence of the elements depends on the "tenets and practices of a particular religious body". A church may also include a religious order or other organization, which is an "integral part" of a church and is engaged in carrying out the functions of a church.
9. In the 9th U.S. District Court decision, in consideration of **The Universal Life Church, Inc. v. United States, 372 F.Supp. 770, 776 (E.D. Cal 1974)** the court held that: "Neither this Court, nor any branch of this Government, will consider the merits of fallacies of a religion, nor will the Court compare the beliefs, dogmas, and practices of a newly organized religion with those of an older, more established religion, nor will the Court praise or condemn a religion, however excellent or fanatical or preposterous it may seem. Were the Court to do so, it would impinge upon the guarantees of the First Amendment." See also: "Law of Tax and Exempt Organizations" by Bruce Hopkins -published by Lerner Book Co. 1977, page 110, in your local law library.

10. From the above, we can at least say this: "Under the Constitution of the United States, our governmental officials have an obligation to protect freedom of religion, that is, state defined religion; See: Abington School District VS, Schempp, 374 U.S. 203 (1963).
11. From these decisions we may conclude that any claim to church status cannot be subjected to evaluative criteria or government standards, as such action would tend to prescribe the form and content of religious beliefs and practices. Also, whatever rights, privileges and exemptions or immunities are granted to **ANY** church, and/or religion, are also and must, on the same basis and to the same extent, be granted to **ALL** Churches and/or religions.

7.1.2 Religious Freedom: A Natural Right

12. The first amendment of the United States Constitution reads as follows: "Congress shall make NO LAW respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievance."
13. We have a natural, in-alienable right to freedom of religion. No law **FOR, AGAINST or OTHERWISE can ever be made** with regard to the Church, as it exists under the Supreme Law of the Land, within a **LEGAL NULL**. There is **NO LAW AT ALL** respecting an establishment of religion or the free exercise thereof.
14. The RIGHTS spoken of here, in the first Article and the following nine Articles (i.e. the Bill of Rights), are personal rights, fought and paid for, by the sacrifice of human life of our ancestors. These laws-rights, as well as the entire Constitution of the united States of America, are in fact, the Supreme Law of the Land. The Supreme Court of the United States has addressed itself to this fact, and holds the following opinion: "Any law opposed to the Constitution of the United States is as if it were NO LAW AT ALL!"
15. We hold this doctrine to be so important, that we have reprinted the fullness of the text from 16 Am. Jr. 2nd, page 177, which states the following:

"The general rule is...that an unconstitutional statute, though having the form and name of law, is in reality NO LAW, but is wholly void, and ineffective for any purpose, since unconstitutionally dates from the time of its enactment and not merely from the date of the decision so branding it an unconstitutional law, in legal contemplation, is as inoperative as if it had never been passed. Since an unconstitutional law is void, the general principles follow that it imposes no duties, confers no rights, creates no office, bestows no power or authority on anyone, affords no protection, and justifies no acts performed under it. A contract which rests on an unconstitutional statute creates no obligation to be impaired by subsequent legislation. A void act cannot be legally inconsistent with a valid one. And an unconstitutional law cannot operate to supersede any existing valid law. Indeed, insofar as a statute runs counter to the fundamental law of the land, it is superseded thereby. Since an unconstitutional statute cannot repeal or in any way affect an existing one, if a repealing statute is unconstitutional, the statute it attempts to repeal, remains in full force and effect. The general principles stated above apply to the constitutions as well as the laws of the several states insofar as they are repugnant to the Constitution and the Laws of the United States. Moreover, a constitution will nullify is as effectually as if it had, in express terms, been enacted in conflict therein".

16. Summary: From this, it is established by the Supreme Law of the Land, that NO LAW for, because of, against, or otherwise is possible regarding religion. NO LAW IS NOT LAW AT ALL! The church exists in a legal null, under the Supreme Law of the Land, the Constitution of the united States of America.

7.1.3 Exempt Organizations

17. The Question: Is the Church an organization which is listed as tax exempt in Title 26 of the United States Code (26 USC)? Note: 26 USC, (i.e. the code), is the LAW which the Federal Legislature has passed - so it is primary. The regulations, (the code), expound what the Internal Revenue Service has held concerning the Code taking into consideration court cases, rulings, etc.
18. Internal Revenue Code, Section 501 (c) (3) - List of exempt organizations, foundations and establishment organization, etc.; organized and operated exclusively for religious purposes (the church). Restrictions - No part of the net earnings of which insures to the benefit of any private shareholder or individual, no substantial part of the activities of which is carrying on propaganda, or otherwise attempting to influence legislation, and which does not participate in, or intervene in (including the publishing or distributing of statements), any political campaign on behalf of any candidate for public office, (page 4379).
19. Regulation 1.501 (a)-1 - Exemption from taxation Section 501 (a) provides an exemption from income taxes for organizations which are described in Section 501 (c) (volume I, page 33, 431).
20. We see from the above information, that the church exists as an exempt organization under the laws of the United States of America; that is, the Church; and not the person or individuals who establish it.

7.1.4 Rules with Respect to 501 (c) (3) Organizations

21. Under the **NO LAW** concept of the First Article of the Constitution of the United States of America, is there any requirement, by law, for the church to make application for recognition of Exempt Status?
22. [Code 508](#) (a) - **New organizations** must notify the secretary that they are applying for recognition of [501](#) (c) (3) status **EXCEPT as provided** in Subsection (c), (page 4395).
23. [Code 508](#) (c) (1) (a) - **Exceptions** - mandatory exceptions - **subsection (a), shall not apply to - (A) Churches, their integrated auxiliaries, and conventions or associations of churches.**

7.1.5 Returns by Exempt Organizations

24. So far, we have established under the NO LAW concept of the First Article that: The Church is exempt by right and does not have to petition any government agency for recognition of exempt status. In fact, as stated in the above paragraph, the law ([Regulation 26 C.F.R. 1.508-1](#)(a)(3)(i)(a)), the church is exempt whether it files notice or not.
25. Let us say we have established a church and operated said church for one year. The question comes to mind: When every organization and private person is required to file an annual tax return - does the church also have to file?
26. [Section 6033](#) (a) (2) (A) **Mandatory Exceptions - Paragraph (1) shall not apply to - (i) churches.**
27. [Section 6033](#) (a) (2) (A) (i) **provides for mandatory exceptions to filing requirements for religious organizations and states that filing requirements shall not apply to "churches", their integrated auxiliaries, and conventions or associations of churches.**
28. [Section 6033](#) (a) (2) (iii) **exempts as well "the exclusive religious activities of any religious order.**
29. **Explanation: Under [Section 6033](#), your church or religious order has complete immunity to disclosure. It is not necessary for you to maintain records of any kind except for your own purpose and reasons.**
30. Can you believe it? The Congress remained true to the Supreme Law of the Land, again. The First Article says: "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion," . . . and they have **NO LAW** whatsoever.

7.1.6 Dissolution or Termination

31. People are no more than the sum total of what they think, say and do. Let us say, because of who we are and where we are emotionally, spiritually, academically, financially, and personally, we can no longer live with or otherwise support our involvement in the Church and/or the ministry. Is there any requirement for the person or persons who establish, and operate a church to notify ANY government agency of a dissolution, termination or substantial contraction of their church?
32. [Code 6043](#) (b) (1) - No return shall be required under this subsection from churches, their integrated auxiliaries, conventions or associations of churches.
33. [Regulation I, Section 6043-3](#) - Return regarding liquidation, dissolution, termination or substantial contraction or organizations exempt from taxation under 501 (a). (Volume 3, page 40, 325)
34. [Regulation I, Section 6043-3](#)(b) - Exceptions. The following organizations are not required to file the return described in paragraph (a) of this section.
35. [Regulation I, Section 6043-3](#)(b) (I) - Churches, their integrated auxiliaries, or conventions or associations of churches.
36. In terminating the Church existence, there is a form published just for that action. The number of the form is: Form 966 - E and it addresses [26 U.S.C. §6043](#) (b) of the Code and your responsibility thereunder. The title of this form is: Liquidation, dissolution, termination, or substantial contraction of organizations exempt or formerly exempt under section [501](#) (a). The Church is in [501](#)(c) (3), and every organization in (c) is also in (a). You will find in the instructions at the bottom of the page, that the Church, the integrated auxiliaries and/or conventions or associations of churches are exempted from filing this form.

7.1.7 Conclusion

37. This completes our initial consideration for the establishment, operation and termination of a church. We believe in fact, a Church established using the above information and based on the information provided, with the establishment of a church, the Church can do three (3) things: (1) Originate; (2) Operate; and (3) **Terminate (termination is non-scriptural, however is necessary for governmental peace);** without any responsibility to any agency, civil government or otherwise; to gain their approval, sanction, or any other blessings, with regard to recognition of exempt status (which is your inherent right).

38. Since a Church is mandatorily exempted from filing for recognition of exempt status and the Church is mandatorily exempted from filing any return with any government agency, you can terminate the Church without telling any government agency anything. The Church, in fact, exists within a legal null. There is NO LAW. AMEN.

7.1.8 Court decisions

39. "Religion is not confined to a sect or a ritual. The symbols of a religion to one are anathema to another. What one may regard as charity another may scorn as foolish waste. And even education is today not free from divergence of view as to its validity. Unity School of Christianity, 4 B.T.A. 61, 70 (1926).
40. Judge Brattin for the Eastern District of California, in Universal Life Church, Inc. v. United States, 372 F.Supp. 770, 776 (E.D. Cal 1974), states:

"Neither this court nor any branch of this government will consider the merits or fallacies of a religion. Nor will the court compare the beliefs, dogmas, and practices of a newly organized religion with those of an older, more established religion. Nor will the court praise or condemn a religion, however excellent or fanatical or preposterous it may seem. Were the court to do so, it would impinge upon the guarantee of the First Amendment."

41. Further, in United States v. Seeger, [380 U.S. 163](#) (Supreme Court 1965),

"we find the court addressing the concept of God and religion and holding that the test of belief in God (they put in Supreme Being) is whether a given belief that is sincere and meaningful occupies a place in the life of its possessor, parallel to that filled by the orthodox belief in God of one who is clearly religious".

Assuming the holding of the court is valid in the above cases, it then necessarily follows that any lawful means of formally observing the tenets of faith of any religious body is worship within the meaning of the tax exemption provisions.

42. In the case of Fellowship of Humanity v. Alameda County, ('57), 153 Cal A.2nd. 673, 315 P.2nd. 394, it is held that:

"The terms "religion" or "religious" in tax exemption laws should not include any reference to whether the beliefs involved are theistic or non theistic. Religion simply includes: (1) a belief, not necessarily referring to supernatural powers; (2) a cult, involving a gregarious association openly expressing the belief; (3) a system of moral practice directly resulting from an adherence to the belief; and (4) an organization within the cult designed to observe the tenets of belief. The content of the belief is of no moment."

7.2 Ordination

7.2.1 Court decisions regarding ordination

43. In Kibbe v. Antram, 4 Conn. 134, 139, we see that to "ordain" is to vest with authority - ministerial function - or sacerdotal power. Also from the same case it is established that, "the ordination" of a clergyman remains even after his separation from a church of which he once had charge, and his spiritual authority continues, although he is not settled over a particular congregation".
44. From Buttecali v. U.S.C.C.A., Tex. 130 F.2nd. 172, 174, the following rationale is stated: "Generally a duly 'ordained minister' is one who has followed a prescribed course of study of religious principles, has been consecrated to the service of living and teaching that religion through an ordination ceremony under the auspices of an established church, has been commissioned by that church as its minister in the service of GOD and generally is subject of control or discipline by a council of the church".
45. In Ruggles v. Kimball, 12 Mass. 337.338, it states: "The minister may be installed over some particular society, either incorporated or unincorporated."

7.2.2 The Making of an Ordained Christian Minister

46. First of all, we need a minister, Duly Ordained, or who may be installed and/or commissioned by the Church. This individual is usually the product of the following evolution:

A. Has accepted Jesus the Christ and his or her Lord and Savior.

- B. Professes personally that Jesus the Christ came in the flesh and was the Son or God, I John 4:1.
- C. Has or she has been anointed by the Father, who art I Heaven as an apostle, prophet, evangelist, pastor or teacher and desires to fulfill his or her calling.
- D. The Church may now ordain and give whatever written or oral confirmation it so desires.

7.3 Section III: Christian Leadership

- 47. The RULERS of each Christian church is: its governing Board of Elders. This board is limited as to what it can do by law and must forever and always struggle to remain above and beyond reproach. If they don't; they will endure a world of trouble and personal pain from bureaucratic agencies, established and operated by persons who have nothing but time to create and disseminate trouble, problems and pain. This Board of Elders is further limited by the organizations creative documents (i.e., see Church charter and by-laws).
- 48. We have already seen that case law supports any decision a Church makes, regarding ordination and the final decision as to form and function should be left up to the Elders of each church.

7.4 Religion

7.4.1 What is Religion?

- 49. It would appear from the above, that what is "religious" and/or "religion" depends upon a person's personal belief and not upon any organized or official stand. One's concept of the a Supreme Being" cannot be subjected to evaluative criteria; as long as it is sincere, meaningful, and occupies a place in his life equal to that concept of God which a person of an orthodox persuasion might hold. Now, before you perform brain surgery (and let's face it, that is what you, the minister, witch doctor, and/or politician, do - operate on the minds of men), it would be well for you to: "Study, to show yourself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed rightly dividing the word or truth." ([II Timothy 2:15](#)).
- 50. In **Reinhart**, 9 Ohio S & C. P. Dec. 441 ,442, "The moment an attempt is made to limit or restrict ordination to some special form of ceremony, we begin to discriminate between the diverse modes and forms of ordination *practiced* by the various religious societies. The laws of Ohio make no discrimination in any respect between Catholic, Gentile, Jewish, or any other religious societies or denominations; much less do they attempt to prescribe any mode or form of ministerial ordination, which is defined in the Standard Dictionary as "the act or rite of admitting and setting apart to the Christian ministry or the holy orders, especially in the Roman Catholic, Anglican, and Greek church's consecration to the ministry by the laying on of hands of a bishop or bishop; in other churches, consecration by a presbytery synod, or council of ministers." It has been the practice of this court, therefore, to grant the license to authorize the solemnization of marriages to duly commissioned officers in the Salvation Army who were engaged under such priests, Jewish rabbis, teachers and ministers of spiritualistic philosophy, and in fact all persons who can prove to the satisfaction of the court that they have been duly appointed or recognized in the manner required by the regulations of their respective denomination, and are devoting themselves generally to the work of officiating and ministering in the religious interest and affairs of such societies or bodies"; thru ordination.
- 51. See also the **Book of Concord**, which contains the Confessions of the Evangelical Lutheran Church, and dates back to 1523 A.D., translated by Theodore G. Tappert, For-tress Press, 1959, under the General Index: **ORDINATION** - "as a sacrament", on page 212.11; "ordination by heretics are valid", on page 314.3; "the right of the church to call, elect, and ordain ministers", on page 331 .67; "the bishops' right to ordain", on page 330.62; "the popes' right to ordain", on page 320.5; etc.

7.4.2 Boiling it down

- 52. From the above it is clear that: an ordination is only a recognition by some religious society, (the congregation), publicly proclaiming that said individual is vested with spiritual authority; a right which that individual had prior to public proclamation. If, after once having been ordained, a minister leaves his church and congregation, his ministerial authority does NOT cease even though he is no longer physically tied to that initial religious (church) body. Generally, most ministers have studied and are under the authority of some governing body. Whether the church is incorporated or unincorporated, the state has no authority whatsoever in the internal affairs of the church. And finally, the form of the ordination and the ceremony thereof means very little when we take into consideration all the other religious organizations in the United States - the rites of one religious body are considered just as credible as any other religious body.

7.5 Churches and Taxation

7.5.1 The Law

53. The law requires every taxpayer to maintain records that will enable him to complete an accurate and complete return (see Internal Revenue Service publications [334](#), [552](#) and [583](#)). However, the church is a tax exempt organization by right and is not considered to be a taxpayer, even though it operates as a separate legal entity which can buy, sell, rent, own real property, do any and all kinds of business, as well as sue and be sued just like a natural born person.

7.5.2 Related Church Business

54. The church operates generally on an exempt basis. This is, exempt from property tax, (some states have a qualifying procedure, so you must check with your local county tax assessor), exempt from state sales tax and state income tax in most cases. (You should check with your individual state taxing authority, as this also varies from state to state). Exempt from Federal Withholding, FICA and FUTA taxes for its ministers (see Internal Revenue Service [Publication 15 circular E](#)), exempt from Retail Federal Excise Tax and finally, exempt from Federal Income Tax on its exempt purposes (see Internal Revenue Service [Publications 598](#) and [1828](#)).

7.5.3 Specific Exemptions to Unrelated Church Business

55. Department of the Treasury, Internal Revenue Service [Publication 1828](#): Certain Income - producing activities are **exempted** from tax even though they may be from an ongoing, unrelated business. These exceptions are: (1) Activities in which substantially all the work is performed for the church by unpaid volunteers. (2) Activities carried on by the church primarily for the convenience of its members, students or employees. (3) Selling merchandise, substantially all of which has been received by the church as gifts or contributions. (4) Generally, dividends, interest, annuities, royalties, and capital gains and losses. (5) Generally, rents from real property. Examples of Exceptions: A church holds a monthly bingo game. If substantially all the work is done by unpaid volunteers, the income is not taxed. Similarly, if a church regularly holds fund-raising dinners, open to the public, the income is **not taxed if** substantially all the work is done by unpaid volunteers.
56. The specific exceptions of dividends, interest, annuities, royalties, and capital gains and losses, are aimed at excluding passive income from tax and taxing income from active businesses. For example, if a church owns stock in a taxable business, dividends from the business are not subject to the **tax**.
57. Under certain circumstances, however, property acquired by a church for its use for exempt purposes in the future is not treated as "debt-financed." An example of this is a church purchasing land by mortgage for a new church building and renting the land while collection a building fund. As long as the exempt use of the property begins within 15 years, any rental income from the real property falls within the exemption and is not **taxable**.

7.5.4 Returns by Exempt Churches

58. [26 U.S.C. Section 6033](#) (a)(2) (A)(i) ~ Generally, the "church" is mandatorily excepted from filing an annual Federal Tax Return (that is Form 990-A), which all other [501\(c\) \(3\)](#) organizations are required to file.
59. This does not apply to the unrelated trade or business of a church however. This is brought to light in the regulations as [Regulation 1 , Section 6033-1\(I\)\(1\)](#) which states: "Certain organizations (i.e. churches) otherwise exempt under section [501](#) (a) and described in [501](#) (c) (3) are required to file a Federal Tax Return on Form 990T, on unrelated trade and business."

7.5.5 Where are We?

60. From the above we may conclude the following: (1) churches may or may not keep permanent books and records. (2) These may include: records, and inventories sufficient to show specifically the items of: (A) **Gross Income**, or, (B) Receipt (contributions, gifts, etc.) (C) Disbursements (expenses). If said church is involved in unrelated trade and business, it must keep permanent books and records relating specifically to the unrelated trade and business.

7.5.6 The Internal Revenue Code

61. [SECTION 6033](#) (a) exempts religious organizations from the need for filing returns of any kind. [Section 6033](#) (a)(2) (A)(i) provides for mandatory exceptions to filing requirements for religious organizations and states: **that filing requirements shall not apply to churches, their integrated auxiliaries, and conventions or associations of churches.** [Section 6033](#) (a) (2) (A) (iii) exempts as well the exclusively religious activities of any religious order.
62. EXPLANATION: Under [Section 6033](#), your church or religious order has complete immunity to disclosure. It is not necessary for **the church to maintain records of any kind except for your own purposes and reasons.**
63. [SECTION 107](#), in the case of a minister of the gospel or other spiritual material, **gross income does not include:** 1) the rental value of a home furnished to him as part of his compensation; or 2) the rental allowance paid to him as part of his compensation to the **extent used by the minister to rent or provide a home.**
64. EXPLANATION: In order to qualify for the exclusion, the home or rental allowance must be provided as remuneration for services which are ordinarily the duties, of a minister of the gospel or other spiritual material. The rental allowance may be used for the rent of a home, the purchase of a home, and for **expenses directly related to** providing a home. Expenses for food and servants are not considered for this purpose to be directly related to providing a home.
65. [SECTION 3401](#)(a) (9) provides that the definition of **the term "wages for tax withholding purposes does not include remuneration paid"** for services performed by a duly ordained, commissioned or licensed minister of a church in the exercise of his ministry or by a member of a religious order in the exercise of duties required by such order; etc."
66. EXPLANATION: Internal Revenue Service regulations provide guidelines for Internal Revenue Service employees to help them understand the Internal Revenue Code. Internal Revenue Service [Regulation 31.3401\(a\)\(9\)-1](#) states: "Service performed by a member of a religious order in the exercise of duties required by such order includes all duties required of the member by the order. The nature or extent of such service is **IMMATERIAL** so long as it is a service that the minister is directed or required to perform by ecclesiastical superiors.
67. **FOR EXAMPLE:** If Father McLaughlin is directed by his order to work for the federal government in the Office of the President, then his employer (in this case the federal government) is not under any compulsion whatsoever to withhold either federal income taxes or social security taxes. A member of a religious order may be required by his order to be an Advisor to the President; a pilot, or a bank loan officer. The regulation states that the nature or extent of such service is **IMMATERIAL**.
68. [SECTION 170](#) provides that up to 50% of an individual's Adjusted Gross Income (**AGI**) **is deductible for contributions to religious** and charitable organizations. The "General Rule" allows tax deductible status for contributions to "a church or a convention or association of churches, etc.".
69. EXPLANATION: A person with an Adjusted Gross Income of \$30,000 may contribute up to \$15,000 and claim such a deduction. Other subsections of [Section 170](#) provide for donations of income-producing assets and also for the Unlimited Charitable Deduction sometimes known as the **"Nun's Rule"**.
70. [SECTION 1402](#) (c) (4) provides that "the performance of service by a duly ordained, commissioned, or licensed minister of a church in the exercise of his ministry or by a member of a religious order in the exercise of duties required by such order", is not **considered a "trade or business" when used with reference to self-employment or net earnings from self-employment.**
71. EXPLANATION: An auto mechanic, gardener, or medical doctor may be self-employed, if the religious order of which one is a member **directs one to undertake duties** in one's field of training or experience, as a self-employed person, then **any income received not taxable as income from a "trade or business"**.
72. [IRS PUBLICATION 15](#), 1978, Circular E, **EMPLOYER'S TAX GUIDE**, is **distributed** free of charge by the Internal Revenue Service. On page 11, you will find that "Members of religious orders who have taken a vow of poverty **performing duties required by the order" are exempt from "in-come tax withholding" and from "social security"**.
73. [SECTION 1402](#) (e) exempts "a member of a religious order who has taken a vow of poverty as a member of such order" from taxes under the Federal Insurance Contributions (sic) Act, (i.e. FICA or social security). There is no requirement that you file for this exemption from social security tax. The exemption is automatic when you are a member of a religious order, who has taken a vow of poverty as a member of your order.
74. Any person, including any government official, within the jurisdiction of the Constitution of the united States of America, who acts to prefer one religion to any other in an official capacity, is acting in the violation of the Constitution of the united States of America. At the very least, a government employee may be dismissed for violating his oath of office to uphold the Constitution of the united States of America and he or she may be subject to civil and criminal penalties, with fines up to \$10,000 or imprisonment up to five years, or both.

7.6 Questions and Answers

75. Question: CAN THE CHURCH PAY FOR HEALTH INSURANCE IF I AM THE MINISTER?

Answer: YES. If the Board of Elders votes that the minister and his family should be covered with such insurance. You may vote to have the Church reimburse the members for all the medical, hospital, dental, and other health care including medications, provided such coverage is for all family members and intended for the Church by taking care of the health of the Minister.

76. Question: CAN THE CHURCH PAY FOR LIFE INSURANCE IF I AM THE MINISTER?

Answer: YES. If the Church is made the beneficiary in the policy and the coverage is voted on by the Board of Elders.

77. Question: CAN I DONATE TO THE CHURCH, IF I AM THE MINISTER AND A MEMBER OF THE BOARD OF ELDERS?

Answer: YES. The law says you may donate "up to 50% of your taxable income to a recognized Church of your choice". "You have a right to a religion and the right to fund the religious entity of your choice".

78. Question: CAN THE CHURCH PAY THE UTILITIES IF MY HOME IS THE PARSONAGE?

Answer: Yes. The Board of Elders of the Church may vote to have the Church pay a reasonable part of the utilities or all.

79. Question: DO I GET ANY KIND OF PERSONAL EXEMPTION IF MY HOME IS USED AS THE PARSONAGE AND FOR CHURCH MEETINGS?

Answer: YES. You are entitled to the value of that part of the house used by the Church, the same as if you rented that portion of the house.

80. Question: HOW OFTEN DOES A CHURCH HAVE TO MEET?

Answer: Generally, Churches meet on a weekly basis. However, there is no rule in the law, so it may be assumed that the meetings are so spaced as to be reasonable for the religious purpose of the Church. We recommend weekly services. A Church meeting is when two (2) or more people congregate for a religious purpose.

81. Question: HOW OFTEN DOES THE BOARD OF ELDERS MEET?

Answer: Usually once or twice a year. Under certain circumstances, your Board of Elders may vote to meet several times throughout the year.

82. Question: HOW MANY MEMBERS OF THE BOARD OF ELDERS MUST BE PRESENT TO HAVE A LEGAL MEETING?

Answer: At least two (2), out of three (3), (a quorum).

83. Question: IS IT NECESSARY TO KEEP MINUTES OF BOARD OF ELDERS MEETINGS?

Answer: Only if you desire. If so Everything done by a Church would be done by RESOLUTION, voted on and passed by the Board of Elders. You need record only those things which did receive a majority vote in the Board of Elders meeting.

84. Question: WHO DECIDES WHICH MEMBERS OF THE BOARD OF ELDERS MAY SIGN CHECKS FOR THE CHURCH?

Answer: The Board of Elders makes this decision and it is very important to record the vote in the minutes.

85. Question: CAN I TAKE PARSONAGE OFF THE TAX ROLLS IF THE CHURCH OWNS THE PROPERTY?

Answer: No property ever comes off the tax rolls. Property may be exempt from property taxes if it can be proved that the property is used EXCLUSIVELY for religious purposes. Check this with your local tax authority for requirements.

86. Question: WHAT OTHER FORMS OF INCOME MAY THE CHURCH RECEIVE TAX FREE?

Answer: The Church may receive any form of donations. The Church may receive any form of "passive investment" such as: Real Estate, Stocks, Bonds, Mortgages or Bank Interest. The Church can sponsor any kind of a fund raising event.

87. Question: DOES A CHURCH HAVE TO FILE A TAX RETURN TO THE STATE OR FEDERAL GOVERNMENT?

Answer: NO. An un-incorporated, non 501(c)(3) Church is a mandatory exemption from this requirement. See 26 USC § 508(c)

88. Question: WHAT HAPPENS TO THE CHURCH ASSETS WHEN THE PASTOR DIES?

Answer: Your church is operated by the Board of Elders. Upon your death, as pastor/founder/minister, the remaining Board of Elder members simply appoints a new minister and the Church goes on indefinitely. If all the members of the Church should die, including the entire Board of Elders, and all Church assets were completely abandoned, the assets would. All Church assets may be donated to a designated Charity or Church as previously voted upon by the Elders. It must make a lateral move.

89. Question: DO I HAVE TO PUT ALL OF MY PROPERTY INTO THE NAME OF THE CHURCH?

Answer: You can put ALL or none or as little as you want to in the Church name. If you take the vow of poverty, you should put it in the name of your spouse or donate your worldly possessions to anyone of your choice.

90. Question: HOW DO I PROVE MY CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE CHURCH?

Answer: You should write check from your personal checking account for the amount each month. Then at the end of each tax year, photocopy both the front and the back of the checks and receipts. Attach the photocopies to your copy of Form 1040.

91. Question: HOW SHOULD ANY CHECK BE MADE OUT?

Answer: Pay to the order of: the Name of the Church.

92. Question: HOW SHOULD THE CHECKS BE SIGNED ON THE BACK (when they are deposited)?

Answer: "The Name of the Church, For Deposit Only."

93. Question: SHOULD I ALSO SIGN MY NAME ON THE BACK OF THE CHECKS?

Answer: **No.** It is not necessary.

94. Question: HOW MANY PEOPLE CAN BE MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH AND HOW FEW?

Answer: You need a minimum of two (2) Elders (members). (You, your spouse or another). You can have as many members in the Church as are interested in being members. If there are particular concerns as to a potential legal attack you may want to consider that Elders be established from three (3) or more households as scripture tells us that a cord of three is not quickly broken.

7.7 Conclusions

Religious Freedom is Your RIGHT!
It is up to YOU to protect it.

8. APPENDIX C: FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS (FAQs) ABOUT OUR MINISTRY

This section contains answers to the most Frequently Asked Questions (FAQs) about our ministry. You can also find this page on our website at:

<http://sedm.org/FAQs/FAQs.htm>

FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS (FAQS)

[Back to home](#)


 [Web capture of this page](#) (right click and select "Save As"). Includes active hotlinks for offline use

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

IMPORTANT NOTE: Please visit the [SEDM Forums](#) under "[Questions and Answers from Ministry Members to Ministry Staff](#)" for answers to questions not indicated on this page. You must be a [Member](#) in order to post to the [SEDM Forums](#), or to read everything but the Questions section, but [joining our ministry is free](#). Your questions must conform with our [Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017](#) or they will be ignored or rejected or deleted from the [Member Forums](#). Please do not submit your questions to our Contact Us page, but rather join our [Member Forums](#) and post your questions there instead. We would like to avoid having to answer the same questions over and over that are already answered either here or in our [Member Forums](#). Thank you for respecting our sovereignty by minimizing demands upon our time in supporting this website so that we can deliver services to you at the lowest effort and lowest cost possible.

0. [QUESTIONS ABOUT THE EFFECTIVENESS OF OUR MATERIALS, MEMBERSHIP, OR THE BENEFITS OF MEMBERSHIP:](#)

- 0.01 [I am on the verge of becoming a member, but I would like to know the benefits of membership and if I can be helped?](#)
- 0.02 [Do you have any information about successes of your users in using the educational materials offered on the SEDM website?](#)
- 0.03 [Do you have any statistics on the "performance" or "effectiveness" of your response letters? I'd like to know more about what I'm getting.](#)
- 0.04 [Are Bivens Actions effective and worth the trouble? Why is IMF Decoding important, and does your Master File Decoder program decode them?](#)
- 0.05 [I am a member of a religious group that does not believe in fellowshiping with other groups so I can't sign your Member Agreement. How can I obtain your materials without signing your member agreement?](#)
- 0.06 [I don't meet all of the requirements for membership identified in the a Member Agreement. Can you make an exception for me?](#)
- 0.07 [Your Member Agreement is only signed by the Member and not the Ministry. Doesn't this mean it is not enforceable in court?](#)
- 0.08 [I am having trouble faxing the membership application to you. May I send it to you via email instead?](#)
- 0.09 [Why do people need to consent to such a long Member Agreement in order to "USE" your materials or services to dispute a tax liability?](#)
- 0.10 [How would one be able to benefit as a Non- Resident Non-Person? Am I denying that I was born in the U.S.?](#)
- 0.11 [I'm confused about contradictions with your approach to obtaining or using your materials. Please clarify.](#)
- 0.12 [Is there someone in my area who I could talk to or ask questions about a specific document or process on your website?](#)
- 0.13 [I need winning court cases as authorities that prove your materials will work. Can you provide this?](#)
- 0.14 [I have a job with the state or federal government. Can I still be a member or do I need to quit?](#)

1. [REQUESTS FOR SERVICES OR ASSISTANCE:](#)

- 1.01 [What do you tell "taxpayers" who need help or want to use your materials?](#)
- 1.02 [I need a lawyer to represent me in court with the IRS. Can you recommend one in my area?](#)
- 1.03 [I would like to sign up to your "program". Please tell me what I need.](#)
- 1.04 [I need urgent help. I have been exempt from taxes since 2001. The IRS has created my 2001 tax forms, filling in the information they know of, and sent it to me for signature. It declares that I own the IRS almost \\$4,000.00 and it is due in 60 days. Please HELP! The phone number listed is my cell phone and I am reachable at the number 24/7!](#)
- 1.05 [I'm facing tax problems for the years 2001,2002,2003. I've filed returns for those years and paid \\$5.00 for each year. Will going through the Master File Decoding process for those years be effective? What is the cost for a single filer to go through this process? \(Full Service\)](#)
- 1.06 [Do you offer services or help with a specific problem rather than just educating people?](#)
- 1.07 [Do you offer state or federal tax lien or levy removal?](#)
- 1.08 [I am in a severe financial bind and desperately need one of your offerings because I'm being persecuted by the government. I can't afford to meet the suggested donation amount for the item or service I need and was wondering if there is a way you can arrange a special discount in my particular case?](#)
- 1.09 [I received an Federal Letter number XXXX\(SC\) and I'm not sure if the response you have will work for me. Can you offer an opinion or give advice about whether letter XXXX will work for me?](#)
- 1.10 [A state that I used to be domiciled in has been levying my pay in another state. Can they do that legally?](#)
- 1.11 [I want to become a Member and I need you to help me prepare a 1040 return to get all my money back from the IRS. Can you help me?](#)
- 1.12 [I am facing a willful failure to file prosecution. Can you point me at information and resources that will help me prepare a defense in court?](#)
- 1.13 [My private employer is trying to FORCE me to provide a Social Security Number, a Taxpayer Identification Number, or a W-9 form.](#)

[What can I do to respond to this?](#)

- 1.14 [I am marrying a foreign wife and I want to protect her rights and avoid all the government fraud paperwork. Is there a way to marry her without a license and what should I look out for in this process.](#)
- 1.15 [Do you have any information on professional licensing? How can I legally operate without one?](#)
- 1.16 [Why won't you answer my question? You said you can't give legal advice and therefore can't answer it.](#)
- 1.17 [I want to continue receiving Social Security, Medicare, SSI, or other government checks or "benefits" but also no longer want to be subject to federal jurisdiction or venue or be a "taxpayer". Can you help?](#)
- 1.18 [I sent in the Legal Notice of Change in Citizenship/Domicile, Form #10.001 and the Dept. of State sent me a LAME response. What should I do?](#)
- 1.19 [I have a loan or debt I want to cancel. Can you point me to the information on your website that deals with this.](#)
- 1.20 [The IRS is unlawfully levying my Social Security Benefits. Do you have a remedy for me?](#)
- 1.21 [I'm a "bogus taxpayer". Do you have a program or process to help me become a "nontaxpayer" and can you assist me with that process?](#)
- 1.22 [I would either like to get a tax collection due process hearing or am preparing for an upcoming one. Do you have information to help someone in my circumstance?](#)
- 1.23 [I have been studying sovereignty and would like to ask some questions. Can I call?](#)
- 1.24 [I am accessing the information on your website and my system appears to lock up. I am under the gun and need to view the materials on your website. What should I do?](#)

2. **ORDERING, DONATION, AND REFUND ISSUES:**

- 2.01 [I don't have a Mastercard or Visa credit or debit card and I don't want to get one. I don't want my personal information in anyone's database because my privacy is important to me. I'd rather send you a money order or a personal check. Can you accommodate that?](#)
- 2.02 [Do you accept postal or cash or money order donations?](#)
- 2.03 [When I try to donate online using my debit card, the transaction is repeatedly rejected by your website. Why is this?](#)
- 2.04 [How do the conversions work between U.S. and Canadian dollars when I donate to your ministry?](#)
- 2.05 [I HATE electronic books \(ebooks\) and I don't know how to use them or open them or get them printed. Can you send me a paper copy instead?](#)
- 2.06 [I obtained an earlier or older version of one of your books or software or CDs. Can I have a free upgrade to the new version or do you have a discounted upgrade program for previous customers?](#)
- 2.07 [I can't order anything from the Ministry Bookstore or make an online donation. Every time I do and go to checkout, the shopping cart shows that it's empty.](#)
- 2.08 [I received a state tax notice or Federal Letter or notice that I can't find a response for on your website. Is there a way to have you make one for me?](#)
- 2.09 [Every time I go to the Ministry Bookstore to make a donation, it has memorized the information of the other user of my computer. How do I change the information so that it has my information instead of him or her?](#)
- 2.10 [How do I buy response letters and pay for them?](#)
- 2.11 [Some of your services offerings, such as Full Service IMF decoding, don't have suggested donation amounts listed. How can I find out what the cost is and why can't I add these services to my shopping cart?](#)
- 2.12 [How come I never got the usual confirmation email from SEDM telling me how to download the electronic book I ordered within a few minutes after I placed my order?](#)
- 2.13 [I tried downloading and installing one of the decompression utilities you recommend, but it doesn't successfully decompress the ZIP file that contains my electronic response letter or eBook. What should I do?](#)
- 2.14 [I'm uncomfortable about getting a response letter sight unseen. Can you let me "preview" the whole letter before I get it?](#)
- 2.15 [I want to get your Tax Fraud Prevention Manual but I have a slow dial-up line. Can you send me a CD instead of me taking forever to download it?](#)
- 2.16 [I was double-debited for an item I got from your Ministry Bookstore or I ordered something from your website and it will not be useful for my situation. Can I get a refund of my donation or a part of it?](#)
- 2.17 [Your website donation amounts are in Canadian Dollars. Where can I find the exchange rate from U.S. dollars to Canadian Dollars?](#)
- 2.18 [After I select the items I want, add to cart, and checkout, I get errors when your site takes me to the payment provider \(Egold, etc\). What is the matter?](#)
- 2.19 [How do I make a donation to the ministry? I don't see a "donate" button anywhere?](#)
- 2.20 [Are any of your Ministry Bookstore materials ever offered for free to anyone?](#)
- 2.21 [I ordered an older version of one of your software programs, such as the MF Decoder. How do I upgrade this without getting a whole new version?](#)
- 2.22 [I ordered a version of a book or item that is no longer available on this website. What is my upgrade path to the latest version of these materials?](#)

3. **SHIPPING ISSUES:**

- 3.01 [I ordered something a long time ago and have not yet received it. When is it going to ship?](#)
- 3.02 [I ordered my CD or DVD 8 days ago and still haven't received it. Did you forget about me? I'm anxious to receive the information you sent.](#)
- 3.03 [I just received my order in the mail, but some things are missing. Are they on back order or will they be shipped separately.](#)

3.04 [How can I check the status of the shipping for my order online? Where do I go on your website to do that?](#)

4. [DOWNLOADING, FAXING, OR USUABILITY ISSUES:](#)

- 4.01 [I don't have \\$29.95 to buy WINZIP. Is there another program I can use to unzip your electronic books and response letters that is free?](#)
- 4.02 [I obtained an Federal Response Letter from SEDM in Microsoft Word format. I need the password to edit my final copy. Can you provide it?](#)
- 4.03 [I obtained one of your downloadable books or other items and I can't download it successfully. What should I do?](#)
- 4.04 [I'm having trouble filling in the IRS Service Center Employee or Employee ID field on my Federal Response Letter. What needs to be put there?](#)
- 4.05 [The DVD movie disc I received works fine up to a point and then it freezes. I'd like to be able to watch the whole movie. I think my disc might be defective. What should I do? Can I get a replacement disc?](#)
- 4.06 [I received my CD of the Family Guardian Website today and it will not open. Is there something special that I may be overlooking?](#)
- 4.07 [I lost or can't find one of the downloadable items I obtained from your website or my computer crashed and I don't have it anymore. Can you copy it back up to your website and reactivate the link so I can download it again?](#)
- 4.08 [I got one of your response letters and followed the directions, but it will not fill in the worksheet information into the letters when I hit the "Preview" button nor will the "Print" button work. What am I doing wrong?](#)
- 4.09 [I'm having trouble viewing the Acrobat PDF documents on your website or in the response letter I got from you. What version did you use and can I get a free reader somewhere on the Internet?](#)
- 4.10 [I got one of your response letters and after I fill in the worksheet and hit the "Print Preview" button, it asks me for a "Project Password"? What am I doing wrong and how can I fix this problem?](#)
- 4.11 [I just received the MF Decoder CD in the mail that I requested. I don't know what to do with the CD, or nothing happens when I insert it into my CD/DVD drive. How do I use it?](#)
- 4.12 [I am having trouble with the MF Decoder Import function and the Automated Rebuttal Letter. Both are asking me for a password and there is no place to type them in.](#)
- 4.13 [I am having serious trouble faxing to your fax machine. Your fax machine drops everything after page 10, or doesn't receive all the pages I sent](#)
- 4.14 [Are your forms usable in a legal proceeding, and are they admissible as evidence in a legal proceeding? The Disclaimer would appear to indicate otherwise.](#)
- 4.15 [The PDF documents and forms on your website are password locked and copy protected so that they cannot be edited or changed. Can you give me the password so I can either edit it or make it into an editable Microsoft Word file?](#)
- 4.16 [Sometimes when I click on a link that take me to a page within your bookstore, I get an "Internal Server Error" error message. Is there a problem with your server and can you fix it?](#)
- 4.17 [The copy or duplication center \(such as Fedex/Kinkos\) I went to told me that they cannot print your materials without your explicit written permission. Where can I find that permission on your website?](#)
- 4.18 [I faxed my Membership Agreement in recently. Why didn't you email me the password to the Member Subscriptions area?](#)
- 4.19 [When I click on a link on one of the pages such as the Forms Page, I get a username and password prompt. Am I doing something wrong?](#)

5. [INFORMATIONAL QUESTIONS:](#)

- 5.01 [What does it take to go into business decoding IMF's for other people? Do you have a training or mentorship program?](#)
- 5.02 [The About Us page of your website says you don't prepare or assist in the preparation of returns for any one. Are there any educational materials on other free websites which might help me to submit tax returns that won't jeopardize my status as a "nontaxpayer" and "non-resident non-person"?](#)
- 5.03 [Do you have any info for setting up a corporation sole or any types of trusts? I could not find anything directly. If not, where would you recommend possibly looking?](#)
- 5.04 [I'm a busy businessperson and/or family person. I don't have time to read ALL of your voluminous materials. Can you boil it down to a few select important things so I can get the gist of your website?](#)
- 5.05 [Can you help people stop withholding or deal with their employers on their behalf?](#)
- 5.06 [What can those do who live in the District of Columbia regarding federal tax liability? What is their recourse since the United States is domiciled within the District of Columbia-- ten square mile.](#)
- 5.07 [I have several questions about the concept of sovereignty which are listed below. Can you answer them?](#)
- 5.08 [How do your offerings compare with_____?](#)
- 5.09 [I'm a foreigner who has been in this country for over ____ years. Can I become a "national" and a "non-resident non-person"?](#)
- 5.10 [How do licensed professionals get their sovereignty back? I'm a licensed _____ and it is unclear how to function without a license.](#)
- 5.11 [How do I open a checking account or bank account without a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?](#)
- 5.12 [Is it possible to quit Social Security and still be a "taxpayer"?](#)
- 5.13 [I'm a pastor who mistakenly applied for IRC 501\(c\)\(3\) status. Can this be undone?](#)
- 5.14 [How did you learn about these Sovereignty things? Where can I learn?](#)
- 5.15 [Your information and tools seem to be geared towards Americans who are born within and domiciled within states of the Union. What differences occur in the case of foreign nationals who are visiting here?](#)
- 5.16 [Why do you bother quoting the corrupt federal courts in your materials? They are irrelevant because they aren't article III courts.](#)
- 5.17 [Can some one answer my question one way or another? I'm just a working man who works with his hands. Barely graduated from](#)

[high school. Do I have to pay income tax or not??? Can't under stand all the legal terms they use. need it in plain English words.](#)

6. [QUESTIONS ABOUT US OR CONTACTING US:](#)

- 6.01 [I left a message at your 800 number, but you never returned my call or if you did, you didn't leave a phone number on my answering machine. Why is this?](#)
- 6.02 [Your CD and DVD offerings are copyrighted. Do I have your permission to copy them if I want to send in a copy attached to a piece of correspondence that I am sending to someone inside the government so that I don't have to buy another copy every time I want the government to have your information?](#)
- 6.03 [I noticed your suggested donation amount looks like it raised on Sept. 11, 2004 on all your materials. Why did you do this?](#)
- 6.04 [Are there any circumstances in which you would cooperate with the government in shutting down this website?](#)
- 6.05 [I thought your website said you are not selling anything but in order to get your manual and books I need to make a donation. What's the difference?](#)
- 6.06 [What do you think about _____?](#)
- 6.07 [I'm having trouble faxing to your 800 number. Is there a problem with your fax machine?](#)
- 6.08 [I think what you are doing is great and a righteous cause. However, why the need for at least the appearance of secrecy?](#)
- 6.09 [Is your ministry a cult? Some people have said it might appear that way.](#)
- 6.10 [I found some errors in your materials. Would you like me to notify you of them as I find them so you can fix them?](#)
- 6.11 [I have been studying the works of others for years, many of whom would appear to be prosecuted for arguments similar to those found on this website. Why do you think your approach is different or better than theirs?](#)



[0. Questions about the effectiveness of our materials, membership, or the benefits of membership:](#)





If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Questions about the effectiveness of our materials, membership, or the benefits of membership](#)

[QUESTION 0.01:](#)

Question 0.01: I am on the verge of becoming a member, but I would like to know the benefits of membership and if I can be helped?

Answer 0.01: Our  [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](#) (Section 4, item 8) and our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) (Section 3.8) make it abundantly clear that no one in the ministry is authorized to promise anything or share subjective opinions about the "benefits" of our strictly religious and educational materials and information. God already told you what the "benefits" are in [Deut. 28:1-14](#), within his "[protection franchise](#)" and law called the Bible. Aren't you reading your Bible?

The goal is not to be personally "helped" in an earthly or physical way, but achieving salvation by honoring and obeying God and  [His laws](#), and man's laws to the extent that they don't conflict with  [God's laws](#). If personal or financial benefit is more important to you than loving your neighbor by learning and following  [God's law](#) and [man's law](#), then you are on the wrong website because you are an idolator who worships money or prosperity and not God. Jesus said that where a man's treasure is, there his heart will be also. [Matt. 6:19-21](#). Is God your treasure or is wealth your treasure? If you are approaching membership with the attitude of "what's in it for me", then you have the wrong motive and are discouraged from becoming a [Member](#) (see [Matt. 26:15](#)). Our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) and our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) also both make it abundantly clear that the purpose of this website is exclusively to glorify and worship the one and only God through obedience, truth, legal education and activism and *not* personal gain or economic benefit. Our goal is to love our neighbor by learning and obeying God's laws and thereby DO JUSTICE as [Micah 6:8](#) requires. It is only through our own weakness and persecution in satisfying that great commission of our Lord that God can be glorified. It is only by our denying self and placing God ABOVE self through our actions and choices that this ministry and this website can even be thought of as a religious ministry in any sense of the word. You probably know that, but you just want to tempt us and test us like the Pharisees did to Jesus to see if we also know it because you are probably from the government/Satan and want to discredit and persecute us:

*"And lest I should be exalted above measure by the abundance of the Revelation, **a thorn in the flesh [the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupt government] was given to me, a messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I be exalted above measure. Concerning this thing I pleaded with the Lord three times that it might depart from me. And He said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness." Therefore most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake. For when I am weak, then I am strong.**"*
[\[2 Cor. 12:7-10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

*My brethren, **count it all joy when you fall into various trials, knowing that the testing of your faith produces***

patience. But let patience have its perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing. If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, who gives to all liberally and without reproach, and it will be given to him. But let him ask in faith, with no doubting [of US or your own understanding of man's law illuminated by the Holy Spirit], for he who doubts [God's provision] is like a wave of the sea driven and tossed by the wind. For let not that man suppose that he will receive anything from the Lord; he is a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways."
[James 1:2-8, Bible, NKJV]

Your question reveals that you may be unwilling to allow yourself to be weak and vulnerable, and thereby exercise faith in God instead of trusting man/mammon/government. Do you not want to trust God or give God any room to operate in your life? Do you not want to carry the cross of Jesus as He requires of you in [Matt. 10:34-39](#)? It sounds to us like you may want **insurance**, not salvation or education. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for an article on this subject. If that is the case, you need faith and trust in God, not help from us. Is Jesus your Savior and indemnification from the liability for Hell but **NOT** your Lord and the object of your supreme **allegiance** **and** worship/obedience? Jesus isn't your Sovereign Lord and He isn't above all the other idols you worship unless you are willing to risk persecution, pain, financial loss in obedience to Him and thereby forsake your other idols. In that case, you are worshipping a false religion and we don't want you in this ministry. How can God show His face if you give Him no room to work miracles in your life? Jesus said in [Matt. 6:25-34](#) not to worry about tomorrow, and you seem worried. That kind of fear is of the devil, not the Lord.

"But seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things [security, prosperity, and protection] shall be added to you."
[Matt. 6:33, Bible, NKJV]

If Jesus had only looked on His ministry based on the personal or financial benefit to Him and not others, do you think we would still be hearing about and reading about and following Him today? Instead, when the money changers took over the Ministry, he was furious.

"But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and harmful lusts which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows."
[1 Tim. 6:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

Then God said to him: **"Because you have asked this thing, and have not asked long life for yourself, nor have asked riches for yourself, nor have asked the life of your enemies, but have asked for yourself understanding to discern justice, behold, I have done according to your words: see, I have given you a wise and understanding heart, so that there has not been anyone like you before you, nor shall any like you arise after you. And I have also given you what you have not asked: both riches and honor, so that there shall not be anyone like you among the kings [Sovereigns] all your days. So if you walk in My ways, to keep My statutes and My commandments, as your father David walked, then I will lengthen your days."**
[1 Kings 3:11-14, Bible, NKJV]

And when a sorcerer proposed to abuse the power of God to earn money, he was strongly rebuked, just as we rebuke all those who pursue this ministry for the sake of money.

*And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Spirit was given, **he offered them money, saying, "Give me this power also, that anyone on whom I lay hands may receive the Holy Spirit."***

*But Peter said to him, **"Your money perish with you, because you thought that the gift of God could be purchased with money! You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in the sight of God. Repent therefore of this your wickedness, and pray God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and bound by iniquity."***

Then Simon answered and said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken may come upon me."
[Acts 8:18-24, Bible, NKJV]



SEDM is a Ministry, a religious Fellowship, and an activism group. People can't and don't join bona-fide, legitimate religious ministries for selfish or economic reasons, but exclusively for spiritual reasons. The only legitimate spiritual reason identified in the Bible and the one mentioned in the [Ten Commandments](#) is love and obedience to God. The [Bible Book of Ecclesiastes](#) says "this is man's all".

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter:

Fear God and keep His commandments,
For this is man's all.



*For God will bring every work into judgment,
Including every secret thing,
Whether good or evil."*

[\[Eccl. 12:13-14, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Your question erroneously and  [maliciously presupposes](#) that we are a business or government [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) corporation focused on "customer service" like all the other corrupted churches out there that are selling their sheep to the government for twenty pieces of silver by  [lying to them about the proper relationship of Christians and churches to government](#). We are not a "business", nor do we sell anything. We don't do this for money. We aren't man pleasers and we don't have any "customers" or do any advertising. We are ONLY God pleasers. God is our only "customer".

"Now therefore, fear the LORD, serve [ONLY] Him in sincerity and in truth, and put away the gods [and totalitarian socialist governments] which your fathers served on the other side of the River and in Egypt. [as SLAVES and] Serve the LORD!"

[\[Joshua 24:14, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

If you read the words of Jesus in the New Testament, you will find that the only people that He ever criticized or got angry at were the Pharisees and the lawyers, and He did so precisely because they were man pleasers instead of God pleasers (see [Luke 11:37-54](#)). We don't ever want to be the object of that kind of condemnation or ridicule from our [Lord and ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge](#). The only "benefit" of membership is eternal salvation through faith, love and trust in God, and obedience of  [God's laws](#). According to Jesus Christ, obedience to God's laws is the essence of how we love and honor ONLY Him. See [John 14:21](#), [1 John 4:16](#), [1 John 2:3-6](#). If love for the Father and humble obedience to  [His Holy laws](#) as His steward and fiduciary isn't a worthy and satisfactory SOLE reason to join this ministry, then you are a lukewarm Christian and we vomit you out of our mouth and our Ministry and cast you into outer darkness as Jesus did in [Rev. 3:16](#), and as the host did at the parable of the marriage supper to all who were invited but either refused to come or came dressed improperly (see [Matt. 22:1-14](#)):

"So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth."

[\[Rev. 3:16, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

It's hypocritical to expect your public servants to obey and honor you as their Master and Sovereign if you won't do the same thing and honor God as your King, Lawgiver, and Judge. Please don't try to commercialize and denigrate us by connecting us with filthy lucre or bringing your own private agenda, commerce, and money changing inside our Ministry doors.

"Feed the flock of God which is among you [as ministers to them and with God's pure and holy knowledge and wisdom], taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint [or compulsion], but willingly; not for filthy lucre [money], but of a ready mind;

Neither as being lords [tyrants] over God's heritage [or His flock or people], but being [good] examples to the flock.

And when the chief Shepherd [God] shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away."

[\[1 Peter 5:2-4, Bible, KJV\]](#)

If you were of the Father and the Father was in you, you wouldn't even be asking the above question. The Bible says in [John 10:7-21](#) that the sheep in the flock that is this ministry will recognize their Father's voice if they are His. Do you recognize the voice of the Father in the doctrine and teachings of this ministry and more importantly, are you willing to obey the Father's call to [do justice](#) and love mercy and walk humbly before Him ([Micah 6:8](#)) as the main goal of your life? If not, then please go back to your [comfortable government cage](#), and waste away the rest of what we believe God will end up judging ([Rev. 20:11-15](#)) as an irresponsible and hedonistic life in [government employment](#) rearranging deck chairs on the sinking Titanic. In the meantime, we'll sit here patiently building Noah's Spiritual Ark and filling it with God's treasures of wisdom, discretion, and knowledge while we are ridiculed by nonbelievers and lukewarm Christians around us, all of whom will eventually be [drowned by their own selfishness, ignorance, and indifference](#) (OFFSITE LINK) to the evil that is eventually going to engulf and destroy all that makes life worth living and all the liberties and freedoms we hold so dear. Our prayers are with you in your own quest for truth, justice, and a small, accountable, lawful, and responsible limited government.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.02:

Question 0.02: Do you have any information about successes of your users in using the educational materials offered on the SEDM website?

I don't mean to be rude, I'm just asking if there is a body of evidence that exists to demonstrate that your methods work. For example, Peter Eric Hendrickson maintains a list of refund checks from the U.S. Treasury and state treasuries on his website at <http://www.losthorizons.com> as well as a running total of all of these checks (currently \$9.92 million). The names and addresses on each check are blurred out in order to protect the identity of each person, but the amount and the unique check # and Treasury Dept. seal are on them to prove that they aren't phonies.

Before I throw in with a group of people, I like to know--so far as possible--that they aren't simply theory-crafting and that they have accomplished real world victories for the rule of law. I do not feel that it should come across as rude or uppity to request such information, just sane and rational. Let me be clear once again: I am NOT asking for any personal identifying information, just evidence that would demonstrate that some of the methods described herein have actually worked. My experience has been that many times in the Truth Movement, people have wonderful ideas based on the law, and in theory they work, but in de facto practice, the IRS or whatever agency just ignores you, the judge is corrupt, and you get slapped with a huge fine. Then, when you turn to the people who offered the advice they say "Hey, you use our information at your own risk." Seems rather unsporting to lead lambs to the slaughter.

Answer 0.02: We have a question for you: How do you define "success"? If your criteria includes anything commercial, then you are on the wrong website and you are violating our [Member Agreement](#). One of the main goals of this website is to learn, obey, and enforce God's law and man's law. How is it that the "success" of such a goal can be measured? We haven't figured that out yet and maybe you can help us to define what it is that we are measuring.

1. We spend all day every day looking at court cases and trying to find even one occasion where anyone in the government and especially the courts or the legal profession has discredited any argument or where any of the information on this website is proved inconsistent with what the law actually says. We have found nothing.
2. We invite any and all to review and rebut our materials in our forums, and no one has. We get over 30000 visitors a month, and many of those are attorneys, and no one has yet refuted any of our information with evidence. They may not like it, but they can't disprove it.
3. Our materials have been also reviewed by the federal courts and the Dept. of Justice during a two year tax shelter injunction suit. The government was given a copy of the entire website on DVD and asked to disclose anything that was false, fraudulent, or inconsistent with prevailing law and told that if they didn't do so within 30 days, then under Fed.R.Civ. P. 8(b)(6), they conclusively agree with it and are estopped from further challenging its accuracy. They didn't provide any evidence on the record that it was false as requested and therefore they agree under the Federal Rules. See [section 10 of our About Us](#) page for details on the unsuccessful injunction proceeding against one of our members (but not us).
4. Our members have met with the IRS and asked them to provide an itemized list of anything that is false, fraudulent, or inconsistent with prevailing law signed under penalty of perjury and they wouldn't do it. They even offered to spend a WEEK of their own time in the IRS offices going over anything and everything the IRS thought was wrong and they wouldn't do it. Therefore, under Fed.R. Civ.P. 8(b)(6), they agree with the accuracy of our materials and are estopped from later challenging our materials.
5. Our Members have been using our materials since 2003 and never seen anything from a credible source (consistent with our [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)) that would authoritatively contradict anything currently posted here coming from the government. We provide [forums](#) for people to post their experiences and we have never seen anything posted in the [forums](#) that would contradict any of our materials.

Since we can't and won't use a commercial criteria for success, then the above are the metrics we have come up with and they all establish that our materials are truthful, accurate, and consistent with prevailing law, which is the way we define "success" and the ONLY way that we can define success without violating our [Member Agreement](#). If you have a better way to define success that is not commercial, then please help us. We also emphasize that a thing can be ACCURATE and CONSISTENT with prevailing law WITHOUT ALSO being FACTUAL, ACTIONABLE, or ADMISSIBLE as evidence in a court of law. Everything on this site fits that category and ONLY becomes FACTUAL and ADMISSIBLE by your OWN signature and signed in the form of an affidavit or perjury statement. WITHOUT such a signature, everything on this website is NONFACTUAL and NONACTIONABLE religious beliefs and opinions that can NEVER LAWFULLY become the subject of controversy in any court of law because they are NOT "legal evidence" UNTIL they become FACTUAL and ACTIONABLE.

Now let me ask you another thing: Was Jesus "successful"? He did nothing but endlessly suffer for pursuing truth and justice, and was never identified in the Bible as prosperous. He is our role model as Christians and He had no commercial motive but just wanted people to learn and obey God's Laws. On that subject, He said:

"He who has [understands and learns] My commandments [laws in the Bible (OFFSITE LINK)] and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."
[[John 14:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

The Bible also says that "love" is the essence of who God is (1 John 4:8, 16). If the essence of God is Love and the essence of love is obedience to God's Law, then the essence of being a Christian is learning and obeying God's laws regardless of the commercial cost, which is the main goal of this religious website. How do you measure the "success" of THAT? In that sense, we have only one "customer", who is God. We aren't here to be man pleasers and you are a man. All efforts to collect commercial success statistics just corrupt our religious ministry, connect us to filthy lucre, and force us to fornicate with a BEAST government. You are going to have to choose WHOM you will serve, God or Mammon, because Jesus said you CANNOT serve BOTH. If you serve Mammon, meaning MONEY and COMMERCE, then you don't belong here and should NOT be "using" our materials or services:

*"No servant [or religious ministry or biological person] can serve **two masters**; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. **You cannot serve God and mammon [government].**"*
[[Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

We want to love you by setting you free with the Truth and by proving its the truth by ensuring that it is uncontroverted as we have done, but you cannot have a commercial motive for obtaining it and what you DO with it is entirely your choice and responsibility. Everyone who will argue against the Truth will always do so for a commercial reason to benefit themselves. When you pursue the Truth, Jesus PROMISED that you are sure to be persecuted and injured. THAT is how He defines success and in that sense, everything we do is "successful". He was, in fact, crucified some say because he was a tax protester. See Luke 23:2. [Click here for more details on this.](#)

We wish we had more feedback from our Members so that we could offer you scientific statistics on the consequences of using our materials. Before we could offer such information, we would need a good definition of "success" that no one seems to be able to define quantitatively. Consequently, there is no information we can provide to you about the probability of "success" in using our educational materials until you tell us what it means beyond what we have tried to define here.

If you have a story or anecdote you'd like to share about the use of our materials, please either submit it through our [Contact Us page](#) or post it in our [Member Forums](#)! We encourage you to get an account on [Westlaw](#) or [Versuslaw](#) and do the "due diligence" case research yourself to verify that what we are telling you is truthful rather than relying on anything that we say. Our [Member Agreement](#) says you can't rely on anything we say anyway, so why would you even ask us? The ONLY thing that you can rely on is what the law actually says, so why would you ask for an opinion that you aren't allowed to rely on anyway? This is covered in our Member Agreement and the following:

[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability. Form #05.007](#)

If you find anything wrong with what we have to offer, just point it out in [section 9.4 \(Errata Reports\) of our forums](#). We don't censor our forums and we put them there so that the quality of the information and services that we offer can be continually improved based on informed readers like yourself. If you aren't willing to help improve it with your feedback, you have no one to blame but yourself for the result because we don't listen to whiners, but those with the constructive purpose of improving what we offer. You are the only one who is responsible for your own choices and actions, and we will do nothing to help offload that responsibility to us. That would simply undermine your sovereignty, which we simply won't do. It sounds like you really aren't interested in FACTS, but INSURANCE, and [we don't offer insurance](#).

Lastly, please be advised that our [About Us](#) page says that no one at SEDM is allowed to share subjective opinions about the effectiveness of our materials and are ONLY allowed to provide scientific statistics if available. Since we don't have any such statistics, then there is absolutely nothing further we can do to answer your question without violating our member agreement.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.03:

Question 0.03: Do you have any statistics on the "performance" or "effectiveness" of your response letters? I'd like to know more about what I'm getting.

Answer 0.03: Unfortunately, we are not presently equipped with the technology resources or staff to keep detailed statistics but would like to be eventually so we have a method to continually improve our offerings. "Success" is a very subjective and ambiguous term unless it is defined and you didn't define it. To know about the effectiveness of our response letters, we would need disciplined feedback from our readers. In practice, we find that most readers do not want to be burdened with providing feedback and don't want to have to digest or make sense out of the numerical statistics that would be generated from such feedback either.

We do know that if you do *not* respond to Federal letters then you lose on your "dishonor" under the rules of the [Uniform Commercial Code \(UCC\)](#). Dishonor occurs in two methods: 1) Silence, and 2) Arguing. For more details on the rules for commercial law, [click here](#).

We prefer to educate you about how to remain in Honor. You accomplish this by a conditional acceptance made by the response letter which in effect states that you conditionally accept the government offer to get you to admit liability and payment for such liability upon proof of claim that you are a party made liable via an Implementing Regulation published in the Federal Register and that you have your legal residence and/or principle place of business within an internal revenue district.

The government has no proof of any Implementing Regulation published in the Federal Register. The government agents have taken an Oath of Office to well and faithfully discharge the duties of their office and to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States to which American Nationals are secured parties to that very Constitution. Not a bad bargain.


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.04:


Question 0.04: Are Bivens Actions effective and worth the trouble? Why is IMF Decoding important and does your MF Decoder decode EPMF or IRAF files? If so, is it necessary that these be decoded?

Answer 0.04: Some answers:

1. Bivens Actions are reserved ONLY for violations of Fourth Amendment Rights against federal actors in states of the Union when undertaken in federal and not state court. Those who have not had federal agents raid their house should not undertake Bivens Actions as a remedy. A Constitutional tort action is the only appropriate remedy and no statute is needed, including the Federal Tort Claims Act, because the Bill of Rights is "self-executing" AND because federal civil law has no jurisdiction over acts created within constitutional states of the Union.
2. We can't determine how effective a [Bivens Action](#) might be in your particular case because we can't give legal advice. Litigation is always a gamble and results are unpredictable. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) if you want some government statistics on how effective they are. Get an account on <http://versuslaw.com> for \$19.95/month and search the case databases on your own to determine for yourself how effective they are. That is what we would do to answer the question for ourselves and certainly, there is nothing stopping you from doing it either.
3. Since we don't do any of this for money and want to be around over the long term to help educate you and earn your trust through our objectivity, there is no motivation for us to affect or influence your judgment to our financial benefit. Consequently, we won't make recommendations about which option is best for you that involve any financial consequence. Therefore, you can read the detailed free [MF Decoder](#) manual at <http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Programs/MFDecoder/MFDecoder.htm>. If you don't think the program or the documentation make sense or that you could not run it yourself, then you have answered your own question. If not, go ahead and flip a coin or ask a more knowledgeable friend.
4. As far as decoding, absolutely everything we know about decoding and the decoding process is thoroughly explained at:
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Services/IMFDecoding/IMFDecoding.htm>
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Programs/MFDecoder/MFDecoder.htm>
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/IMFDecoding.pdf>

There is nothing we can add to the description there or the free manual that is available on the [MF Decoder](#) page, which are very thorough. You will have to make your own determination about whether the service might help you, because we can't give legal advice and we don't want to either advertise or promote anything. We are simply here to help those who can make their own informed decisions as "nontaxpayers" about what they need, and those decisions must be based entirely upon our  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#) memorandum of law and nothing else, and ESPECIALLY not anything we might say.

5. Neither the [MF Decoder Software](#) nor the Full Service decoding examine IRAF files. You are on your own with those.

Once again, our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) say very explicitly we can't give legal advice or make any kind of promises or assurances about anything offered on this website. False promises are the basis for how the government slanders and shuts down those it targets for illegal persecution, because allegations of false promises are used to accuse individuals of "[false commercial speech](#)" that hurts people. We can therefore have no part in answering such a question. The most we can say is that we have done our best to ensure that everything we offer is completely consistent with the latest versions of the [Internal Revenue Code](#), the [Treasury Regulations](#), the [Internal Revenue Manual](#), and other [IRS publications](#). It is for you as an informed consumer to decide whether we have been effective at that mission, and it would be a conflict of interest for us to influence you in one direction or another. Our tools and offerings are only as accurate as the government's propaganda...Oops, I mean code (not "law", but "code") and publications 🤖. Caveat emptor.


*"If a nation [or a people] expects to be ignorant [or dependent on anyone] and free... it expects what never was and never will be."
[Thomas Jefferson]*


If our materials are inconsistent with reality or prevailing law, it is only because the government:

1. Refuses to accept responsibility for the accuracy of their publications, phone support, or statements. Why then do you want us to take more responsibility for our statements than the government does for theirs? Read the amazing truth of this matter for yourself:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm> (OFFSITE LINK)

2. Refuses to accept our repeated invitations to contact us informally and administratively to help us correct the information we offer, in violation of their [Internal Revenue Manual section 1.1.1.1](#), which says their mission is to: "[Provide America's taxpayers top quality service by helping them understand and meet their tax responsibilities and by applying the tax law with integrity and fairness to all.](#)" The "fairness to all" part of that mission statement implies that they owe an equal duty to those who are not "[taxpayers](#)", such as us, and that duty has been maliciously neglected to date by them. Equal protection of the laws under the [Fourteenth Amendment Section 1](#) demands that they provide an equal degree of help to "[nontaxpayers](#)" in defending their status as "[nontaxpayers](#)" and explaining to them why the IRC does NOT apply to them.
3. Refuses to make available the necessary publications and internal policy documents which might allow us to correct any errors, after repeated good faith attempts by us and several others to obtain the information. In fact, they have systematically withheld, hid, and obfuscated the information necessary to improve our tools and publications in an attempt to interfere with the process of determining the

validity of the false and illegal assessments they have been making on  [nontaxpayers](#). That is called "obstruction of justice" and "extortion" and hypocrisy in our book. It also violates the [Fair Debt Collection Practices Act, 15 U.S.C. Chapter 41, Subchapter V](#), which requires that all parties subject to federal jurisdiction MUST be able and willing within 30 days to provide all information necessary to determine the validity of any imputed debt, whether a tax debt or not.

You are the sovereign and you and only you can determine what is right for you based on your own reading of the extensive information available in the legal resources referenced on both this website and the [Family Guardian website](#). You must base your decision about what is best on what the government says constitutes a  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#) and consistent with our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). If these sources of information and belief aren't enough, then the problem isn't a deficiency of information, but rather a crisis of confidence in yourself and your ability to [govern your own life](#) and make your own decisions. No amount of marketing on our part can compensate for a crisis of confidence on your part. The government likes and actually helps "manufacture" people who feel inadequate to make their own decisions, because they make good sheep and targets for exploitation and extortion. They do this in the public fool, I mean "school", system. Spread your wings and learn to fly or forever be chained to the federal plantation ([Babylon the Great Harlot](#)). America will be the land of the free when it is the land of the brave, and bravery has to start with you. Please read this page and our "[About Us](#)" pages if you have any doubts about these issues. Good luck and God bless in your own sovereign quest for Truth and justice.

*"The hand of the diligent [and responsible and studious] will rule,
But the lazy [or irresponsible] man will be put to forced labor [government slavery!]."
[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]*

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.05:

Question 0.05: I belong to The Church of The Lord Jesus Christ of the Apostolic Faith and we don't believe in fellowshiping, with any other religious organization. Our belief is based on the Bible. I've noticed the only way one can obtain information from the Ministry, is by becoming a Member. I ask is there any other way I can obtain your information? I have been reading various forms of information from the [Family Guardian website](#). My ultimate goal is to become sovereign.

Answer 0.05: Thank you for that insightful and important question. We don't seek to force anyone to do anything. This is a voluntary religious and/or political association of people who do nothing but share beliefs and opinions, not facts. All you have to be in order to become a Member is believe in God, put Him first, and obey the other technical requirements of the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). This is also covered in [section 9 of our About Us Page](#). We can't and won't force you to fellowship or speak or associate with other Members if you don't want to. You are free to redefine the spiritual aspects of the Member Agreement, Form #01.001, to replace the word "fellowship" or "Member" with whatever else you want and to describe your religious beliefs however you choose, as long as you otherwise meet all other aspects of the agreement and indeed believe in God. We can't and won't waive any of the other terms of the agreement, however, because it is very carefully designed to avoid anything that would bring reproach upon the Lord or cause anyone to engage in any unlawful or injurious behaviors. Send us your modified version of the agreement signed and highlight what you changed, and we will examine it and notify you whether we can accept it. Please send both the signed acrobat version and also it in editable Microsoft Word format. Before you make the changes, make sure you turn the Microsoft Word "Track Changes" mode on so that we can see what you changed or modified.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.06:

Question 0.06: I don't meet all of the requirements for membership identified in the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). Can you make an exception for me in allowing me to use your materials?

Answer 0.06: We can't and won't willingly make exceptions for ANYONE. Period. You must meet ALL of the requirements for membership identified in the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) BEFORE you "use" our materials or services, meaning send them into to any member of the legal profession or the government. This requirement is also true even if you promise to meet the requirements in the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) but in fact haven't yet. To do otherwise would be to needlessly clog up the IRS and interfere with the lawful and constitutional administration of the Internal Revenue Code, which we don't ever want to be accused of doing. Anyone can be a member of our ministry, but the only people we can allow to "use" our materials are those who:

1. Not only believe they are are "nontaxpayers", but who in fact ACT like "nontaxpayers"
2. Are in fact and in deed people the IRS simply isn't lawfully allowed to "service", and . . .
3. Are not subject to the jurisdiction of any federal district or circuit court.

We are not a customer-driven organization or a business, but a spiritual, religious, and educational ministry. We exist ONLY to love and serve God and teach people how to honor Him by studying and obeying His law and by loving and not hurting their neighbor in

fulfillment of the two Great Commandments found in [Matt. 22:36-40](#) in the Bible. Please don't try to bring reproach upon this ministry or the Lord we exist to serve, obey, and glorify by connecting us with commercial motives or harmful or illegal activities.

We also emphasize the content of this section on the opening page of our website by providing a link at the bottom of the page entitled "[Important Note](#)".


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.07:

Question 0.07: Your [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) is only signed by the Member and not the Ministry. Doesn't this mean it is not enforceable in court?

Answer 0.07: Thanks for that very insightful question. The answer is a resounding NO. There are many legally enforceable obligations that are only signed by one party. Let's list a few examples:

1. Tax returns. Judges treat the obligations created by this effectively unilateral contract as a solemn obligation that people can't get out of. That is why it is signed under penalty of perjury.
2. Trust deeds on property. The reason they aren't signed by multiple parties is because they are frequently sold on the open market and would be unmarketable if they were.
3. Debt securities or notes. Debt securities are supposed to be signed by the borrower AND the lender. Look at the Federal Reserve Notes in your pocket. There are two signatures on the notes but both parties work for the U.S. government, who is the borrower. The lender, which is the Federal Reserve, doesn't sign. Therefore, they FRNs are debt securities signed by only one party: The U.S. Government.

If the government wants to attack this as a defect in our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), then they are also going to have to destroy the very mechanism that allows them to assess and collect revenues under [Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code](#). Our memorandum of law entitled  [Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003](#) proves that [Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code](#) behaves as "private law" or "special law" that only applies to parties who make themselves individually subject by individual consent. In effect, it behaves as a contractual obligation incident to federal public office and requires a signature of some kind on the part of a person in order to make them into a "taxpayer". That signature must appear on any one of several different types of private contracts, including the SS-5, W-4, or 1040 federal return. If a party has never signed any of these "contracts", then they cannot be a "taxpayer" under [Subtitle A of the I.R.C.](#) Therefore, they are "nontaxpayers" not liable.

Some contracts also behave as "adhesion contracts", where involving oneself in a particular activity makes them subject to an agreement of some kind, even though written consent was never provided. These kinds of contracts trigger based on an activity, rather than explicit informed consent. For instance, criminal or penal laws act this way: If you commit a crime, you become subject to a certain provision of the criminal code. If you never committed the crime, you can't be subject. Another example is engaging in foreign commerce under [Subtitle D of the Internal Revenue Code](#). In the case of this Ministry, viewing, using, or downloading our copyrighted and licensed materials or communicating with us in any form causes the User to become automatically subject to the terms of the [SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), even if they have not explicitly signed it. You will note that the term "User" has a different meaning in the [Disclaimer](#) statement than other words on this website, and it is explicitly defined to mean anyone who views, reads, downloads, or uses any of the materials available on this website or communicates with any of the users.

Based on the foregoing analysis, if the government or any Member invalidates the enforceability of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), then it would also have to declare that:

1. Federal Reserve Notes were unlawfully issued and unusable.
2. Tax returns create no obligation in law.
3. All trust deeds on real property are invalid and no one really owns real property. The whole real estate industry is just one big fraud.
4. Social Security participation is not lawful. The SS-5 application only has one signature.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.08:

Question 0.08: I am having trouble faxing you the [Membership Application](#). May I email it to you instead?

Answer 0.08: Yes you may. Acrobat PDF format is preferred because these files are usually smaller. If you scan and send as image files, the attachments may be too large to go through the email. Generally, attachments bigger than about two megabytes will bounce.






▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.09:

Question 0.09: Why do people have to consent to such a long [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) in order to "USE" your materials or services to dispute a tax liability? This seems kind of restrictive?

Answer 0.09: ANYONE may obtain and read our materials or services and by doing so they unconditionally consent to our [Member Agreement](#).

This requirement excludes our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) in order to allow people to consider and ask questions about our Member Agreement BEFORE becoming a Member. However, if they wish to "USE" our tax information or services, meaning USE them to interact with any third party in the legal or tax profession or the government in disputing a tax liability, they must ALSO be in full compliance with our [Member Agreement](#). We do this for several reasons. Below are a few:

1. We want to prevent our materials from being abused or misused and thereby bringing reproach upon us, the God we serve, and the freedom community in general. The [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) section 1 is VERY specific about who can and who can't obtain our materials, to prevent them from getting in the hands of those who might abuse them.
2. We want to prevent the materials from being used for an unlawful purpose. The audience authorized to use (e.g. send in to the government or courts) the materials excludes "[taxpayers](#)" and all those who have not done all the things necessary to become "[nontaxpayers](#)". A "[taxpayer](#)" who uses our materials is violating the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) because he might try to abuse them to interfere with the lawful enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code in violation of  [18 U.S.C. §371](#) and  [26 U.S.C. §7212](#). We as a ministry are  [nonresidents](#) not subject to these statutes and not engaged in  [commercial activity or speech](#), but we don't want to target or associate with those who might be, because this might result in a surrender of our sovereign immunity under [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#) and needlessly subject us to corrupted federal jurisdiction.
3. We want to require all those who read our materials to take complete, personal, and exclusive responsibility for all their actions and prevent them from blaming us for the consequences of any of their decisions or actions. Personal responsibility is a prerequisite for being sovereign. Those who haven't done all the study and research necessary to apply our materials properly or consistent with prevailing law will be more careful and scrupulous if they know that they must accept all the responsibility for the consequences.
4. We want to prevent those who benefit financially from perpetuating the theft, violation of law, and plunder facilitated by the present de facto system from suing or otherwise persecuting us. The fact of the matter is that there are many who benefit financially from maintaining the present de facto government and tax system that we have and who want to prevent any changes that might undermine their livelihood. This includes lawyers, tax preparers, CPA's, the government, etc. Many of these professions would like to prevent the information available here from getting into your hands so that Americans don't have a chance to learn of their misdeeds, fraud, and violations of law. Abusing legal process against us for any number of reasons are often the only way they have to inflict punishment. Such legal terrorism amounts essentially to anti-whistle blowing activity.
5. We want to discourage the following types of people from joining, who are both high maintenance and nothing but trouble:
 - 5.1 Schemers with a pyramid sales deal disguised as network market.
 - 5.2 People who are a fry shy of a happy meal ("nut cases").
 - 5.3 Have an ego bigger than Bush, Clinton, Rumsfeld combined.
 - 5.4 Have attitude issues....some just mean.
 - 5.5 Those who would rather be lazy and  [presumptuous](#) than do their own homework.
 - 5.6 Have "Hi...I'm a target painted on their face." [aka do really stupid things]
 - 5.7 Want others to do ALL the work for them, including holding the government accountable to the requirements of law.
 - 5.8 Will absolutely chastise government in speech...yet still believe government wizards in courtrooms when the chips are down.
 - 5.9 Confuse winning or loosing with merit of an argument.
 - 5.10 Cannot understand ORGANIC, independent thought....the answer they feel is always ANYWHERE but within themselves. These people are sheep and don't even realize it.
 - 5.11 Want someone to LEAD them and feel naked without a leader.


Consequently, the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) prevents and deters any of the unlawful or undesirable consequences above from happening. The agreement may look way longer or way more complicated than it needs to be, but practical experience and extensive legal research has taught us that there are many modes the government and legal profession uses to attack and persecute people like us for exercising our [First Amendment](#) right to inform others about their fraud and violations of law, and we want to be ready for them. As long as you simply read our materials, take full responsibility for your own choices and actions and don't try to blame us for them, do not ask us for advice, and don't become a mole, witness, or snitch or "kype" against us, there is nothing to fear from consenting to the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). We're only trying to protect our First Amendment rights because this is a non-profit law enforcement and educational ministry, not a business. We're not like the government: We don't seek to control people or coerce them to do anything.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.10:



Question 0.10: How would one be able to benefit as a Non- Resident Non-Person? Am I denying that I was born in the U.S.?


Answer 0.10: By claiming yourself as a "[non-resident non-person](#)", you are recognizing the [separation of powers](#) (OFFSITE LINK) put there by the

founding fathers for the protection of your liberties and rights. That [separation of powers](#) (OFFSITE LINK) makes  [federal jurisdiction](#) "foreign" for nearly all subject matters and implies differences in meaning of the term "[United States](#)" between the Constitution and the federal laws that implement it. The word "alien" in the statutory term "nonresident alien" refers to a legislatively foreign [domicile](#), not a foreign [NATIONALITY](#). The "[U.S.](#)" as defined in federal statutes is not the "[U.S.](#)" (OFFSITE LINK) that includes states of the Union indicated in the Constitution. You need to read the following to appreciate these differences in meaning and the implications upon your citizenship and domicile:

[Why you are a "national" or a "state national" and not a statutory "U.S. citizen", Form #05.006](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

As far as the consequences of being a "non-resident non-person", read our free materials below:

1.  [Federal and State Income Taxation of Individuals, Form #12.003](#): High level summary of income taxation and what the law says about the liability of non-resident non-persons.
2.  [Non-Resident Non-Person Position", Form #05.020](#): Detailed memorandum of law documenting all the obligations of being a non-resident non-persons.

Please study the above references and rebut the questions at the end of the pamphlets. If you want to study citizenship further, read [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) (OFFSITE LINK) sections 4.11 and following for detailed analysis. We can't do the home work for you. Only you can do it and reach your own conclusions. You must be persuaded by law, facts and evidence, and not anything we tell you or write. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) says that the only basis for reasonable belief about income tax liability is documented in the pamphlet  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#). Read and study it for yourself. Sovereignty begins with education, and you need to get educated before you attempt to step forward and take on a corrupted and unlawfully administered system. That education will take faith, effort, and discipline. Your questions reveal that you need more education, which is available for free in our [Liberty University](#).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.11:

Question 0.11: I'm confused about contradictions with your approach to obtaining or using your materials. I am glad that I have found your ministry on the web and I have even made a donation and downloaded [Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009](#) and [SSN Policy Manual, Form #06.013](#). Though I have read the first and enjoyed it, there is something I do not understand and need clarification from you. At the beginning of [Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009](#), there is an Important Notes page. The first warning on this page goes along the line "only the intended audience may use this material" the content goes on to say that if you received this [bookstore only item] from basically anyone, you are a thief and a criminal unless you agree to the [SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). So I clicked on the link and read the agreement. It says that in order for you to be a member you have to be sovereign, reject all earthly government and only adhere to the heavenly Father's government before all others. Then in section 1.3 it says a member needs to share their new light. So how can some one share their light of the SEDM ministry with some one who does not know that the Gods government comes before man? Or with people who don't know about sovereignty? Your book is very articulate, much more than I have yet to be. So when I try to explain this concept to people who have never understood it, let's just say I have a hard time and would like to lend them the book so that your understanding goes directly to them and won't get garbled through me. It seems to me that if Jesus took the same approach that you are taking, He would only be preaching to the angels. So please help me understand:

1. How I can share your knowledge with others?
2. How I can I use your knowledge even if I don't agree with all your requirements of membership (If not convicted of a truth I have no business following it)
3. If I don't fit your membership requirements, how can I legally own a copy of your material?
4. The apparent contradiction in your message. Your message appears to be contradictory, "here's the truth but only if you already believe it can you share or even have a copy" is that the case?


Thank you for receiving my email, please answer my email as I'm only looking for understanding of your ministry.

Answer 0.11: Thank you for your insightful question and this opportunity to clarify our intentions. Some answers:


1. The Bible makes it abundantly clear, including in the first four commandments, that God ALWAYS goes before government and that not observing this rule constitutes idolatry, which is the worst sin documented in the Bible. People who don't understand this basic spiritual concept of idolatry are lukewarm Christians, and Jesus spits these people out of His mouth. [Rev. 3:16](#), [Matt. 22:1-14](#). The process of getting people to the point where they at least believe in God and are reading the Holy Bible regularly and are not making government into a pagan idol is an evangelical work that is beyond the direct mission of this ministry. We address people AFTER they have reached this point. What the [501\(c\)\(3\) churches](#) do often satisfies this mission or goal of getting people past the point of achieving faith and salvation and basic biblical knowledge and it is pointless to reinvent the wheel. Our materials do, however, have an indirect affect of getting people to this point, because we apply God's word to show that they are sinning, need to repent, and are being punished because of their violation of

[God's laws](#). That may be why the Apostle Paul and Jesus both referred to the law as the "schoolmaster": It teaches us how to love our God and our neighbor. See [John 9:35-41](#); [John 18:15-25](#). We prefer to complement, not replace, what evangelical churches do presently in America, and to focus on help in areas that they aren't involved in but should be involved in. These areas include biblical law, legal education, ecclesiastical courts, self-government, and specific procedures for separating oneself from the government so that we can fulfill the biblical mandate to serve ONLY God and not any government.

*"Away with you , Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him **ONLY** [NOT the government!] you shall serve.'"*
[Jesus in [Matt. 4:10](#), Bible, NKJV]

2. You don't have to agree with any of our free materials to read or share them. You can share any of the FREE knowledge on the website with anyone you wish as long as you don't change the copyright or owner information or charge for it. You don't need to be a member to read the free information, but you must be a member to USE it in governing your life and enforcing your rights against the government administratively, legally, or in a court of law. This is done to ensure that you do not abuse our materials to violate any law, injure the government, or bring reproach upon yourself, us, Christianity, or the God that we serve. By "USE" our materials, we mean employing them for any of the following specific purposes:
 - 2.1 Attach to correspondence sent to any third party, and especially the government or the legal profession or a business.
 - 2.2 Attach to legal pleadings sent to any government, court, or the legal profession.
 - 2.3 Attach or incorporate within any tax return or tax collection correspondence sent to the federal or state taxing authorities.
 - 2.4 Incorporate our materials by reference or provide a hyperlink to our website in correspondence or legal pleadings sent to any government, legal profession, or business .
 - 2.5 Mention anything or anyone connected with our ministry website or any member of our ministry as an authority or a basis for your beliefs about your responsibilities under the law.
3. The distribution of the [Ministry Bookstore](#) and [Member Subscription](#) items is limited to [Members](#) only who individually obtained them, however, because most if not all of these materials at one point or another have the possibility of being used in interacting with government and the legal profession in defense of one's rights.
 - 3.1 We sustain our operations through the MInistry Bookstore and Member Subscription items and you will DESTROY and DISCREDIT our ministry if you give them away for free or in violation of the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) or you allow them to get in the hands of uninformed or dis-informed or  [presumptuous](#) people who intend to abuse our materials to discredit or injure themselves, Christianity, the Lord, and/or us.
 - 3.2 If you want to share Ministry Bookstore or Member Subscription items with others, make a suggested donation to obtain another copy on behalf of that person and then give it to them as a gift. When you obtain our materials through the bookstore on behalf of those who are not members, you must therefore ensure that they are warned that they cannot USE these materials to interact with the government or legal profession unless and until they become [Members](#) and that they are only for reading and entertainment UNLESS and UNTIL they meet all the requirements for being a [Member](#).

The bookstore checkout process enforces the mandatory requirement to consent to the Member Agreement, Form #01.001 and therefore it is impossible to obtain our bookstore items without consenting to become a Member. If after obtaining and reading materials from our bookstore you decide you don't agree with the requirements of membership, you will become a Member in Bad Standing. Members in Bad Standing cannot use any of our materials in correspondence with the government, legal profession, courts, or anyone else, but may only read the materials. You must be a Member in Good Standing in order to USE our materials for any tax years in which you use them.

4. Only if you already believe in God and have no disagreement with the the vast collection of free materials on our website other than the bookstore items can you become a [Member](#). There is plenty of free information to make the decision about whether our teachings are consistent with both God's Law and man's law, and that decision is one that only you can intelligently make. We won't make it for you because you are the sovereign. If you decide that there is some aspect of our teachings that are inconsistent with either man's law or God's law, we simply ask that you provide court admissible evidence demonstrating the same so that we can promptly fix it and remove your objections. In practice, we have met very few people who can meet the burden of proving that anything on this website is inconsistent with the law because few people have researched the subject areas we cover as thoroughly or diligently as we have.
5. Tax related membership requirements within the [SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) pertain to use of our tax materials only. If you never obtain or use materials that relate to taxes, satisfaction of the tax related requirements is irrelevant and unnecessary. The main purpose for this requirement is to ensure that the tax materials are not abused to illegally interfere with the legitimate operations of the government. Abusing our materials to violate either [man's laws](#) or  [God's laws](#) would bring reproach upon Christianity and the Lord that we exist to serve and honor.

Jesus said He did not come to call the righteous, but the sinners, to repentance. [Matt. 9:13](#); [Mark 2:17](#). We don't just preach to the righteous or angels or to the saved or to Members, but to EVERYONE who will hear.

"He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"
[[Matt. 11:15](#), [Matt. 13:9](#), Bible, NKJV]


However, for those who become ministers to others and who are using our materials to help others, teaching it, or using it to directly interact with the government or the legal profession, these people raise to the level of teachers and disciples not of us, but of the

Truth. Teachers, ministers, and disciples are called to a *much higher* Biblical standard of knowledge and accountability and must then become Members. Unto he who much is given, much is expected. [Luke 12:48](#). The Bible reiterates this same requirement of those who would become preachers and teachers and ministers, even to themselves, when it said:

"My brethren, let not many of you become teachers, knowing that we shall receive a stricter judgment."
[\[James 3:1, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Let a man so consider us, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards that one be found faithful."
[\[1 Cor. 4:1-2, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"We give no offense in anything, that our ministry may not be blamed. But in all things we commend ourselves as ministers of God: in much patience, in tribulations, in needs, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in sleeplessness, in fastings; by purity, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Spirit, by sincere love, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold we live; as chastened, and yet not killed; as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things."
[\[2 Cor. 6:3-10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Our message is not contradictory. We want everyone to read and learn with all of our free materials. However, if they get past the reading and learning phase and decide to actually start using our materials, most of which come from the bookstore, to interact administratively and legally with the government, legal profession, banks, and employers, we INSIST that they must first become members and comply scrupulously with the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) so that they do not injure or dishonor anyone, including themselves, the Lord, or this ministry. In that respect, they are fulfilling the two great commandments to love God and love their neighbor by not injuring or bringing reproach upon their neighbor or God. [Matt. 22:36-40](#) The legal profession imposes a similar criteria for " licensing" of attorneys who "practice law", where all attorneys must be of "good moral character". This requirement is for the protection of everyone, including foreign governments such as the "United States" corporation. We can't demonstrate mature Christian love and be a good example if we condone things that we know will hurt others or violate the law, or if we permit others to blame us for the consequences of their own decisions and actions. The Member Agreement, Form #01.001 requires that those who use our materials [to interact with the government or the legal profession] may not use them to violate any law and agree to accept exclusive responsibility for all their actions and choices. You may not be knowledgeable enough at this point to appreciate how all the constraints imposed by the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) will accomplish the protection sought, but if you are diligent and study to make yourself approved of God ([2 Tim. 2:15](#)) by continually growing your spirituality and knowledge level, you will eventually appreciate everything that is in that agreement for your protection.

QUESTION 0.12:

Question 0.12: Is there someone in my area who I could talk to or ask questions about a specific document or process on your website?

Answer 0.12: Our members value their privacy highly. We and our members are forbidden by our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) from giving out personal information of our members or sharing subjective opinions or promises about the effectiveness any of our materials. If you want to get in contact with members, the best place to do it is in our [Member Forums, forum #3.7: Members Seeking Members](#). In order to post to these forums or read the content, you must join the forums and thereby consent to our [Member Agreement](#), but membership is and always has been absolutely free.

Our forums have a facility to search for members within a specific geographic area. Click on the "Members" tab at the top, and then click in the upper right corner on the "More Search Options" button. Then fill in the profile fields for the geographic area you are interested in. Here is the direct link, but it will not work until you join the forums and login:

<http://sedm.org/forums/index.php?app=members&module=list>

If you need educational assistance from us rather than other members, you should consider joining our [Member Subscriptions](#) offering, which entitles you to get personal help. Before seeking help from us or getting questions answered, please exercise your mandatory due diligence as required by [Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017, Section 2](#).

Lastly, the main goal of this website is to read, learn, and obey God's and Man's law and to preserve as much freedom and sovereignty in the process as we can. We do not have statistics on the success of our methods nor do we offer a social network to help you to implement what is on this website other than our [Member Forums](#), which would seem to be the motivation behind this sort of question.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 0.13:

Question 0.13: I need winning court cases as authorities that prove your materials will work. Can you provide this?


Answer 0.13: One of the goals of this website is to PREVENT the need to litigate by [filling your administrative record with such damning evidence](#), that no one in their right mind would criminally prosecute a Member for a tax crime or take you on civilly. Consequently, we don't have much to offer you in the way of court cases.

Furthermore, we remind you that we aren't a business, we don't "market" our materials, and we are prohibited by our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) from making promises about the effectiveness of our materials. We don't have statistics to offer you and even if we did, some malicious and malingering public dis-servant would argue that they are wrong, that they relied on them, and then shut us down for false advertising. It is a hazard to our wellbeing to offer the information you seek and all you are proving by your question is that you care more about personal benefit and commerce than you care about making sure that the truth continues to be available to the masses. It is precisely this kind of greed, envy, and selfishness that created all the corruption in our tax, government, and legal systems that is so extensively documented on this website in the first place and we certainly don't need more of the same.

*"Buy the truth, and **sell it not**; [also] wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.."*
[\[Proverbs 23:23, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

The goal of this ministry isn't to "win" or personally benefit, but to learn and follow the law and thereby fulfill the second of the two great commandments to love and protect our neighbor found in Gal. 5:14, Romans 13:9, and Mark 12:31. All you prove by your question is that you have a purely commercial or personal motive and we discourage those with such selfish motives from becoming members. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) prohibits use of our materials for commercial purposes or anything other than legal, moral, or spiritual reasons. The goal is to love our neighbor by learning and following the law. Often, this approach is more inconvenient and costly than simply doing what "everyone else does" or what simply "feels good". If Jesus simply did "what everyone else does", or "what feels good", we wouldn't be reading and eagerly learning about Him still today.



We avoid these sort of questions because we don't do this for money and we aren't here to "promote" or "promise" or "market" anything commercial. We are GOD pleasers, not MAN pleasers. That singular attitude and motive is behind every legitimate, real religious enterprise, including ours. If you find cases in which parties have litigated using our materials, we would be happy to repost them here as they are found. The only cases we know of right now are the cases described in the following links. By providing these links, we don't mean to indicate that it is a "win", but simply an example. Whether they are a "win" or "successful" is very subjective. Even if you gave us your criteria for what "winning" means, we couldn't apply it because our Member Agreement, Form #01.001 prohibits us from making legal determinations. In these cases, the arguments used on this website were never directly rebutted, but the "taxpayer" judge who had a conflict of interest in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#) did what he wanted anyway because he loved YOUR MONEY more than he loved truth or justice:

1. [C. Hansen](#)
 - 1.1 [Federal District Court Rules on Hansen Injunction](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
 - 1.2 [Case History of C. Hansen](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
2.  [Actor Wesley Snipes](#) (OFFSITE LINK): When he was tried in 2008 on conspiracy to defraud the United States and failure to file, he sent in a tax return that contained materials on this website. He was acquitted of the conspiracy charges based on the information in his tax return. Case No. 5:06-cr-22(S1) in the Southern District of Florida. Get an account on [PACER](#) and read the court docket yourself online if you want to know how this case was handled.

For additional litigation anecdotes, see the following forums. Very few of the cases mentioned in those forums directly deal with materials on this website, but the forum is useful nevertheless:

[Family Guardian Forums-> Events -> Courts, Litigation, and Prosecutions](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

Lastly, we also wish to emphasize that in the many years our Members have spent researching the many subjects covered on our website and the thousands of cases and statutes we have read verifying our information, we have NEVER:

1. Seen a court rebut any of the information we post here with anything other than simply an  [inadmissible presumption or political opinion](#) unsupported by legally admissible evidence of any kind.
2. Seen any enacted positive law that contradicts anything on our website, and enacted positive law is the only thing that our Members are allowed to rely on as a basis for  [reasonable belief](#).
3. Been contacted by or been able to find any representative from the government and especially from the IRS who was willing to meet with us to present legally admissible evidence signed under penalty of perjury that contradicted anything on this website. This, in spite of the fact that we have asked every government representative, and especially IRS representative, to meet with us and discuss anything they think is wrong and to produce legally admissible evidence to support their belief that it is wrong.

The reason for the above is that you can't argue with the truth without making an IDIOT and a FOOL out of yourself. There will be many people who will not LIKE the truth and will criticize the messenger who brings the truth just as they persecuted Jesus, but NO ONE can argue with the truth without removing all doubt that they are a FOOL.

"It is better to remain quiet and to be thought a fool than to open your mouth and remove all doubt."

The great thing about the truth is that it is the **ONLY** thing that is completely consistent with itself and completely consistent with every aspect of reality. The minute ignorant people with an agenda step forward to argue with the truths on our website is the minute they start contradicting themselves and thereby tacitly admit that they are LYING or JUST PLAIN IGNORANT. This is because some aspect of what they say will always be inconsistent with either the facts or something else they say and it is usually easy to spot these things after studying the truth for so long.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)





QUESTION 0.14:

Question 0.14: I have a job with the state or federal government. Can I still be a member or do I need to quit? I read through the membership agreement and can agree to everything required. However, I have a dilemma: I was recently hired by _____, where I am employed as an _____. Should I resign from _____ in order to become a member? If I resign from _____ I would be unemployed and prospects for employment in the private sector are not good in this economy.

I read the definitions of "employee" and I am not an elected official or officer. After reading through the definitions and statutes several times I think I can reasonably conclude that I could be employed by the government but not be a statutory "employee" of the government.

I think more study might be required. I am confused and am writing to ask you if you can point me in the right direction so I may better understand how to resolve this dilemma?

Answer 0.14: All "[taxpayers](#)" are public officers within the Internal Revenue Code. See:

1.  [The "Trade or Business" Scam. Form #05.001](#)
2.  [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes. Form #05.008](#)
3.  [Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"? Form #05.013](#)
4.  [Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons. Form #05.037](#)

The "[employee](#)" who is the subject of [Subtitle C of the I.R.C.](#) MUST therefore be engaged in a public office in the government or he/she cannot lawfully have information returns filed against them. Anyone who files information returns against those not already lawfully occupying a public office is impersonating a public officer in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#). This is because the only authority for filing information returns at [26 U.S.C. §6041\(a\)](#) requires that only those engaged in a "[trade or business](#)", which is then defined as "the functions of a public office" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#), can be a proper or lawful subject of information returns such as forms 1042-S, 1098, 1099, W-2, etc. We can't see any way that a "[person](#)" (who by the way is also a public officer) could lawfully exercise "the functions of a public office" WITHOUT also being in fact and in deed a "public officer" of the U.S. government. To conclude otherwise would be to sanction the crime of impersonating a public officer found in [18 U.S.C. §912](#).

This same "[employee](#)" is also defined in [5 U.S.C. §2105\(a\)](#) to EXCLUDE common workers or those OTHER than public officers. Therefore, pursuant to Title 5 of the U.S. code and the definition of "[employee](#)" found at [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#), ordinary workers cannot be "[taxpayers](#)" and it would be a crime in violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#) to "elect" oneself into a public office using IRS form W-4 or any other tax form for that matter. We have not yet found any provision of the I.R.C. that authorizes any tax form to be used to CREATE a new public office. The only thing the I.R.C. can therefore lawfully do is regulate the conduct of those **ALREADY lawfully occupying** said offices in the only place they are authorized to be exercised, which is the District of Columbia pursuant to [4 U.S.C. §72](#). This is also covered in the following article:



 [Secretary's Authority in the Several States Pursuant to 4 U.S.C. 72](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

To make a long story short, we therefore conclude the following:


1. Ordinary government workers are not "public officers". Neither they nor any third party filing information returns can unilaterally elect themselves into a public office using any tax form.
2. The only place public officers can lawfully serve is in the District of Columbia all other places expressly designated by Congress pursuant to [4 U.S.C. §72](#). This is why:
 - 2.1 The term "United States" is defined to include the District of Columbia in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10).
 - 2.2 The I.R.C moves all "citizens" and "residents" to the District of Columbia if they are not situated on federal territory. See [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#).
 - 2.3 The "citizen" or "resident" referred to as the "taxpayer" in the I.R.C. relates to the public office and not the human being filling the office. The public office is domiciled in the District of Columbia pursuant to [Fed.R.Civ.P. 17\(b\)](#) but not necessarily the human being filling the office. See Section 9 of the following:



[Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options, Form #10.003](#)

3. It constitutes election fraud to use a tax form to "elect" a person into a public office without their consent and especially without their knowledge.
4. It constitutes bribery to procure a public office in violation of [18 U.S.C. §210](#) and bribery pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §201](#) for a "withholding agent", who is also a "public officer" pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(16\)](#), to withhold monies on those not otherwise lawfully engaged in a "public office".
5. The IRS is unlawfully abusing TINs and SSNs as de facto licenses to engage in "public offices" within states of the Union, which the Supreme Court has held that they CANNOT do. In most cases, in fact, these "licenses" were  [illegally obtained](#) because obtained by those not actually domiciled and physically present on federal territory at the time of application. There is no definition of "State" within the Social Security Act that includes any state of the Union and therefore they are purposefully excluded and cannot lawfully be added by judicial fiat because this violates the  [separation of powers doctrine](#):

*"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

*But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the **States**. Over this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively** to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. "license", either directly or indirectly] a  trade or business within a State in order to tax it."***

[License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]


Consequently, we can find no reason to believe that a HUMAN BEING may be a "taxpayer" who does not occupy a public office in the government as either an elected or appointed official or as an officer of a federal corporation that itself is an "office" within the government. Note that we are not referring here to any artificial "person" because we don't deal with such "persons" in this ministry. If you find evidence to the contrary, we would love to see it and please send it to us as soon as you find it. You can find a detailed analysis of the above conclusions in the following:



[Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 17.2](#)

Note that we aren't making a legal determination in your specific case, nor does our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) allow us to. Therefore, please don't come back to us and ask us to do so by applying the above to your specific situation, because then we are rendering legal advice. We speak here only in general terms and do so as a matter of opinion and belief, and not FACT. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) in fact requires that you may not interpret anything on this website as factual or actionable, so you have to make your own decisions based on reading the law for yourself and applying it to your specific circumstances.

If you want to determine for yourself whether your job satisfies all the legal requirements for being a "[public office](#)" that we are aware of, then we recommend examining the following. You'll have to make the determination yourself as the "sovereign", because we can't and won't do it for you:

1.  [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001, Section 9](#)
2. [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Section 9](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

With all the above said, we are not adverse to having federal workers not engaged in a government public office to participate as Members so long as they satisfy all the following precautionary requirements:

1. They do not use any of our forms or procedures in connection with any of their government compensation.
2. The only thing they can use our forms or procedures for is earnings NOT connected with their job within the government and not originating from within the "United States", meaning their PRIVATE earnings ONLY. All such earnings are classified as a "foreign estate" pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#) beyond the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code.
3. If they have private compensation not originating from the government and not connected to a "public office" and they file a tax return, they must emphasize that all other compensation is a "foreign estate" pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#) not connected with a "trade or business" and not originating from "sources within the United States" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) and earned by someone who is a "non-resident non-person" but not a STATUTORY "taxpayer", "individual", or "employee".

4. They must prevent false information returns from being filed relating to their private compensation and rebut all those information returns that are filed connecting their private, non-governmental compensation to a "public office". This will ensure that they rebut all false presumptions that might convert their private property to a public use or a public office and make them at least appear to be a "taxpayer". See:



[Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](#)

5. They must comply with every provision of the Member Agreement, Form #01.001 just like everyone else in connection with their PRIVATE compensation not connected to any public office or originating from the "United States" (government).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

1. Requests for services or assistance:

If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Requests for services or assistance](#)

QUESTION 1.01:

Question 1.01: What do you tell "[taxpayers](#)" who need help or want to use your materials?

Answer 1.01: We tell them the following:

1. You're looking on the WRONG website! You should be consulting <http://www.irs.gov> for educational materials.
2. "[Taxpayers](#)" ought to pay whatever the IRS says they owe. A "[taxpayer](#)" is what the Bible calls a "HARLOT", and that profession demands bending over frequently. If you're going to choose to do something, you ought to at least commit to being good at it. "Whore" is a good word for it too: They want your body but not your brain engaged. Your body is a metaphor for the collection of all your rights to life, liberty, and property. The Bible calls the collection of all such "[taxpayers](#)" within a given country by the affectionate term "[Babylon the Great Harlot](#)", and describes them in detail in [Revelation 17 and 18](#).

"If ye love wealth better than liberty, the tranquility of servitude better than the animating contest of freedom, go home from us in peace. We ask not your counsels or your arms. Crouch down and lick the hands which feed you. May your chains set lightly upon you, and may posterity forget that ye were our countrymen."
[Samuel Adams]

"I refuse to allow any IRS or State revenue officer to call me or any client a "[taxpayer](#)". Just because I may look like one or have the attributes of one does not necessarily make me one. To one IRS lady, and I have no reason to doubt that she fits this category, I use the following example. "Miss you have all of the equipment to be a whore, but that does not make you one by presumption." Until it is proven by a preponderance of evidence I must assume you are a lady and you will be treated as such. Please have the same respect for me, and don't slander my reputation and defame my character by calling me a whore for the government, which is what a "[taxpayer](#)" is."
[courtesy of Eugene Pringle]

"But money demands of you the highest virtues, if you wish to make it or to keep it. Men who have no courage, pride, or self-esteem, men who have no moral sense of their right to their money and are not willing to defend it as they defend their life, men who apologize for being rich--will not remain rich for long. They are the natural bait for the swarms of looters [in the IRS and the government] that stay under rocks for centuries, but come crawling out at the first smell of a man who begs to be forgiven for the guilt of owning wealth. They will hasten to relieve him of the guilt--and of his life, as he deserves.

"Then you will see the rise of the double standard--the men who live by force [the government and the [IRS](#) and dishonest lawyers], yet count on those who live by trade to create the value of their looted money--the men who are the hitchhikers of virtue. In a moral society, these are the criminals, and the statutes are written to protect you against them. But when a society establishes criminals-by-right and looters-by-law [[judge-made law](#), in this case]--men who use force to seize the wealth of DISARMED victims--then money becomes its creators' avenger. Such looters [[IRS](#)] believe it safe to rob defenseless [made ignorant of the law by sneaky lawyers and politicians who run the public education system, in this case] men, once they've passed a law to disarm them. But their loot becomes the magnet for other looters, who get it from them as they got it. Then the race goes, not to the ablest at production, but to those most ruthless at brutality. When force is the standard, the murderer wins over the pickpocket. And then that society vanishes, in a spread of ruins and slaughter. "
[\[Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand, p. 387\]](#)

3. Thanks a lot for subsidizing the [spread of socialism](#) and [humanism](#) and idolatry and the persecution and slander of innocent, law-abiding fellow Americans with your "donations". Thanks for bowing down to the new god and [political religion](#) called GOVERNMENT when no law or regulation requires it. Is THAT how you fulfill [God's law](#) and commandment to "[love your neighbor](#)" and to put Him first and serve ONLY HIM: by subsidizing the lynching and illegal persecution of "[nontaxpayers](#)" by the IRS and by [rewarding and encouraging irresponsibility](#) and [government dependency](#)? Does illegally bribing public officials with money that no law requires you to pay make you into a better Christian?

"You shall have no other gods [INCLUDING GOVERNMENTS OR PUBLIC DISSERVANTS] before Me.

*"You shall not make for yourself a carved image--any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; **you shall not bow down to them [the government] nor serve them [with your labor or your earnings from labor].** For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments."*

[The Ten Commandments, [Exodus 20:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

Can a person be a friend of the government and the IRS by sending them an illegal bribe that no law requires them to pay and illegally impersonate a "public officer" in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#) and yet **not** be an enemy of God?:


*"Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you now know that friendship [and "citizenship"] with the world is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore wants to be a friend ["citizen" or "taxpayer" or "resident"] of the world makes himself an enemy of God.**"*

[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

Don't cry on our shoulder...put on your knee pads and your mini skirt and your cheap makeup and stand on the local street corner for the next IRS John who comes along and wants his way with you: and pay up!




"One who turns his ear from hearing [or reading and learning] the law [[God's](#) and [man's](#) law], even his prayer [and his LIFE, for that matter] is an abomination."

[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

On the other hand, if you want to get educated to learn at least enough to determine by reading the law for yourself whether you even are a "[taxpayer](#)", instead of believing an ignorant, complacent,  [presumptuous](#), misguided, thieving, conniving public dis-servant [who has an illegal conflict of interest](#) to tell you, then there still may be hope for you yet.

*"But **he who looks into the perfect law of liberty** and continues in it, and is not a forgetful hearer **but a DOER of the work**, this one **will be blessed in what he does.**"*

[[James 1:25](#), Bible, NKJV]

If you would like to know more about who are "[taxpayers](#)" based on your [own](#) reading of [the law](#), see our free pamphlet  [Who are 'taxpayers' and who needs a 'Taxpayer Identification Number', Form #05.013](#). And please don't take our word for it, because our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and our  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#) pamphlet both say you aren't allowed to. Read the government's own words and laws for yourself, because that's the only reasonable basis for belief anyway.

*"Wisdom calls aloud outside; she raises her voice in the open squares, she cries out in the chief concourses, at the openings of the gates in the city she speaks her words; **how long, you simple ones, will you love simplicity? For scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge.** Turn at my rebuke; surely I will pour out my spirit on you; I will make my words known to you. **Because I have called and you refused, I have stretched out my hand and no one regarded, because you despised my counsel [and My law: God's law], and would have none of my rebuke, I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your terror [and the IRS] comes. When your terror [and the IRS] comes like a storm, and your destruction comes like a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call on me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but they will not find me. Because they hated knowledge [and were too lazy and complacent to seek it out], and did not choose the fear of the Lord.** They have none of my counsel and despised my every rebuke. Therefore they shall eat the fruit of their own way, and be filled to the full with their own fancies. **For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but whoever listens to me [God and the wisdom that comes ONLY from God] will dwell safely, and will be secure, without fear of evil.**"*

[[Prov. 1:20-33](#), Bible, NKJV]

"The fear of the Lord is the BEGINNING of knowledge."

[[Prov. 1:7](#), Bible, NKJV]

"The fear of the LORD is to hate evil [and the evil practiced by the IRS and corrupt judges and politicians]; Pride and arrogance and the evil way And the perverse mouth I hate."

[[Prov. 8:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

Yes, fellow Americans...[hate IS a family value and even a Christian and a biblical value](#), so long as the hate is directed at evil behavior instead of evil people, and so long that it doesn't translate into violence against anyone. That's the same thing our police do: hate the crime and punish it, but respect and try to reform the criminal. If our public SERVANTS can do it, then certainly their masters, the American people can do it. To admit otherwise is to admit that the servant is greater than the master.

*Remember the word that I said to you, "A [public] servant is not greater than his master [the American People]. If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you [because you emphasize this relationship]. If they kept My word [[God's Law](#)], they will keep yours [[the Constitution](#)] also."
[Jesus in [John 15:20](#), Bible, NKJV]*

"No legislative act [of the SERVANT] contrary to the Constitution [delegation of authority from the MASTER] can be valid. To deny this would be to affirm that the deputy [public SERVANT] is greater than his principal [the sovereign American People]; that the servant is above the master; that the representatives of the people are superior to the [SOVEREIGN] people [as individuals]; that men, acting by virtue of [delegated] powers may do not only what their [delegated] powers do not authorize, but what they forbid...[text omitted] It is not otherwise to be supposed that the Constitution could intend to enable the representatives of the people to substitute their will to that of their constituents. It is far more rational to suppose, that the courts were designed to be an intermediate body between the people and the legislature, in order, among other things, to keep the latter within the limits assigned to their authority. The interpretation of the laws is the proper and peculiar province of the courts. A Constitution is, in fact, and must be regarded by judges, as fundamental law [a DELEGATION OF AUTHORITY FROM THE MASTER TO THE SERVANT]. If there should happen to be an irreconcilable variance between the two, the Constitution is to be preferred to the statute."
[Alexander Hamilton, [Federalist Paper # 78](#)]





This website is a satisfaction of that very calling to hate evil (fear the Lord) right from the Bible.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.02:

Question 1.02: I need a lawyer to represent me in court or with the government. Can you recommend one in my area?

Answer 1.02: Anyone who thinks they need a "lawyer" to represent them hasn't been reading the materials we recommend. For an answer to that question, please read the following articles:

- [Why you don't want to hire an attorney](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
-  [Petition for Admission to Practice](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Unlicensed Practice of Law, Form #05.026](#)
 -  [Sample](#)
 -  [PDF in member subscriptions](#)
 - [Member Subscriptions](#)
-  [Woe to You Lawyers!](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-book

The conclusion of the above four articles is that:

1. You can't hire a lawyer to represent you if you want to challenge jurisdiction in a court of law
2. When you hire a lawyer to represent you, then you become a "ward of the court" and are treated as mentally incompetent
3. The lawyer is there to represent and promote the interests of the government over and above that of your own, and when the two are in conflict, then the government interest will always take precedence because if it doesn't, his license to practice law will be pulled and he will literally starve to death beyond that point
4. The only way that you can obtain the services of an attorney is as a coach, and not as a representative, and it is best if he is not licensed by the state even in that capacity, because he has a conflict of interest and allegiance if he does.

The [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) area of the Family Guardian website, under [Instruction 5.4 entitled "Get a legal 'coach' if prosecuted by the IRS"](#) says that the only legitimate reason to hire a legal professional is as a legal coach and advisor, but not to represent you in court. Remember that sovereignty and dependency are mutually exclusive. If you want to be sovereign, then you can't depend on a lawyer with a license from the corrupted government you are trying to fight in order to properly defend your constitutional rights. The key to sovereignty is education and self-government. We aren't self-governing if we have to depend on anyone for anything. We are a government of law and not of men. Lawyers are men and they shouldn't be allowed to govern your life or financially enslave you at \$300/hour on the pretense that they are trying to defend your liberty. That isn't liberty: it's trading "Big brother" for "little brother", and the lawyer is "little brother" and becomes your new king and ruler when you hire him, and in most cases that is the only role he will accept for himself, because that is the only way he can justify holding your life, liberty, and property hostage for an exorbitant \$300/hour.

Our assertion is that if you aren't willing to get educated and take full responsibility for your life in all respects at some point, then you ought to pay the government whatever they say you owe and bend over, because that is the reward for people who are lazy, ignorant, or dependent on anyone or anything but God. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 1.8 for authorities on this derived right from the Bible. Please don't shoot the messenger, which is us, because this is exactly the same message that God gives us in the Bible.

"The hand of the diligent will rule, But the lazy [or irresponsible] man will be put to forced labor."
[[Prov. 12:24](#), Bible, NKJV]

The price of liberty is eternal vigilance, and the price of eternal vigilance is eternal education and eternal **action**. God calls us to DO justice, not to just talk about it. Talk is cheap.


On the other hand, if you are just getting started in your journey to get educated and take control of your life back from the government and the legal profession, and you want the assistance of a "coach" and not someone licensed by the government to "represent you" in court or in front of the IRS, then we have information for you. An excellent catalog of many of the main resources we rely can be found on the [Family Guardian](#) website on the [Getting Help](#) page. As a non-profit ministry, we don't have the resources to maintain a national database of people who can help you, so we can't provide someone in your specific area in most cases, but those resources are a good place to start. If you can't find someone on that list, then we recommend at least reading chapter 5 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) to get you up to speed and then using the [Test for Tax Professionals](#) on the Family Guardian Website to interview attorneys in your area to find one who can answer the greatest number of the questions correctly.

Good luck, and our prayers are with you, my friend. God bless you!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.03:

Question 1.03: I would like to purchase your complete program that I will need to respond to the IRS. My computer is presently operating with Windows XP and with WordPerfect 9. Do you have disk that are compatible with my program? How do you receive payment. I need immediate delivery if possible. thank you. If I am not available speak to my secretary. She can arrange payment and is familiar with my computer and what will be compatible.

Answer 1.03: First of all, we don't know what you mean by "program". There are no "programs" here and we don't advertise or market anything, nor guarantee any specific result for any of the items offered here, which are all strictly educational in nature. Our only goal here is to worship, serve, and obey the Lord and to ensure that public servants obey the law and we wouldn't call that a "program". Second of all, we don't sell anything on this website and you can't "purchase" anything here. To "purchase" something, you must have lawful "money" and we must be a "business". The definition of "[money](#)"(OFFSITE LINK) in Black's Law Dictionary excludes "notes", which means that Federal Reserve Notes are NOT lawful money.  [Click here](#) for details on this SCAM. We also are NOT a "business" and we have no "customers" other than God Himself. Third, this is not a business but a religious ministry which does not sell anything. You can obtain items from our Ministry Bookstore for free if you can prove you are needy or by making a donation to the ministry. Fourth of all, since we don't give legal advice, we can't tell you what you need from a legal or procedural standpoint other than what item contains the information relevant to your situation. Beyond that, you and only you are responsible for yourself, and you must decide entirely on your own and based on the detailed description of our offerings exactly what you need. Any other approach would require us to give legal advice and for you to basically admit that you don't want to take responsibility for yourself and don't want to be sovereign over your life. This website is only intended for educated people who want to be in complete control of their lives and insist on *not* being dependent on anyone. Therefore, you will need to go to our opening page at <http://sedm.org> and browse our offerings and determine exactly what is right for your situation. Before you decide to obtain anything, you should ensure that you agree to abide by our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), because you cannot and should get anything without agreeing to the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). Among the requirements of that agreement are that before you can use the offerings of SEDM:

1. You commit yourself to getting educated using our materials and by reading the law yourself.
2. Based on that education, you have independently determined that you are a "[nontaxpayer](#)".
3. You agree not to use any of the materials on this website for an unlawful purpose.

After you have decided what you need based on the above education, you will need to have a Visa, or Mastercard or a debit or credit card to make your donation with.



As far as support for "WordPerfect", the only word processing documents offered by SEDM are federal and state response letters. These response letters appearing are available only in Microsoft Word and are not supported by any other word processing program. Therefore, you must obtain either Microsoft Office or Microsoft Word separately in order to use the automated response letters on this website. Most other items available are Adobe Acrobat files which can be viewed and printed with the free Adobe Acrobat Reader available for download at <http://adobe.com>.

Lastly, we only deal with principals, not agents, and we insist on complete contact information if you want us to talk with you. We can't deal with your Secretary, but only you. If you want us to call you back, then please ensure that Anonymous Call Blocking is disabled on your telephone if you have that feature, or we can't return your inquiry and will ignore it. Good luck and thanks for your interest in our ministry!


▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.04:

Question 1.04: I need urgent help. I have been [exempt](#) from taxes since 2001. The IRS has created my 2001 tax forms, filling in the information they know of, and sent it to me for signature. It declares that I owe the IRS almost \$4,000.00 and it is due in 60 days. Please HELP! The phone number listed is my cell phone and I am reachable at the number 24/7!

Answer 1.04: First of all, we can't help people out who are "[taxpayers](#)" and you didn't specify if you are or aren't. Your email should be accompanied by a signed  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) indicating that you AREN'T a "taxpayer". You can read the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) to determine for yourself whether you are, but we can't make that determination for you. When you email us to ask for help, the email should be accompanied by the attached or faxed  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) indicating that you are a "nontaxpayer".

Secondly, we can't recommend what to do for your specific case. Our Member Agreement says we are only allowed to tell you what WE would do in our own case ONLY if faced with a similar situation, and qualify that statement by saying it is not legal advice. We can offer options that might help, information, and services that will help you decide what to do and provide evidence to support your contention that you are a "nontaxpayer" who is not "liable", but we can't tell you what you specifically need to do for a given circumstance because we can't give legal advice. Therefore, you will have to be very specific about what it is you want from us. Your email didn't say. We can offer options to Members, but only you can choose what option is best for you based on the best information available.

Based on your comments, you haven't been reading or following our materials, because the W-4 Exempt is the wrong form for most Americans. Americans domiciled in states of the Union are "[non-resident non-persons](#)" but not aliens or "[individuals](#)" and they must file an [AMENDED W-8BEN form](#), not a W-4 Exempt in order to stop federal withholding. You can't be a member and use the W-4 or 1099 form for withholding or reporting, unless you are doing it under duress and you notify the government of the existence of duress. This subject is exhaustively covered in our [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), sections 5.6.12 through 5.6.12.7. [Step 4.13](#) in the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) area of the [Family Guardian Website](#) contains details on the proper procedure to follow to stop withholding, and these instructions haven't been followed in your case. The [Family Guardian Website](#) also has a whole book devoted to stopping withholding, which also emphasizes avoiding the W-4 form. It's called  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#).

In your case, it sounds like the IRS is trying to scare you into paying money that you don't owe. If you want a response letter to send to them, then we provide that on our website. Look up the form number and then find the response letter in or [Federal Response Letter](#) area. Next, you are going to have to decide what else you want us to do for you that might help you deal with this situation better. You can look in our  [catalog](#) and decide for yourself. However, if you have been "exempt" for three years and haven't been studying diligently that whole time to prepare for this inevitable day and want to be rescued at the last minute without having to take charge or take personal responsibility for getting educated, then we can't help you. This approach, in fact, is biblical. It is exactly the same approach the Lord takes towards us:

*"Wisdom calls aloud outside; she raises her voice in the open squares, she cries out in the chief concourses, at the openings of the gates in the city she speaks her words; **how long, you simple ones, will you love simplicity? For scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge.** Turn at my rebuke; surely I will pour out my spirit on you; I will make my words known to you. **Because I have called and you refused, I have stretched out my hand and no one regarded, because you disdained my counsel, and would have none of my rebuke, I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your terror comes. When your terror comes like a storm, and your destruction comes like a whirlwind, when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call on me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but they will not find me. Because they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the Lord.** They have none of my counsel and despised my every rebuke. Therefore they shall eat the fruit of their own way, and be filled to the full with their own fancies. **For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but whoever listens to Me [the Lord, and indirectly us as his agents] will dwell safely, and will be secure, without fear of evil.**"*
[Prov. 1:20-33, Bible]

"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being priest for Me"
[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

"One who turns his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer is an abomination."

[[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Evil men do not understand justice, but those who seek the Lord understand all."

[[Prov. 28:5](#), Bible, NKJV]

We can only help people who want to be free, and that desire must manifest itself through eternal education and the pursuit of wisdom, whose only source is God, and whose secondary source is our materials, which are based on the word of God.


"The price of freedom is eternal vigilance. The price of eternal vigilance is eternal education."

We recognize that you may feel fearful and afraid and anxious in your circumstance, but you must realize that this fear results mainly from ignorance and lack of faith/trust in God. The only antidote for ignorance is diligent education using both the Bible and our ministry materials. The only antidote for lack of faith in God is to read His word daily and to pray to and trust in Him:

*Trust in the LORD with all your heart,
And lean not on your own understanding;
In all your ways acknowledge Him,
And He shall direct your paths.*

*Do not be wise in your own eyes;
Fear the LORD and depart from evil.
It will be health to your flesh,
And strength to your bones.*



*Honor the LORD with your possessions,
And with the firstfruits of all your increase;
So your barns will be filled with plenty,
And your vats will overflow with new wine.*
[[Prov. 3:5-10](#), Bible, NKJV]








Good luck, and please send us a signed  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) via email or fax before we can help you. We can only help those who comply fully with and consent unconditionally to abide by the Member Agreement, Form #01.001. Once you have done this, you may obtain information from our offerings.









▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.05:


Question 1.05: I'm facing tax problems for the years 2001,2002,2003. I've filed returns for those years and paid \$5.00 for each year. Will going through the Master File Decoding process for those years be effective? What is the cost for a single filer to go through this process? (Full Service)

Answer 1.05: [IMF Decoding](#) is available on the [SEDM Ministry Bookstore](#) for the suggested donation identified. **However**, our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and [Terms of Use](#) and [Disclaimer](#) (Section 1) all clearly say we can't help people who are "[taxpayers](#)" and you sound like you are likely a "[taxpayer](#)" because you filed a return and claimed an amount due. If you did any of the following, then you contradicted our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), are not a "[nontaxpayer](#)", and may not avail yourselves of any part of this website:

1. Did not rebut all information returns filed against you in every collection notice you receive from the taxing authorities. The  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), Section 3 requires you to promptly and regularly rebut all information returns filed against you so that nothing connects you with the " [trade or business](#)" franchise. This is done using the following:
 [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](#)
2. Paid money on the return and didn't ask for it ALL back. This meant you had a nonzero liability and are therefore a " [taxpayer](#)".
3. Filed a 1040 form instead of the Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, [Forms #15.001](#) or [#15.002](#) or IRS Form 1040NR plus the  [Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201](#) for a "national" and a "non-resident non-person". This provided the government with court-admissible evidence that you are a "[U.S. person](#)" who falsely claims to be a "[citizen](#)" (person born in D.C. or the territories) or a "[resident](#)" (alien) under federal law. We can't help people who commit perjury under penalty of perjury. That's unwise and will not only discredit you, but also us eventually if we associate with or help you. Sovereignty starts with getting educated and thereby not deceiving the government about our true status by putting falsehoods on government forms.  [Click here](#) for details on why this approach is simply WRONG and will get you in LOTS of trouble eventually.
4. Filed a W-4 form instead of the proper [AMENDED W-8BEN form](#) to control your withholding. See the free third party booklet  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#) for details on how to do withholding. The only exception is if you were under duress, in which case you must file a criminal complaint against your employer and subsequently diligently correct all information returns as indicated in step 1 above.

5. Filed an SS-5 form and did not rescind the application by sending in the  [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#) document.
6. Provided an SSN or TIN on any government form or did not refute all uses by the government of such numbers in connection with you using the  [Wrong Party Notice](#). Our article entitled " [About SSNs/TINs on Government Correspondence](#)" proves all those who use an identifying number effectively become federal employees on official business. Federal employees and personnel and contractors are the only proper subject of [Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code](#) because it cannot lawfully be enforced against anyone else. See:
 - 6.1  [The Trade or Business Scam, Form #05.001](#)
 - 6.2  [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008](#)
 - 6.3  [Why Penalties are Illegal for Anything but Federal Employees, Contractors, and Agents, #05.010](#)
7. and correct false government records reflecting your citizenship as directed at step [3.13 of the Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) (OFFSITE LINK), and remove all SSNs and TINs as directed in  [About SSNs/TINs on Government Correspondence, Form #05.012](#) on the following forms and government records:
 - 7.1 Voter registration
 - 7.2 Passport
 - 7.3 Government benefit applications.
 - 7.4 Tax returns.
 - 7.5 Employment applications and records
8. Created a false presumption that you are engaged in a taxable activity called a "[trade or business](#)" by participating in any of the following "privileged" activities ( [click here](#) for details) that represent federal "employee" compensation:
 - 8.1 Claimed a graduated rate of tax on any earnings under [26 U.S.C. §1](#).
 - 8.2 Claimed earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
 - 8.3 Claimed any deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#).

The  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) that must be signed and unconditionally consented to before we begin the decoding process requires the client to say they are a "nontaxpayer" under penalty of perjury. You couldn't possibly sign such an agreement without lying if the returns you filed had any tax owing or if they were 1040 returns instead of the required [Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, Form #15.001](#) or 1040NR returns for people who are "nationals" (under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#)) but not "citizens" (under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#)) and "non-resident non-persons".

If you have since changed your mind and become a "nontaxpayer" for the years that you need help with, and have already filed  [corrected 1040NR returns](#) claiming no tax owing, that you are a "non-resident non-person", and have discontinued using SSNs and TINs on all government correspondence, then we might be able to help you. If you either haven't yet done this or don't intend on doing it before involving us in your situation, then we simply can't help you. If that is the case, we're sorry and wish you the best of luck.


[EDITORIAL COMMENT: This person sounds like a government mole, because NO ONE we have ever met pays only \$5.00 on a tax return or pays the same amount three years in a row.]

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.06:

Question 1.06: Do you offer services or help with a specific problem rather than just education?

Answer 1.06: The only type of services we offer are the following. These services are only offered to those who are Members and who consent unconditionally to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#):

1. Educational services. These services would be designed to educate you about what the law says and where to find information about a given subject that relates to either your situation or to a specific situation.
2. Paralegal document preparation service. This service requires that you submit our  [Litigation Support Client Intake Packet application, Form #01.003](#).
3. IMF decoding service. The output of that service is simply copyrighted documents and evidence useful to you in your own fight against illegal activity on the part of the government.

All the above information produced is intended to be used only in petitioning the government for a Redress of Grievances under the First Amendment, which is a protected right under the Constitution. We can't and won't "represent" people before the IRS or in a court of law, complete IRS Form 2848 to act as power of attorney and thereby become subject to the I.R.C., nor can we render legal advice like a lawyer would. We can tell you what we would do if we were in your situation, but not what you should do. We can present information and options that may be useful to you in reaching a decision about what to do with your situation, but we can't and won't pick which option is best for you, nor will we ever present less than two options.

We otherwise can't and won't undermine your sovereignty by having you financially equip us to take over running your life so you can be a robot and do only what we tell you to do. That would not only make us just as bad as what the government is trying to do right now to you, but it would also be a supreme insult to your intelligence and would actually accomplish the OPPOSITE goal of this website. We want to educate and empower people to govern their own lives and defend their own liberties, rather than spread more Ignorance Related Slavery (IRS), which is what the government is so famous for doing. If ignorance and laziness and irresponsibility are the enemy that created the mess we are in to begin with, it makes no sense to perpetuate more of it simply because doing so might benefit us economically. That would be hypocrisy and would also represent the WORSE kind of greed and usury on our part. [Click here](#) for an excellent article explaining this subject of personal responsibility. We aren't interested in building any "empires" and we will never be anything more than be your devoted SERVANT, which means you can't be anything more than a leader and manager of your own life and the government that was created to SERVE you, as God intended. Stretch your wings and learn to fly, or the government will eventually clip them and chain you to their feudal tax grindstone as their  [indentured serf](#). Life isn't fair, and this reality is part of the curse that God bestowed upon Adam and all of us for Eve's original sin:

*"Cursed is the ground for your sake;
In toil you shall eat of it
All the days of your life.
Both thorns and thistles it shall bring forth for you,
And you shall eat the herb of the field.
In the sweat of your face you shall eat bread
Till you return to the ground,
For out of it you were taken;
For dust you are,
And to dust you shall return."
[Gen. 3:17-19, Bible, NKJV]*

We also can't help you to undermine God's sovereignty by enabling or encouraging you to circumvent or nullify His curse above. He is saying above that He wants us to take personal responsibility for ourselves and not to avoid responsibility for our sin. God was the "breadwinner" before the fall. When Adam and Eve decided to do things their own way, they got kicked out of the Garden and were told they would have to toil to support themselves. This is exactly what parents do to their children to force them to mature and learn. The reason people permit governments to become socialist, grow so big, and steal so much of their money is because they want to transfer responsibility away from themselves and thereby commit mutiny in defying God's command to take personal responsibility. They want to sin without responsibility. They want comfort and prosperity without sacrifice, honor, or personal responsibility. They want freedom without a fight. They want what never has been and never will be. The price of freedom is eternal, personal vigilance. There is no other easier way to liberation. The only person who ever promised an easier way was Satan, and when he did that to Eve, he was LYING. The fact that she believed him is the only reason we still live on this cursed planet since then. All rights derive from duties to a higher being. He who is not willing to accept that he has duties to God to support himself, and not be a burden or a harm to others simply cannot have rights. That's the Golden rule: You cannot deserve or have a claim to that which you are not willing to give or earn personally. Without rights, we all become animals and Beasts of burden for those Capitalists (not socialists) and tyrants who are willing to take responsibility and make things happen.

*"The hand of the diligent [and the educated] will rule, but the lazy [or irresponsible] man will be put to **forced labor** [slavery!]."
[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]*

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.07:

Question 1.07: Do you offer state or federal tax lien or levy removal?

Answer 1.07: Not at this time, but we are working on a book that describes at least one way of doing this.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.08:

Question 1.08: I am in a severe financial bind and desperately need one of your items because I'm being persecuted financially by the government. I can't afford to meet the suggested donation amount for the item or service I need and was wondering if there is a way you can arrange a special discount in my particular case?

Answer 1.08: SEDM is a religious and charitable organization, and we are glad to help people as resources permit who can demonstrate with evidence that they have been good stewards over the gifts God has given them and yet are still unable to meet their obligations. If you can prove that you are genuinely needy, then we will entertain an act of grace and charity to help you in your situation. That proof would need to

take the form of all of the following:

1. An affidavit listing income, expense, asset, and liability
2. A statement of earnings prepared and signed by your private employer
3. A copy of the IRS levy notice(s) which are interfering with you having the resources to defend yourself.
4. A signed [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#)

We aren't interested in what you personally "feel" you need, but the actual reality of your situation related by independent, uninvolved, third parties in a signed or affidavit form. You can fax such evidence to our phone number at 800-753-7661 and we will consider pro bono help upon receipt of said proof.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.09:


Question 1.09: I received a Federal letter number 2566(SC) and I'm not sure if the response you have will work for me. You have a response for Federal Letter 2566 but not for Letter 2566(SC). Can you offer an opinion or give advice about whether letter 2566 will work for me?

Answer 1.09: SEDM does NOT give legal advice or make legal determinations about your status. All we can say is compare the 2566(SC) letter you received with the [sample IRS 2566](#) letter we have on the SEDM website. If the two seem similar enough, then you may want to get that response. Otherwise, please request the [New Federal Response Letter](#) shopping cart item and a new response will be created for you that can be used as a starting point for responding. We can't make the decision for you as to which of the two options will work in your case because that would require us to be intimately familiar with your situation and to make a legal determination based on that situation. You are the sovereign, and you need to make your own decisions and begin exercising your power of choice wisely. Spread your wings and fly or forever be chained to the federal plantation. It's your choice. Our article entitled [Writing Effective Response Letters, Form #09.006](#) contains information which may be helpful in making this choice that only you can make. Our [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) say we simply aren't allowed to make legal determinations or tell you what you should do. Sorry. If you want us to continue to be available to serve your needs, then you need to help us by not asking questions like that. Only those who can make their own decisions are truly sovereign, and sovereign people are the only people we can educate and thereby help. Good luck!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.10:

Question 1.10: I am presently domiciled in the New York state (and NOT the "State of New York"), and have been since February of 2005. Prior to that I was domiciled in the commonwealth of Massachusetts. The Massachusetts Department of revenue has levied my bank account and stolen over \$13,000. This was done last fall. They have levied my **wages** at my former **employer** in Massachusetts who still owed me money from a contract I completed for them. Now, as I am domiciled in the state of New York, and I work for a firm in the state of Washington, the Massachusetts Dept of Revenue has sent a letter to the company in Washington state to levy my wages. I do not feel that they have any jurisdiction over me in this scenario, (not that they ever did). Can you point me to some educational material that I could use to support myself in fighting this levy and keeping my money for which I labored? Any help, advice or direction that you can provide will be greatly appreciated.

Answer 1.10: First of all, if you are earning "**wages**" as legally defined, then you are not the target of illegal enforcement, but rather are acting like a "public officer" and ought to quit complaining. You can't be a Member of this fellowship and earn "**wages**" because we don't allow "public officers" engaged in the ["trade or business" franchise](#) to participate as Members. Furthermore, we can't talk to or help people who are not Members. You better do your homework and read our  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101](#) because your misunderstanding of the law and your confusion of "words of art" with everyday words is making you into a government serf.

Secondly, your [situation](#) is covered in a book entitled "Conflicts in a Nutshell" by West Publishing. See:

<http://west.thomson.com/product/22088447/product.asp>

We highly recommend getting this excellent book, because it really fits the picture together. The third edition discusses extraterritorial tax enforcement on page 140, section 52. As we understand it, the laws of the former state of your domicile are foreign with respect to the state you are now in and with respect to any other state. The supreme court has said the following:

*"Every State or nation possesses an exclusive sovereignty and jurisdiction within her own territory, and her laws affect and bind all property and persons residing within it. It may regulate the manner and circumstances under which property is held, and the condition, capacity, and state of all persons therein, and also the remedy and modes of administering justice. And it is equally true that no State or nation can affect or bind property out of its territory, or persons not residing within it. **No State therefore can enact laws to operate beyond its own dominions, and if it attempts to do so, it may be lawfully refused obedience. Such laws can have no inherent authority extraterritorially. This is the necessary result of the independence of distinct and separate sovereignties.**"*

"Now it follows from these principles that whatever force or effect the laws of one State or nation may have in the territories of another must depend solely upon the laws and municipal regulations of the latter, upon its own jurisprudence and polity, and upon its own express or tacit consent."
[Dred Scott v. John F.A. Sanford, [60 U.S. 393](#) (1856)]

Therefore, your former domiciliary state may not extend its revenue laws beyond its borders and adversely affect your rights in what amounts to a foreign country called Washington state. They lack territorial or in personam jurisdiction. Whoever in a company surrenders earnings wrongfully based on a levy or lien that has no jurisdiction is personally liable in state court for a tort and an illegal injury, as far as we understand it. We can't tell you what you should do or give legal advice, but if we faced that situation personally, we would sue the payroll clerk individually, and not the company, and get the withheld earnings from the clerk's pay. Below is what the above book says on p. 140 on this subject:

§ Tax Claims

"At an earlier time it was assumed that a forum would refuse to entertain a claim by another state's tax official to collect the latter's taxes from a person found in the forum. Some cases so held (e.g. Colorado, NY 1921), but there is really no reason for such trepidation, at least within the United States, where the federal constitution oversees all state and federal laws to assure minimal fairness. The refusal has therefore been criticized as encouraging "willful, dishonest tax evasion" (Oklahoma ex re. Oklahoma Tax Comm'n, Ark.1955). Perhaps it is this supervisory function of the constitution that has let to today's more receptive attitude among the states of the United States. Tax claims have often been entertained in sister-state courts (e.g. J.A. Holshouser Co. v. Gold Hill Copper Co, 138 N.C. 248, 50 S.E. 650 (N.C. 1905); City of Detroit v. Gould, 12 Ill.2d 197m 146 N.E.2d 61 (Ill.1957)). Some states have reciprocity statutes in the tax area. These direct local courts to 7entertain the tax claims of only those states that do likewise (e.g., NY Tax L. §902).

"The U.S. Supreme Court, in holding that a judgment for taxes must be given full faith and credit (Milwaukee, USSC 1935), left open the question of whether the constitution requires a state to entertain a direct claim (i.e., one not yet reduced to judgment) for taxes by a sister state or one of its taxing units. Of course, the fact that recognition become mandatory when the tax claim is reduced to judgment teaches the taxing unit to being the tax suit at home, invoking a longarm statute against the taxpayer if necessary (longarm jurisdiction is available for tax claims, see U.S. v. Montreal Trust, 358 F.2d 239 (2nd Cir. 1966), 384 U.S. 919, 86 S.Ct. 1366, 16 L.Ed.2d 440 (1966)). Since the judgment secures mandatory recognition and as simple a phenomenon as a longarm statute can secure that judgment at home, the taxing unit pursuing the taxpayer outside the state should do so with a judgment, which insists on recognition, instead of the underlying claim itself, whose call on recognition is less certain."
[[Conflicts in a Nutshell](#), Third Edition, ISBN 0-314-16066-3]

According to the above, it would appear that the Mass. Dept of Revenue must pursue a judgment in Washington State before they can attempt collection there. An administrative levy or lien from a [foreign state](#) cannot have any authority outside the state that issued it, based on the above. However, you shouldn't trust anything we say and instead investigate this matter fully yourself by reading the above book and looking at the above references. We hope this gives you a starting point for your own studies. Another instructive Supreme Court case on this subject that you might want to read is *Milwaukee v. White*, [296 U.S. 268](#) (1935).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.11:




Question 1.11: I want to become a Member and I need you to help me prepare an IRS 1040 form so I can get all my money back from the IRS.



Can you help me?

Answer 1.11: You are NOT reading our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) or you wouldn't be asking that question. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), Section 5, Item 7 says we are prohibited from either advising in the preparation of tax returns or assisting people in filing of returns. This prohibition is also repeated in our [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#), Section 2.5, item 6. We are also not allowed to engage in any commercial activities, and filing of returns is a commercial activity. There are NO exceptions to this policy.


This is exclusively a free speech website intended only to educate and empower people to obey the law and govern their own lives without any outside influences or help, including from the government. The only thing we produce is education and information. What you do with that information and education is entirely up to you. You are the sovereign, and you must take total and complete and exclusive personal responsibility for your life by educating yourself and fighting your own battles based not on what we say, but on what the law says. If you aren't up to this task, then you are headed for trouble and may as well kiss your rights and any possibility of freedom goodbye, because your LYING public servants will promote, abuse, and exploit your ignorance to make you into their whore if you don't. We're sorry, but that is the naked reality of the situation and we know the Truth hurts, but you MUST hear this or you will become another victim:

"Knowledge will forever govern ignorance, and people who mean to be their own governors, must arm themselves with the power which knowledge gives."
[James Madison]

The decision of whether to file or how to file is entirely up to you. However, you CANNOT be a [Member](#) of SEDM if you file a "resident alien" tax form such as IRS form 1040.  [IRS Publication 7130](#) says that only "citizens and residents" of the "United States" (federal zone), who collectively are called "[U.S. persons](#)" and " [domiciliaries](#)", may file IRS form 1040. This requirement is also repeated in  [26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1\(a\)](#), which says that only statutory (and NOT constitutional) 'U.S. citizens and residents' have an obligation to file a tax return. The IRS form 1040 is ONLY for such persons, all of whose earnings are from the "[trade or business](#)"/public office franchise. The only people who can read or use this website are:

-  [Non-resident non-persons](#)
- [Nontaxpayers](#)
- Not engaged in a " [trade or business](#)"
- Not "[U.S. persons](#)" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#) . . . AND
- Not federal employees or contractors or "instrumentalities"

If you decide to file any kind of return as a [Member](#), you MUST file the AMENDED Federal 1040NR with the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 or the Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, , [Form #15.001](#) or [15.002](#) that can only indicate a ZERO liability, zero earnings from a "[trade or business](#)" or from the "[United States](#)" (District of Columbia) and which rebuts all information returns filed against you. This requirement exists to prevent either us or you from bringing reproach upon the God we serve and upon the freedom community as a whole. ***Any filing of "resident" 1040 (rather than 1040NR) forms, regardless of the liability indicated on the form, is totally inappropriate for any of our Members. You only have two choices: obey the Member Agreement, Form #01.001 completely and consistently or quit using our information and become a Member in Bad Standing.*** There is no middle ground on this issue. Sorry to be so harsh, but the naked reality is that we walk a tight-rope here because the government will always have us under a microscope.










If you want further information about filing of no liability 1040NR returns as a " [non-resident non-person](#)", the FREE information on Family Guardian in the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#), may prove helpful. Click on "Forms" in the upper left corner and look at items 7.1 through 7.16 on the left hand side. We are NOT responsible for their offerings and maintain no financial relationships with the Family Guardian Fellowship. Users and not us assume all responsibility and liability for the consequences of reading their free information and any information available on this website.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.12:

Question 1.12: I am facing a willful failure to file prosecution. Can you point me at information and resources that will help me prepare a defense in court?

Answer 1.12: Information that may be helpful in preparing your defense includes the following:

1. The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040-describes how to defend yourself against the main argument the government uses in all criminal tax prosecutions
 -  [Sample](#)
 -  [PDF in member subscriptions](#)
 - [Member Subscriptions](#)
2. [Litigation Tools Page](#)-forms and pleadings you can use as a starting point if you are handling the litigation yourself.
3. [Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009](#)-memorandum of law on our [Forms](#) page.
 -  [Sample](#)
 -  [PDF in member subscriptions](#)
 - [Member Subscriptions](#)
4.  [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001](#)-memorandum of law on our [Forms](#) page. the basis for why the government falsely believes that you earned "gross income" for those years.
5.  [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#)-shows why income taxes and government civil jurisdiction is voluntary
6.  [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](#)-use this to send in and zero out the erroneous reports connecting you to a "[trade or business](#)", if you are not in fact engaged in this activity.
7.  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, #05.007](#)-use this pamphlet to describe the basis for your belief about why you didn't have to file. All tax crimes have "willfulness" as a prerequisite and this pamphlet shows there is no basis to believe there is a requirement to file because there is no credible information one can trust or belief establishing a liability.
8.  [Responding to a Criminal Tax Indictment, Litigation Tool #01.003](#)-background on how to respond
9. [Federal Criminal Practice, James Publishing](#)-*excellent* attorney practice guide dealing with Federal Criminal Practice. This is what your

attorney will use to defend you. Very affordable and comes with sample forms. Updated frequently to keep it current. Best of its kind that we know of.

Our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) prohibit us from giving legal advice, but we can certainly point you a relevant law from the sources above in helping you make an informed choice about what to do.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.13:

Question 1.13: My private employer is trying to FORCE me to provide a Social Security Number, a Taxpayer Identification Number, or a W-9 form. What can I do to respond to this?

Answer 1.13: Before you get started on this problem, you should read the following free resources to get some background on how to proceed:

1.  [Income Tax Withholding and Reporting Course, Form #12.004](#)
2.  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#). Especially sections 20 through 22 and subsections.

Information that may be helpful in preparing your defense includes the following:

1. You can give them the following form and demand that they rebut it:
 [Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number", Form #04.205](#)
2. You can quote [42 U.S.C. §408](#), which says that it is illegal to compel anyone to disclose or use a [Social Security Number](#).

*TITLE 42 - THE PUBLIC HEALTH AND WELFARE
CHAPTER 7 - SOCIAL SECURITY
SUBCHAPTER II - FEDERAL OLD-AGE, SURVIVORS, AND DISABILITY INSURANCE BENEFITS
[Sec. 408. Penalties](#)*

(a) In general

Whoever -...

*(8) discloses, uses, or **compels the disclosure of the social security number of any person in violation of the laws of the United States; shall be guilty of a felony and upon conviction thereof shall be fined under title 18 or imprisoned for not more than five years, or both.***

3. You can tell them that you do not have a "Social Security Number" because you have never lawfully participated and couldn't lawfully consent to participate. Then you can show them:
 - 3.1  [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001](#)
 - 3.2 The resignation document you sent in, if you sent it in at (Members are REQUIRED to do this):
 [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#)
 - 3.3 Social Security Form 521 showing that you quit the social security program:
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Instructions/3.17QuitSocialSecurity.htm>
4. You can show them the signed letter from the Social Security Administration admitting that you aren't required to have or use the number:
[SEDM Exhibit 07.004](#)
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX07.004.pdf>
5. You can give them our free pamphlet  [Who are 'taxpayers' and who needs a 'Taxpayer Identification Number', Form #05.013](#) and demand that they rebut the questions at the end. It's also a good idea to offer to sit down with anyone who is confronting you on this issue and educate them about the content of this pamphlet.
6. You can print out and hand them a copy of the following:
[Reasonable Cause Regulations and Requirements for Missing and Incorrect Name/TINs, IRS Publication 1586](#)
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSPub1586.pdf>
7. You can download the free  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers book, Form #09.001](#) and refer to sections 24.3.1 and 24.3.5 for further details. Section 27.12 also has a form you can use as a substitute for the W-9 form so that you can comply by submitting the form but still protect yourself and your privacy. Read this book carefully and it will answer most of your questions.
8. You can tell them that it is illegal to use government property for a private purpose and that you do not consent to act as a voluntary federal "public official" or employee without extra pay. [20 C.F.R. §422.103](#)(d) identifies the Social Security Number as government property, and to use this "public property" for a private purpose constitutes embezzlement and impersonating a federal employee, in violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#).
9. If the person doing the compelling is not the owner of the organization, you can tell the person that you are going to sue them personally for recruiting you into slavery, in violation of the [Thirteenth Amendment](#), [42 U.S.C. §1994](#), and [18 U.S.C. §1581](#).
10. You can show them the definition of "married" and "unmarried" individuals in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#), who are "aliens engaged in a 'trade



or business" and then explain that you are neither an "alien" or engaged in a "trade or business". See:

 [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001](#)




11. You tell them you are a "non-resident non-person" and quote them [26 C.F.R. §1.872-2\(f\)](#), which says you are not subject to withholding and give them a *modified* W-8BEN form. See:

10.1  [About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202.](#)

10.2  [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020.](#)

12. If you are self-supporting and not an "employee" [ [federal instrumentality](#)] but a private contractor, you can identify yourself as a "  [non-resident non-person](#)" and read them [26 U.S.C. §1402\(b\)](#), which says that "nonresident aliens" do not earn "self employment income" and therefore need not report.

Whichever one or more of the above options you select:

1. Make sure you either have witnesses present or send everything registered overnight mail with return receipt. That way, you will have proof, if they decide to discriminate by either not hiring or firing you for basically refusing to violate the law or reward their ignorance with a surrender of your sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act.
2. Do NOT allow them to fill out IRS form 1042-S on your earnings, because this will illegally make them "gross income" and connect them to a "trade or business". This is explained in the free  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers book, Form #09.001](#), section 19.3.
3. Do NOT allow them to fill out IRS form 1099 on your earnings, because this form is ONLY for use in connection with a "trade or business", which you are not involved in. See: [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099s, Form #04.005.](#)
4. Do NOT allow them to fill out IRS form W-2 on your earnings, because this is ONLY in connection with a "trade or business", which in most cases you are not engaged in. See: [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2's, Form #04.002](#)
5. If they fill out false information returns, such as W-2, 1042-S, 1098, or 1099, against you, make sure to correct them promptly after they are filed in order to avoid becoming the target of unlawful IRS collection activity in accordance with the following:
 - 5.1  [Income Tax Withholding and Reporting Course, Form #12.004.](#)
 - 5.2  [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](#) (consolidates the following four links into one file)
 - 5.3 [Correcting Erroneous IRS form 1042's, Form #04.003](#)
 - 5.4 [Correcting Erroneous IRS form 1098's, Form #04.004](#)
 - 5.5 [Correcting Erroneous IRS form 1099's, Form #04.005](#)
 - 5.6 [Correcting Erroneous IRS form W-2's, Form #04.006](#)

If you want further details, the subject of Socialist INSecurity Numbers is exhaustively covered in the following free memorandum of law on our website:

[About SSNs/TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence](#), Form #05.012

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.14:

Question 1.14: I am marrying a foreign wife and I want to protect her rights and avoid all the government fraud paperwork. Is there a way to marry her without a license and what should I look out for in this process.

I have recently submitted a Petition for Alien Fiance (I-129F) to the USCIS This will allow for my fiance who lives in _____[foreign country] to come to the United States where I will have to marry her within 90-days of her arrival. I have recently discovered many of the evil truths about the government and wish that our marriage/union be kept out of the jurisdiction of the State of Indiana (where we will marry). But, in order for me to change her status from a non-Immigrant status to an Immigrant status I have to fill out form I-485. I-485 requires that I submit the following:

1. Fiance Petition Approval (which we will receive and allows for her entry into this country)
2. Marriage certificate
3. I-94 Form proving that she entered the country at a US point of entry

My question(s) are as follows:

1. Is there a way that I can marry without a marriage license in the State of Indiana and still obtain a valid Marriage Certificate?
2. Are there any forms or things that I should be aware (and for that matter beware) of in regards to the Fiance Visa process?

Thanks so much for your prompt reply.

Answer 1.14: The method we use the case of our family members is the following:

1. Marry without a license by using the marriage contract in our book:
[Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.008](#).
2. Have the contract notarized, in which case it is an official record.
3. Present that notarized contract as proof of marriage. You can add to that a Certificate of Marriage included with the book that you can have a pastor sign. You can also have that document notarized if you like as well and even record it with the county recorder, but only if you don't mind losing your privacy. A list of pastors who will marry without licenses is at:
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/FamilyLaw/Marriage/Pastors.htm> (OFFSITE LINK)
4. Present a certified copy of the signed certificate plus the first and last page of the marriage contract to those who need proof of valid marriage. Your marriage qualifies as a "foreign marriage" under most state laws, and most state laws require states to legally recognize the existence of such marriage under the terms of the "foreign law" (God's law and the private contract) which consummated them. If they argue with you about the validity of the foreign marriage, refer them to the Family Code in your state and the section that says they have to recognize it. [Click here](#) to look up the laws for your state.
5. If they balk because your certificate and copy of the contract are not a "government record", show them the notarization of the contract and/or the certificate. Notaries are officers of the government so it is "government issued". If you have it recorded, you can also show them the stamped version from the County Recorder and even give them a certified color copy if they want.
6. Make sure when you fill out all the government paperwork, such as the I-94 and I129F, that you neither include nor provide any identifying government numbers and indicate that you DO NOT intend to apply for nor receive Social Security or a Taxpayer Identification Number. The reasons are explained at:



[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#)

We don't have time to hold your hand on this. You need to read our book [Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.008](#), which will clear up most of your questions. That book also has a sample contract you can start with. However, it WILL NOT work and we don't recommend using it if both of you are not Christians.

"Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness?"
[2 Cor. 6:14, Bible, NKJV]

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.15:

Question 1.15: Do you have any information on professional licensing? I live in California and am a real estate agent with a dreaded license. How can I legally operate without one? No broker would hire me. I am already dealing with not signing a w-9 form, as to do so after not filing for many years would be my downfall. Any info on that as well? How to handle an broker who thinks he has to obtain a w-9 form for the irs? How about liens that are already on your credit report? Is there a way to get them removed? I know I have so many questions, but I am embroiled with all of these battles, yet I want to make a difference for all in the future to come.

Answer 1.15: We have a section in our Liberty University specifically intended to help people avoid franchises and licenses of every description. Click on the link below to visit:

[Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Franchises and Licenses](#)

Other than the information at the link above, we don't have specific information about professional licensing. However, if you read the state laws governing professional licensing, you will find that they almost universally require that you live in the "State", which is usually defined as the federal areas within the exterior limits of most states of the Union. If you can find that statute, and point it out to the person you need to convince, that should settle it. We don't keep track of all these statutes for each state because it is very burdensome, but you can do a search on your own for your state:

State Legal Resources

<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/StateLegalResources.htm>

The fact that people won't hire or employ you because you refuse to be a privileged alien in your own country is a cause for a discrimination lawsuit. Its best to show them the law before doing anything that drastic, but these are the essentials.

The W-9 is only necessary in the case of an alien. This is confirmed in the case of the following:

[About SSNs/TINs on Government Forms and Correspondences](#), Form #05.012



<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>

If you are having trouble with people insisting that you fill out a W-9 and therefore commit perjury under penalty of perjury by declaring yourself to be an alien, then we recommend using the following to educate and convince them:

[Who are Taxpayers and Who Needs a Taxpayer Identification Number?, Form #05.013](#)

 <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhoAreTaxpayers.pdf>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.16:

Question 1.16: Why won't you answer my question? You said you can't give legal advice and therefore can't answer it.

Answer 1.16: Our ministry observes very stringent constraints relating to all its communications with Members and other third parties. You aren't getting answers because you aren't following the strict protocol for asking questions. That protocol and the reason why it is necessary is thoroughly described in:

[Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017](#)

If you either attempt to contact us to ask a question using our [Contact Us page](#) or you intend to post a question you may have to our [Member Forums](#), you are required to strictly observe these guidelines or your communication will either be ignored, flagged as a violation, and sometimes even deleted.


We repeat the content of this FAQ in section 14.5 of our [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#) to ensure that everyone is aware of it in all their interactions with this ministry and all of its Members.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.17:

Question 1.17: I want to continue receiving Social Security, Medicare, SSI, or other government checks or "benefits" but also no longer want be subject to federal jurisdiction or venue or be a "taxpayer". Can you help?

Answer 1.17: You are asking for an impossibility and we simply can't and won't help you in any way:

1. You want dependency and sovereignty at the same time. This is impossible.
2. You want to collect money from the government that you aren't willing to earn by paying taxes. In effect, you want something for nothing. Since the government doesn't produce anything and you aren't willing to pay your way, indirectly that choice compels them to become a thief on your behalf, and the people they are going to STEAL from are mainly those who don't want to participate. That means US! We can't aid or abet thieves.
3. You want rights without the responsibilities that give rise to them. All rights originate from duties and responsibilities to a higher power. If you don't believe in God, then that higher power is the government.
4. You want to receive "public funds" as a "private person", which is illegal and constitutes embezzlement in violation of [18 U.S.C. §641](#). The only people who can lawfully receive "public funds" are public officers. Otherwise, you are converting "public property" to "private use", which is a polite way of saying that you are STEALING government funds. One must be a "[public officer](#)" in order to receive "public funds", and "[public officers](#)" are the main "taxpayers" under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. Those who are "public officers" are "U.S. persons" pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#) and we can't help or educate any "U.S. person" without violating the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).
5. You are asking us to help you continue receiving money unlawfully from the government, even if you were a "public officer". The definition of "[State](#)" in the Social Security Act (see [42 U.S.C. §1301\(a\)\(1\)](#)) does NOT include states of the Union. No one domiciled in a state of the Union can lawfully collect Social Security and it is a [violation of the separation of powers doctrine](#), treason, and a violation of the Social Security Act if they do. See the following for details:
 [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001](#)
6. You are violating the law by asking to receive a "benefit" while being unwilling to reimburse the government for every penny you receive in "benefits". You MUST pull your own weight. Social Security is NOT a "trust fund" or an investment. Everything goes from hand-to-hand and the so-called "lock box" is full of IOU's, not your money. The government cannot lawfully abuse its taxing power to redistribute wealth, but only to pay for its own employees and agents in the official execution of their constitutionally authorized duties. You therefore must become part of the government and subject to their jurisdiction to receive any kind of benefit from them.

*"The Government urges that **the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the Tennessee Valley Authority**, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297 U.S. 323] maintain this suit. **The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469.**"*
[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., [297 U.S. 288](#) (1936)]



CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
PART 2. CONTRACTS
CHAPTER 3. CONSENT

[Section 1589](#)

1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

We cover the subject of the government "benefits" in the following publication. In that publication, we conclude that all such programs are Ponzi schemes that injure rather than improve society.

[The Government "Benefits" Scam](#), Form #05.040

-  [Sample](#)
-  [Click here](#) ([Member Subscriptions](#), 426 Kbytes) to view the very important form. SEDM Form #05.040. Requires free [Adobe Acrobat Reader](#) version 5.0 or later.
- [Member Subscriptions](#)-how to gain access to this brief

If you want to know all the obligations which arise out of participating in the Social Security program, why it is EVIL and unlawful, and why and how to quit, see:

1. [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](#), Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SSTrustIndenture.pdf>
2. [Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

Can't you see how irrational it is to ask us to help you? Freedom and sovereignty BEGIN with COMPLETE, TOTAL, and PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY for every aspect of oneself. As long as you are eating out of anyone's hand, including the government, then the only choice you have is to lick the hand that feeds you. You can't be half pregnant or half free.



"If a nation expects to be ignorant [or dependent on anyone] and free... it expects what never was and never will be."
[Thomas Jefferson]

"Government big enough to supply everything you need is big enough to take everything you have. The course of history shows that as a government grows, liberty decreases."
[Thomas Jefferson]

Mr. Logan: "...Natural laws can not be created, repealed, or modified by legislation. **Congress should know there are many things which it can not do...**"

*"It is now proposed to make the Federal Government the guardian of its citizens. If that should be done, the Nation soon must perish. There can only be a free nation when the people themselves are free and administer the government which they have set up to protect their rights. **Where the general government must provide work, and incidentally food and clothing for its citizens, freedom and individuality will be destroyed and eventually the citizens will become serfs to the general government...**"*

[Congressional Record-Senate, Volume 77- Part 4, June 10, 1933, Page 12522;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Sovereignty-CongRecord-Senate-JUNE101932.pdf>]

The beginning of our  [Federal and State Income Taxation of Individuals Course, Form #12.003](#) says we can't help people steal and that is what you are asking us to help you do. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) also says we can't help "taxpayers" and that is what you are if you are receiving Social Security benefits. [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)\(3\)](#) says that Social Security Benefits constitute "gross income" and therefore are taxable. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) also says you won't ask us to violate any enacted law or help you violate any law, which is what you are asking us to do. We **strongly discourage** all "taxpayers" and  [government "benefit" recipients](#) from becoming members or from using our materials because they are both synonymous and those who fit this category would be unlawfully interfering with the administration of the internal revenue laws by using our materials without satisfying all of the criteria for being a Member. Unless and until you completely disassociate with THE BEAST that has become our de facto lawless government by sending in the [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002 document](#) above, we can't and won't help you because you are a "taxpayer", whether you know it or not. Sending in this document is also a mandatory requirement of

Section 2.2 of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). On this subject, the Bible says:

'Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive her plagues.'

"For her [our [corrupted de facto WHORE government](#)] sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities.


[[Rev. 18:1-8](#), Bible, NKJV]

We have prepared an entire document to address those who were at one time Members but who subsequently made a decision to reenter the franchise system and become socialists again:

 [Policy Document: Members Who Reenter the Franchise System, Form #08.017](#)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.18:

Question 1.18: I sent in the  [Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001](#) and the Dept. of State sent me a LAME response or left me hanging. For instance, the Dept. of State said that we cannot relinquish nationality via the mail. We might need help to respond to the letter and also help in following their direction to go to a US consular office in a foreign state to renounce US citizenship. What should I do?

Answer 1.18: The only approved method for changing your DOMICILE and resulting citizenship that is available on our website is the following form:

[Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

That form clearly DOES NOT ask for an abandonment of NATIONALITY or EXPATRIATION. In Section 2, the form specifically warns the recipient, which is the Dept. of State, NOT to address how to abandon nationality or expatriate, but simply to correct records to remove your status as a STATUTORY "U.S. citizen" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). Therefore, the Dept. of State is either not reading your correspondence or refusing to address the issues raised therein because it would be too incriminating. It is your job to ensure that they give you exactly and only what the form itself asks for which is:

1. An  [apostilled](#) original version of the document returned to you.
2. A confirmation that they have updated all government records in their care, custody, and control which reflect your citizenship and domicile. The specific change requested is that you become a non-resident non-person engaged in a "trade or business", a "non-citizen national" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#).

It also appears that you either may not have read the Legal Notice yourself or do not understand what you read. We don't recommend expatriation and the form itself explains why, and yet here you are asking for help expatriating. We can't help or advise you in how to use our materials in OTHER than approved methods, and you are doing the WRONG thing!

If may also be that you did not use the latest version of the form, because older versions are likely to be less effective than newer versions. Therefore, look at the revision date at the top of the first page and compare it with what is currently available on our website so that you used the very latest version.

Please therefore do your homework and thoroughly read, use, and follow the latest version of the form based on the instructions included. If the Dept. of State didn't respond as directed in the form itself and ignored Section 2 of the form, as it appears they did in your case, then resend it to them and DEMAND that they read and follow what is in section 2 and do as directed in the form, instead of giving non-responsive answers. Insist that they give you the two things indicated above and tell them that you aren't interested in policy. They are trying to dodge bullets by sending you a canned response that is completely irrelevant and does not address anything in the letter. Demand that they directly address what you are asking for in the letter. If that doesn't work, call them and ask them what part of the letter they didn't understand. The squeaky wheel will get the grease but they will do as much foot-dragging as they can because they don't want you escaping their jurisdiction, undermining their power and control over you, and becoming sovereign.

Ultimately, if all they come back with is basically policy statements and don't quote any statute, regulation, or caselaw that supports their position, then basically they are not honoring the law because everything they do must be authorized by some law. In a "society of law" such as we have in America, anyone in government who operates exclusively by "policy" and ignores the law has devolved us into a "society of men". Ultimately, all such persons the U.S. Congress identifies as communists, as confirmed by [50 U.S.C. §841](#), which says that anyone who refuses to recognize or abide by the constitutional and statutory legal constraints on their behavior is a communist. The only recourse you have in responding to such communists is to undertake a Constitutional tort action against them personally for denying you your rights. See [42 U.S.C.A. §1483](#) for details on how to do this in federal court. A Bivens Action would

be inappropriate because such actions only involve violations of the Fourth Amendment. You do not need anything to have standing in a Constitutional tort action OTHER than a violation of the Constitution because the Bill of Rights is "self-executing" according to the U.S. Supreme Court and needs not supporting statute:

*"The design of the Fourteenth Amendment has proved significant also in maintaining the traditional separation of powers 524*524 between Congress and the Judiciary. **The first eight Amendments to the Constitution set forth self-executing prohibitions on governmental action, and this Court has had primary authority to interpret those prohibitions.** The Bingham draft, some thought, departed from that tradition by vesting in Congress primary power to interpret and elaborate on the meaning of the new Amendment through legislation. Under it, "Congress, and not the courts, was to judge whether or not any of the privileges or immunities were not secured to citizens in the several States." Flack, supra, at 64. While this separation-of-powers aspect did not occasion the widespread resistance which was caused by the proposal's threat to the federal balance, it nonetheless attracted the attention of various Members. See Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., at 1064 (statement of Rep. Hale) (noting that Bill of Rights, unlike the Bingham proposal, "provide[s] safeguards to be enforced by the courts, and not to be exercised by the Legislature"); id., at App. 133 (statement of Rep. Rogers) (prior to Bingham proposal it **"was left entirely for the courts . . . to enforce the privileges and immunities of the citizens"**). **As enacted, the Fourteenth Amendment confers substantive rights against the States which, like the provisions of the Bill of Rights, are self-executing. Cf. South Carolina v. Katzenbach, 383 U. S., at 325 (discussing Fifteenth Amendment). The power to interpret the Constitution in a case or controversy remains in the Judiciary.***

[City of Boerne v. Flores, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

If after doing your own homework and writing a response or several responses, you find something that motivates them to do the job you asked them to do, then please forward it to us so everyone can benefit from it. Ultimately, however, we are not staffed to personally help everyone who might have trouble with this procedure, and especially not without compensation. We remind our readers that sovereignty is a "do it yourself" thing that will demand a lifetime of learning and consistent effort to maintain and protect. No one but you personally can make it happen ultimately. Accepting the responsibility for that challenge is the essence of what it means to be a good citizen and a patriotic American.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.19:

Question 1.19: I have a loan or debt I want to cancel. Can you point me at the information on your site that addresses how to do this?

Answer 1.19: Debt cancellation is an activity prohibited by our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 5, item 13](#) as well as [Item 13 of the Prohibited Activities section of our About Us page](#). We don't get involved in commercial issues or debt cancellation. We are a religious ministry, not a commercial business. If you contracted a loan, you should pay it. The Bible says in [Deut. 15:1-3](#) that debts should be cancelled by the lenders who are fellow believers every seven years, but it doesn't say that the borrowers can cancel debts.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 1.20:

Question 1.20: The IRS is unlawfully levying my Social Security Benefits. Do you have a remedy that will resolve this problem?

Answer 1.20: You have visited this website because you want to hear the Truth. Please don't take any of the answers to your question personally, but they are the Truth and you shouldn't be surprised or offended to hear us speaking the Truth in this, the last bastion of sanity, reason, and righteousness on the planet. Some answers:

1. Social Security levies are UNLAWFUL pursuant to [42 U.S.C. §1717](#). Any amount they levy under the Federal Payment Levy Program (FPLP) is illegal and you have standing in federal court to sue the person who authorized the illegal levy. We hope you're not surprised that your government isn't reading or obeying the law. They never do, which is one of many reasons why you can't apply for or receive or participate in any of their fraudulent "franchises" and still have any so-called "rights" left. They only care about Number One, and we'll give you a hint: You're NOT number one.
2. We can't help or interact with those who are not [Members](#) because we don't want to interfere with the lawful administration of any government function or franchise.
3. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) requires QUITTING social security.
4. If you are drawing Social Security benefits, then you didn't quit and are violating the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).
5. If you are participating in Social Security, then you are a "taxpayer". [26 U.S.C. §861\(a\)\(8\)](#) says all Social Security benefits constitute "gross income" that is subject to tax. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) prohibits us from helping or dealing with "[taxpayers](#)" or "[U.S. persons](#)" and you are both if you are participating in Social Security.






6. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) also says that you won't ask us to violate it, which is what you did.
7. Read [Question 1.1 above](#) for additional suggestions we have for "taxpayers".

Sorry, but we can't help you until you disconnect from the Beast as mandated by the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and quit accepting food for yourself that is being stolen from your unwilling neighbor, of which we are a part. Your neighbor wouldn't be participating if he or she wasn't **forced** to and if he was offered an informed choice to quit. The Bible commands us not to steal ([Exodus 20:15](#)) and not to associate with those who do ([Prov. 1:10-19](#)). On the other hand, we do wish to thank you for hastening the *inevitable* demise of a  [pagan socialist welfare state](#) that is headed for rapid and eventual destruction, thanks to people like you. Keep up the GREAT work. A major financial meltdown is the only way to wake up the complaisant ignorant masses who tolerate and perpetuate the fraud that has become our pagan government and the sooner it happens, the better.

*"The king establishes the land by [justice](#); but he who receives bribes [[socialist handouts](#) or [government "benefits"/franchises](#)] overthrows it."
[[Prov. 29:4](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"Faithful are the wounds of a friend, But the kisses of an enemy are deceitful."
[[Prov. 27:6](#), Bible, NKJV]*


If you want to know all the reasons why you can't and shouldn't participate in Social Security, See:

- [Social Security: Mark of the Beast](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
-  [Policy Document: Members who Reenter the Franchise System, Form #08.017](#)
-  [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#)
-  [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#)
-  [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001](#)
-  [The Coming Crisis: How Government Dependency Threatens America's Freedom](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Heritage Foundation, May 8, 2001

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.21:

Question 1.21: I'm a "bogus taxpayer". Do you have a program or process for me to become a "nontaxpayer" and do you help with that process? Do you help in any other way other than providing you a well put together website of truth for us the non-taxpayer?

Answer 1.21: We can't help or advise "[taxpayers](#)", and especially not tax collectors such as yourself! You can't be a statutory "[taxpayer](#)" and use any of our "tax information or services". Even "taxpayers", however, CAN use materials or services OTHER than "tax information and services". Nor can you be a "bogus taxpayer". YOU and ONLY YOU must determine independently that you are a "nontaxpayer" based on studying the enacted law BEFORE you use any of our materials, and we can't and won't help directly with making "[taxpayers](#)" into "nontaxpayers". That is *your* job based on your own reading of the law and the free materials on this website. We have found that most people who have been acting like "taxpayers" got into that position mainly because of ignorance by either filling out forms incorrectly or or passively tolerating ignorant violations of law by third parties and not correcting or prosecuting these violations. They always were "nontaxpayers" but they didn't realize it until they actually read the law for themselves. We emphasize that reading the authoritative sources of belief documented in our  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007 pamphlet](#) is the only way to determine your own status, and the only type of evidence upon which you can base a reasonable belief based on what the law and the courts themselves say.

Read our [FAQs, item 5.10](#). That FAQ describes the process we used in our own case to correct government records to correctly reflect our status as a "nontaxpayer". However, whether that process is appropriate for you and your circumstances is entirely and exclusively your choice and responsibility. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) specifically prohibits us from making determinations about your legal status or providing legal advice. We aren't even allowed to talk with you until you sign and submit a [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). If you want to criticize our approach of refusing to determine your legal or tax status, remember that it is EXACTLY the same approach used by the federal courts AND the IRS. The [Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201\(a\)](#), prohibits federal courts from making declaratory judgments about rights or status on the subject of "taxes".

*Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. § 7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)** (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability). Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.
[[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. \(N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005\)](#)]*

AFTER you have independently determined that you are a "nontaxpayer" and signed and submitted the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) via fax, then and only then can we help you, and the limit of the help that we can provide is identified in our bookstore offerings. In summary, we can:

1. Provide additional legal and freedom and religious educational materials to help your progress and learning. See our [Ministry Bookstore](#).
2. Prepare [Federal Response Letters](#) or [State Response Letters](#) to ensure the government respects the laws dealing with "nontaxpayers". These are a starting point to help you respond, but you may still need to improve them to fit your case.
3. Help in the preparation of legal pleadings.
4. Do [IMF Decoding](#) to uncover fraud introduced into IRS records relating to your status.
5. Integrate any new research you may uncover into our materials to improve them. We always welcome suggestions on how to make our materials more useful or accurate.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)



QUESTION 1.22:

Question 1.22: I would either like to get a tax collection due process hearing or am preparing for an upcoming one. Do you have information to help someone in my circumstance?

Answer 1.22: See the following forms on the forms page at:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The forms are:

1.  [Modified IRS form 12153, Form #03.011](#). Use this form to request the due process hearing.
2. [Handling and getting a collection due process hearing, Form #09.007](#). Simplified procedures for handling the hearing.
3. [Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011](#). A manual that thoroughly covers all aspects about how to handle the hearing.
4.  [IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008](#). A handout to provide at the hearing that very successfully challenges jurisdiction. Send BEFORE the hearing as well.

You can also find the above list of forms on our [Forms Page, under Section 2.7](#).

Beyond that, we can't give legal advice and we are not equipped to answer your many personal questions. You must earn your sovereignty through committed study.







Our prayers are with you!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.23:

Question 1.23: I have been studying sovereignty and would like to ask some questions. Can I call?

Answer 1.23: In order for people who contact us to get questions answered, they should do as we suggest in our Contact Us page FIRST:

1. You must FIRST be a Member before we can answer your questions. This means you must have faxed us a signed  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) before contacting us. We cannot talk with anyone who does not unconditionally consent to and comply with our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). We may also ask you before we talk to you whether you consent to our Member Agreement, Form #01.001 and if you don't, we reserve the right not to speak with you.
2. You should contact us via our [Contact Us](#) page FIRST before attempting a phone call. We only entertain phone contact as a last resort because it is so resource and time intensive and compromise our privacy.
3. If you are calling with a general question, you have first taken the time to scan and hopefully read these Frequently Asked Questions, because chances are your question is already answered here. This area is carefully organized to make finding the answer to your question quick and convenient.
4. You may not violate the  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) or our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) by asking for legal advice. Therefore, you must follow the protocol for asking questions documented earlier in [FAQ #1.16](#).
5. You may not ask us to do any of the specifically prohibited things in our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 5](#) during your contact with us, including ask for assurances or promises about the effectiveness of any of our materials. Answers to all such questions, if they are given in violation of our  [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), should be considered religious beliefs that are nonfactual and non-actionable and not admissible as evidence pursuant to [Federal Rule of Evidence 610](#). This is the only way to interpret such responses

consistent with our [Disclaimer](#).

6. If you are calling about an order of one of our bookstore items, you have your order number and other personal information ready to give to us so we can verify your identity and standing to call.
7. If you are calling about a response letter, please also have the letter or notice number ready to give to us so we know what you are asking questions about and can promptly help you.

Some people wonder why we cannot answer questions from non-Members. The answer is that if they do not possess enough intellectual capital and self-confidence to read enough of our materials here to determine **for themselves** if they are sovereign and "nontaxpayers" and need someone else to make that determination for them, then they do not have the ingredients necessary to be sovereign. Such people are incapable of self-government and need and deserve a huge "nanny government" to protect them from themselves. They should return to their government cage and spend the rest of their lives in economic servitude. Sovereigns don't ask for permission to do or to be anything from anyone. They make their own decisions and trust **no one** else but God and/or themselves to make decisions that affect them. [Sovereignty begins with taking personal and exclusive responsibility for yourself](#). Sovereigns guard their autonomy jealously and delegate NONE of their God given authority to ANYONE, including us. Sovereignty begins with **SELF GOVERNMENT**.

*"It would be a dangerous delusion were a confidence in the men of our choice to silence our fears for the safety of our rights... Confidence is everywhere the parent of despotism. **Free government is founded in jealousy, and not in confidence. It is jealousy and not confidence which prescribes limited constitutions, to bind down those whom we are obliged to trust with power.**... Our Constitution has accordingly fixed the limits to which, and no further, our confidence may go... In questions of power, then, let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution."*
[\[Thomas Jefferson: Draft Kentucky Resolutions, 1798. ME 17:388\]](#)

"We of this mighty western [Republic](#) have to grapple with the dangers that spring from popular self-government tried on a scale incomparably vaster than ever before in the history of mankind, and from an abounding material prosperity greater also than anything which the world has hitherto seen.

*As regards the first set of dangers, it behooves us to remember that men can never escape being governed. Either they must govern [and fully support] themselves or they must submit to being governed by others. **If from lawlessness or fickleness, from folly or self-indulgence, they refuse to govern themselves then most assuredly in the end they will have to be governed from the outside [by public "servants"]. They can prevent the need of government from without only by showing they possess the power of government from within. A sovereign cannot make excuses for his failures; a sovereign must accept the responsibility for the exercise of power that inheres in him [by not becoming a permanent burden to others]; and where, as is true in our Republic, the people are sovereign, then the people must show a sober understanding and a sane and steadfast purpose if they are to preserve that orderly liberty upon which as a foundation every republic must rest.**"*

[President Theodore Roosevelt; Opening of the Jamestown Exposition; Norfolk, VA, April 26, 1907]

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 1.24:

Question 1.24: I am accessing the information on your website and my system appears to lock up. I am under the gun and need to view the materials on your website. What should I do?

Answer 1.24: Chances are that one of the following problems exists.

1. You don't have the free Adobe Acrobat reader installed on your computer. This will cause your computer to not be able to display PDF files that you click on inside the browser, which may make it appear that it has hanged.
2. You are using an old, outdated version of the free Adobe Reader software and need to upgrade to the latest free version by [clicking here](#). That would be version 8.0 currently. If you are using older versions, you may have problems, crashes, etc.
3. You clicked on a large PDF file from within your browser and are using a slow dial-up internet connection. Some files are large, such as our books or the Black's Law dictionary. If you are using a slow dial-up line, the system may appear to lock up when trying to view these large files inside your browser. Therefore, you should right click on the item inside your browser and download it to your computer and THEN and only then open it locally rather than from within your browser.
4. Your computer has a virus and you need to fix it. Please install anti-virus software and try again.

As last resort, you can obtain all the materials on our website on a single DVD for quick viewing. That would be our [Sovereignty Research DVD, Form #11.101](#).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

2. Ordering, refund, donation, or membership issues:

If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Ordering, refund, donation, or membership issues](#)

QUESTION 2.01:

Question 2.01: I don't have a Mastercard or Visa credit or debit card and I don't want to get one. I don't want my personal information in anyone's database because my privacy is important to me. I'd rather send you a money order or a personal check. Can you accommodate that?

Answer 2.01: We provide two payment methods in our bookstore: 1. Credit/Debit Card; 2. Personal check. You can select the "Personal Check" option for payment, follow directions for sending us the check, and then we will email you the item you ordered as an attachment or a link.

However, the we don't accept postal money orders or cashier's checks or phone orders. Our payment processor does not support these and it would require us to significantly expand our staff and would detract from our main mission of doing research to develop useful and timely educational materials that are helpful and relevant for our many members. Anyone who has either a debit/check card or a credit card that says "Mastercard" or "Visa" or who either has a checking account or knows someone with a checking account and has cash to pay them can make donations to our [Ministry Bookstore](#). Many people also overlook the fact that most American banks issue "check cards", which are actually debit cards that say "Mastercard" or "Visa" on them and which act like credit cards but which do not require either credit or an SSN to have. This is the approach we use and it is quite convenient but also doesn't force us to use or have credit. If you don't have either a credit or debit card or a checking account and don't know anyone who has a checking account, this is the approach that we recommend to our Members.

If you don't have either a Debit or Credit card that says "Mastercard" or "Visa" on them, we suggest one of the following two options:

1. You can use cash to obtain a gift debit card or have someone order one for you online and pay them cash. Gift cards are available in amounts up to \$500 and they are great for anonymous online internet purchases. They are available from most shopping malls at the mall service desk. If you get it at the mall service desk, you hand them cash and they hand you the card. They don't ask for any kind of identifying information so the card isn't tied to a specific person.
2. You can also find a friend or relative who does and have them submit the donation order for you. You can place the order in your name and then enter a completely different name for the credit card information than you had for the order information. The orderer and the person making the donation do not have to be the same person or the same name as long as they are both accurate. Then you can give the person whose debit/credit card you used cash to reimburse them for the charge on their card. For more information, see our "[Bookstore Policies](#)" page. One of the reasons we also don't accept postal money orders is because the checks say on them "Only valid within the United States", and so they cannot be cashed outside the United States or in Canada.

Some users have also expressed concern that the payment records can be summonsed by the IRS from our provider. This is not true, because both our payment provider and the account that the merchant account deposits into are outside of the country.

Some users have also expressed concern that they can't find a gift card as indicated above and therefore would be compelled to accept the Mark of the Beast in order to obtain a credit or debit card to make a donation to our store. We agree that those who use this website should not be having or using SSN's, TINs, or credit, because the Bible forbids using all of them. However, these complaints are simply untrue and unfounded. You still have the second option above of using someone else's card to make the payment and paying them cash, or better yet, Section 8 of the following article describes how to open a non-interest bearing checking account at most banks as a non-resident non-person, which you can then get a Debit card for that has the Mastercard or Visa logo on it. This will allow you do make online payments without a Social Security Number and without using or accepting the Mark of the Beast (SSN or TIN) or using credit and still fully satisfy the requirements of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).

[About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202](#)

If you disregard our clear prohibitions and warnings relating to mail orders, money orders, or cashier's checks and attempt to phone call us about "bending the rules" in your special case or if you send us a money order or personal check rather than use our [Ministry Bookstore](#) to make the donation, then we will:

1. NOT return your phone call.
2. Destroy and not cash any checks or money orders you send us via postal mail. Your mail donations WILL NOT be cashed, but simply shredded and destroyed, so please don't waste your time and your money trying to bend the rules that are there for very specific reasons.
3. Think of you as a mole who is trying to compromise and destroy the integrity and privacy and mission of this ministry.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.02:

Question 2.02: Do you accept postal or money or cash donations or orders?

Answer 2.02: We accept only personal checks drawn on a U.S. Bank and submitted in accordance with the instructions provided in our ministry bookstore when you select "Pay by check" as the payment method. Note that we DO NOT accept any of the following either as an electronic image or via postal mail:

1. Money orders.
2. Cashier's checks.
3. Cash.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.03:

Question 2.03: When I try to donate online using my debit card, the transaction is repeatedly rejected by your website. Why is this?

Answer 2.03: Two possible situations are causing this problem:

1. You are using a proxy server with your web browser. Our payment processor has very strict security controls that do not permit proxy server use in order to prevent credit card fraud. We do not have the ability to disable this feature so please do not call us to ask us to disable this feature. Our payment checkout screen warns you of this, so please pay attention to the warning and configure your computer accordingly to work around the problem.
2. You are using a debit or credit card that has a "foreign transaction" block on it. This means, by default, it doesn't work outside the United States. We are in Canada.

To work around problem #1 above, you must do one of the following three things:

1. Disable the proxy server within your browser or
2. Use another browser that doesn't use a proxy server in order to complete a transaction through our payment processor.
3. Use another computer that does not have proxy server enabled.

Problem number 2 happens mainly with gift cards or debit cards, and very infrequently with credit cards. Credit cards are intended for those who travel outside the country, and because they charge high rates of interest, the credit card companies have a big cash reserve of interest payments to handle instances of the fraudulent use of credit cards outside the country, so they are more willing to allow use of the cards outside the country.

Debit cards and gift cards are a different story. Banks don't charge fees to their account holders for the debit cards and there are no interest payment reserves they can draw upon in the case of fraud. Consequently, banks will deliberately limit place a "foreign transaction lock" on the cards, limiting the geographical coverage of the card to keep the instances of fraud lower and thereby decrease their overhead cost to keep it in line with the fees and interest they get from their checking accounts. The most common geographical limitation of most American debit cards is to limit them to the country that they were issued within. American banks that want to cut their costs so that they are more competitive with other rival banks will therefore limit their debit cards so they don't work outside the United States of America (the states). Since we are outside of the states of the Union, then debit cards or gift cards with this "foreign transaction" limitation won't work by default on our website. What complicates this problem is that the banks don't even tell their customers about the geographical or "foreign transaction" limitations on their debit or gift cards, so most users aren't even aware of it until they run up against a roadblock ordering from another country on the Internet.

1. **DEBIT CARD:** If your debit card failed because of a foreign transaction lock:
 - 1.1 Call the bank or issuer of the card to remove the "foreign transaction lock" on the card. Typically removal of the foreign transaction lock this is done for a specific time period or a specific transaction only, and not permanently or generally. So, if your debit card had the foreign transaction lock, call their 800 number and have them lift it temporarily for the day you will be ordering or the specific transaction you need.
 - 1.2 Next, you may try getting an account and a debit card from a different bank that doesn't have the geographical limitations on their debit cards. Below is an article that explains how to open a non-interest bearing account as a non-resident non-person without using an SSN or TIN.
[About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202](#)
2. **GIFT CARD:** If you tried to use a Visa or Mastercard gift card that you preloaded with cash and the transaction failed:
 - 2.1 You might want to examine the user agreement that came with the card. Chances are the card had a foreign transaction lock taht COULD NOT BE REMOVED, so you can't even call them to remove the foreign transaction lock.
 - 2.2 Therefore, if you buy a gift card with the intent of using it on our site, please ensure that it has no foreign transaction lock by reading the member agreement, or better yet, get an "international gift card" that works across borders.
3. If none of the above steps work, please don't call us to complain, but instead, try using a credit card instead of a debit card that doesn't have such a geographical limit. If you don't like credit cards (like us, because they are based on FRAUD), then try going out and getting a debit card from a bank that doesn't limit its debit cards to just the United States of America. You will save all of us a LOT of headaches answering

phones and needlessly dealing with problems that can easily be anticipated and fixed and prevented long before they ever even happen.

When transactions are rejected, our merchant account provider has no way of telling why the transaction was declined by your bank, so we can't tell you either. Users sometimes call us complaining about this problem, saying that their debit card is "good", that there is money in their account, and that there is no reason the transaction shouldn't go through. They then call their bank to find out what happened, and the bank will report that they did not decline any transactions. In fact, the transactions were thrown out by Mastercard/VISA before they ever even got to the bank but after they were transmitted by our merchant account provider because the bank told Mastercard/VISA not to forward any transactions outside the country for approval. We're sure you can see that a lot of "finger-pointing" happens when people try to use debit cards that have this "invisible" geographical or "foreign transaction" limitation in order to make donations to our ministry. The easy way to end the controversy is that if your transactions were repeatedly declined by our website, then please resist the temptation to call us immediately. Instead, use the procedure above.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.04:

Question 2.04: How do the conversions work between U.S. and Canadian dollars when I donate to your ministry?

Answer 2.04: Our suggested donation amounts are listed in Canadian dollars. The conversion rates are found at:

<http://x-rates.com>

If your debit or credit card is enumerated in U.S. dollars, your bank or credit card company handles the conversion automatically and transparently using the exchange rate in effect at the instant you made the donation. That means that if the item has a suggested donation amount of \$50 Canadian and the exchange rate in effect at the instant you made the donation was 1.25 Canadian dollars for every U.S. dollar, then your U.S. account would be charged \$40 American.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.05:

Question 2.05: I hate electronic books and I don't know how to use them or open them or get them printed. I'm terrible with computers and I'm afraid I might screw something up and waste my donation and not end up with something usable. Can you send me a paper copy of your eBook instead through the postal mail?

Answer 2.05: Unfortunately, we don't offer any books in printed form. There are many reasons for this and here are just a few:

- Electronic books allow us to be more flexible and responsive to the evolving needs of our members and keep our materials up-to-date at all times so they are always very relevant and useful. Conditions change rapidly in the legal and especially the tax field, and electronic books allow our materials to be more up-to-date and timely.
- Our books are updated quite frequently and if we preprinted them, most of our inventory would be out of date most of the time.
- Shipping a physical item complicates logistics and forces us to have a larger staff of people to satisfy orders.
- The process we provide to make printed copies of all of our eBooks is simple enough, we believe, so that the average person could figure it out.
- Many of our users like the eBook format, because they can store their whole library of reference materials on a USB pendrive, and very conveniently take it on the road or to work with them. This is a big advantage, considering that some of our books are 1,700 pages in length and would take a large briefcase to carry around.
- Ebooks are easier to update. Just copy over the old file.

As a consequence of all the above considerations and many others, we can't offer printed versions of our electronic books. However, we do provide a procedure on the cover page of each of our electronic books that describes how to make a printed copy of any of our electronic books. We summarize that procedure below for your convenience:

1. When you get your confirmation email back after you make your donation for the book you want, read the email and follow the directions to download the ebook onto your local hard drive.
2. Look through your local phone book to find either a Kinkos in your area or another duplicating center that will print your ebook. The best type of duplicating business is one that:
 - Is in your local area so you can drop by and pick up your order when they are done. If there are no duplicating businesses in your area, you use the Kinkos website and have them mail your order to you. You can give them your credit or debit card number over the phone. It's painless and convenient.
 - Can print on double-sided paper
 - Has a comb-binding machine (usually made by General Binding Corporation, or GBC)
 - Has a volume discount. Office Depot charges 9 cents per side for small volumes, but lowers their prices to 5 cents if you are

copying over about 100 pages. If you don't know about this discount and don't specifically ask for it, your bill will be much higher than it needs to be.

Our favorite two places to get eBooks printed are:

- [PrintFu](#)-cheapest and simplest. Everything done entirely online.
 - [Kinkos Weborder](#)
3. After you find a reputable duplicating business, submit your order by one of the following means:
- If the ebook file is small (usually less than about 3 Mbytes), you can attach it to an email and send the email to the duplicating business. This doesn't work for our larger ebooks, such as the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#).
 - If you can't email the file, then some companies have a web ordering system that allows you to upload the file. For instance, Kinkos has such a web ordering system at: <http://weborder.kinkos.com> and their web ordering system works with any one of their stores nationwide. This is the next most desirable option.
 - If you can't do a web order or email submission, the you can copy the ebook file onto your "USB pendrive" and walk down to your local duplicating store or Kinkos and hand them the disk and tell them you want to print the file. A "USB pendrive", also called a "USB flashdisk" or "USB flashram" is an electronic, solid state storage device that is very small and fits in your pencil pocket on your shirt. They are very inexpensive and come in very large sizes. Our USB flashdisk is 512 Mbytes in size, which means it can hold more data than 355 floppy disks that are each 1.44 Mbytes in size, and we paid \$129 for it! Flashdisks are also much more reliable and compact than floppy disks. We ran our flashdisk through the washing machine twice accidentally because we forgot to check our pants pockets before we washed them, and it still worked like a champ!
4. After you get the file to the duplicating store, have them print the ebook as follows:
- The file is in [Adobe Acrobat Reader](#) format, so please use the latest version of the FREE Adobe Acrobat Reader software to open the file and print it. If you have problems or questions about using Adobe Acrobat, [click here](#)
 - Double-sided printing only. This will keep the size way down.
 - Bind using 19-hole comb-binding
 - Use dark blue vinyl covers front and back
 - Put the title page in front

Most duplicating centers can crank out a book in just a few short minutes, and if you order and submit online as we suggest, you won't spend any time at all waiting. Just have them call you on the phone when they are done filling your order. That's all there is to it. If you don't have the skills to follow the above procedure, then you might want to get a friend to help you with it. We have tried to make it as easy as possible to follow and we have gotten no complaints so far. Good luck!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.06:

Question 2.06: I obtained an earlier or older version of one of your books or software programs or CDs. Can I have a free upgrade to the new version or do you have a discounted upgrade program for users of older versions of your offerings?

Answer 2.06: We don't have a discounted upgrade program for users of older versions of our ministry offerings. The main reason is because this would force us to not only keep records of our members, but to announce that we do so on this website in order to run the upgrade program. Keeping records of our members would make the privacy of our members vulnerable to government intrusion and persecution of our religious ministry and first amendment association because:

1. The government might try to raid us to get records of our ministry members
2. The government might try to subpoena such records. Those who admit they have records are powerless to resist giving them up in a legal action
3. There might be a security breach in our computer systems, which could leak out private information inadvertently

In addition, it would impose an additional burdensome manual administrative process to have to keep records of members and manually give them discounts after manually verifying that they are repeat visitors. Consequently, we think the privacy of our members is more important than giving price breaks to loyal users. Instead, we have chosen to keep the suggested donation amounts for our offerings low so that members can afford to come back periodically and get the new or upgrade version for the same reasonable and low suggested donation amount as new members.

Many Americans would unfortunately sell their soul to the devil to save a stinking nickel and do so without even realizing what they are doing. Like Esau in the Bible, they would sell their birthright to the crafty for a bowl of pottage. We hope you aren't among them. It is precisely this kind of greed that perpetuates the fraudulent and abusive aspects of the tax system to begin with. The tax system is engineered to exploit all of your weaknesses and even you are infected by the weaknesses it exploits, based on your question. The desire to pursue "deductions", for instance, is how they rope you into the "trade or business" franchise. [Click here and read section 13.1 to see how they exploit people's greed to enslave them](#) (OFFSITE LINK). The two most valuable things you can have are the TRUTH and your privacy and we're trying to help you obtain and protect both. All your question does is seek an opportunity to surrender both in exchange for filthy lucre.

"Buy the truth, and do not sell it, also wisdom and instruction and understanding."
[Prov. 23:23, Bible, NKJV]

If you seek her [Wisdom, Truth] as silver,
And search for her as for hidden treasures;
Then you will understand the fear of the LORD,
And find the knowledge of God.
For the LORD gives wisdom:
*From His mouth come knowledge and understanding;
He stores up sound wisdom for the upright;
He is a shield to those who walk uprightly;
He guards the paths of justice,
And preserves the way of His saints.
Then you will understand righteousness and justice,
Equity and every good path.
When wisdom enters your heart,
And knowledge is pleasant to your soul,
Discretion will preserve you;
Understanding will keep you,
To deliver you from the way of evil,*
[Prov. 2:4-12, Bible, NKJV]

Lastly, if you are upgrading one of our software items like the MF Decoder or the Family Legal Assistant (FLA), you can import data you already entered into the program into the new version you got. There is an "Import Data" button on the opening page. This will prevent you from having to reenter the data again in the new version.

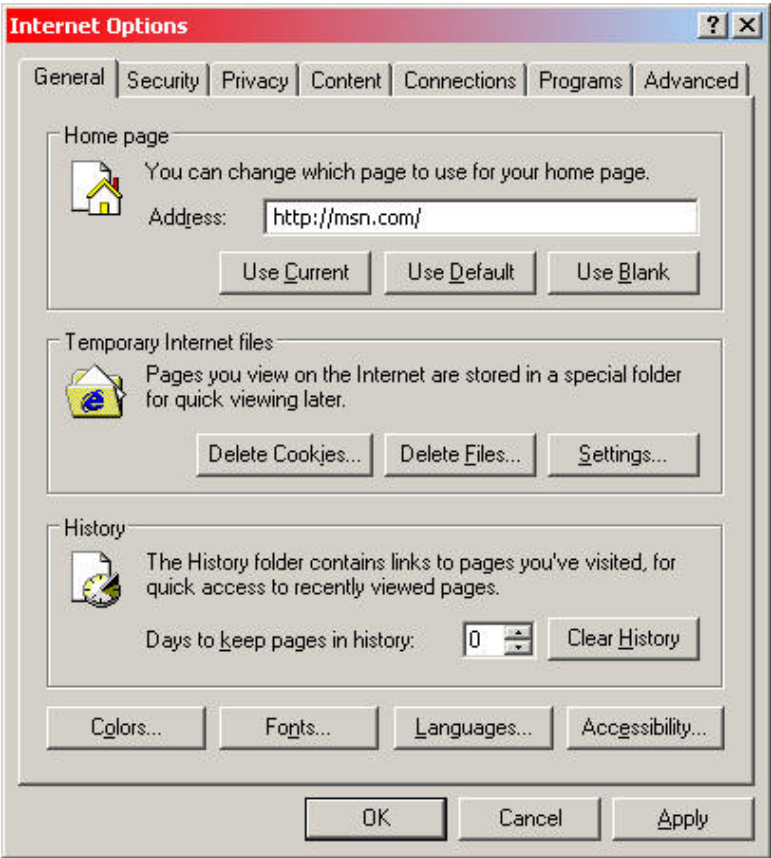
▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.07:

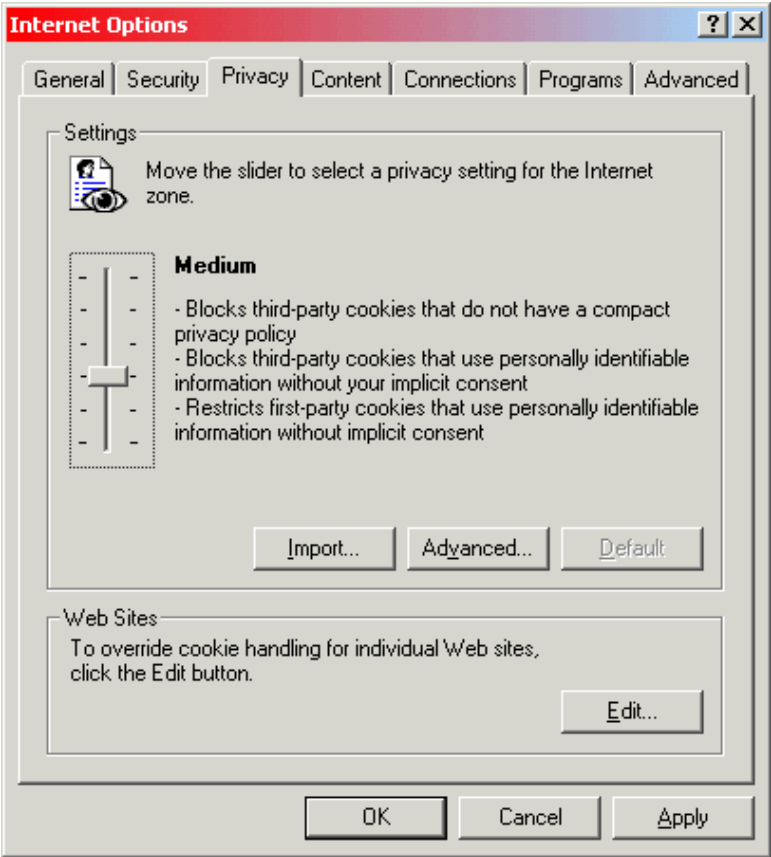
Question 2.07: I can't order anything from the [Ministry Bookstore](#) or make an online donation. Every time I do and go to checkout, the shopping cart shows that it's empty.

Answer 2.07: In order to use our [Ministry Bookstore](#), you MUST have cookies enabled in your browser. Without cookies, the [Ministry Bookstore](#) cannot keep track of you or your orders or allow you to checkout. To enable cookies on your Internet Explorer Browser, do as follows:

1. Select the **Tools -> Internet Options** menu. The Internet Options dialog box will appear.



2. In the Internet Options Dialog Box above, click on the **Privacy** Tab.



- 3. Once the **Privacy** Tab opens, drag the slider bar so that the security level is no higher than "**Low**".
- 4. Click the "OK" button.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.08:

Question 2.08: I received a state tax notice or federal letter or notice that I can't find a response for on your website. Is there a way to have you make one for me and how do I initiate that process?

Answer 2.08: This is what we call a "New Response Letter". There are two types of "New Response Letters": State and IRS. We have two shopping cart items for each of these two options, which are listed below.

- [State New Response Letter](#)
- [Federal New Response Letter](#)

When you click on the above two items, you will be taken to the shopping cart items, where you can make a donation and obtain a custom response letter for the precise letter you received. Since we are anxious to develop a library of such letters and responses, then we offer a special reduction in the suggested donation for these types of letters. Regular responses are a minimum of \$50 while New Response Letters are discounted, in order to encourage you to submit your letters and help us build our arsenal and response library. After you make your donation, we will contact you and have you fax a copy of the original letter you received, and then we will email you the response within one week of receipt.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.09:

Question 2.09: Every time I go to the [Ministry Bookstore](#) to make a donation, it has memorized the information of the other user of my computer. How do I change the information so that it has my information instead of him or her?

Answer 2.09: The problem you are having relates to two people trying to get things from the [Ministry Bookstore](#) using the same computer and the same login. The [Ministry Bookstore](#) uses cookies to keep track of visitors. When your room mate or the other user of your computer got something from our [Ministry Bookstore](#) and entered that information, the [Ministry Bookstore](#) put a cookie on your computer and memorized that information. If you want to eliminate the memorized information so you can enter your own, you can do one of three things:

1. Each user uses a different login on the computer. The computer keeps different sets of cookies for each user login and so the [Ministry Bookstore](#) doesn't get confused when a different user on the same computer uses the [Ministry Bookstore](#).
2. Reenter the information, correcting the memorized information so that it describes you instead of the other person.
3. Delete cookies on your Internet Browser so that all memorized information is cleared. This is accomplished using the procedure as follows:
 - From the **Tools** menu of your Internet Explorer, select **Internet Options**. The Internet Options dialog box will appear.
 - On the Internet Options dialog, click on the button that says **Delete Cookies**
 - Go back to the [Ministry Bookstore](#) and attempt to order again. The memorized information will disappear and you will have to reenter your personal information again.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.10:

Question 2.10: How do I buy response letters and pay for them.

Answer 2.10: This is a nonprofit ministry and *not* a business. You can't "buy" anything and we don't "sell" anything. You make a donation and in exchange for your donation, you are granted access to the information you want. It's also impossible for you to "[pay](#)" for anything, because we don't have the real kind of money mandated by our Constitution anymore, which is limited to gold and silver under [Article 1, Section 10 of our Constitution](#). The definition of "[money](#)" from Black's Law Dictionary confirms this below, and note that "Federal Reserve Notes" are "notes" under the definition below:

***"Money:** In usual and ordinary acceptance it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, and **does not embrace notes**, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real estate. Lane v. Bailey, 280 Ky. 319, 133 S.W.2d 74, 79, 81."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1005]*

Information about response letters is as follows. In the indexes below, click on "get response" if you want educational materials about how to respond to state or federal notices:

- [Frequently asked questions about our response letters](#)
- [Index of Federal Notices and Letters](#)
- [Index of State tax Notices and Letters](#)

[Support Page: Tax Response Letters](#)

What you do with these materials is entirely up to you, but we only offer them to "[nontaxpayers](#)", so you should make sure that you comply with our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) first before attempting to obtain our strictly educational materials. Thank you for your inquiry.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.11:

Question 2.11: Some of your service offerings, such as lien removal, don't have suggested donation amounts listed. How can I find out what the cost is and why can't I add these services to my shopping cart?

Answer 2.11: Items that do not have suggested donation amounts underneath them or which do not have "Add to Cart" buttons in the [Ministry Bookstore](#) are *not* currently available. The most likely cause for this is that we have too many clients and are all booked up. When opportunities reopen, we reenable the shopping cart items. You will know they are reenabled because the suggested donation amount and "Add to Cart" buttons will return. At that time, and only at that time, can you order these items. Until then, you will just have to wait. Come back and check periodically. If you want to know the suggested donation amount for an item that does not have one posted, please consult our Ministry Member Catalog link at the top of the opening page at:

<http://sedm.org>

Alternatively, you may [click here](#) for the direct link to the Ministry Member Catalog.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.12:

Question 2.12: How come I never got the usual confirmation email from SEDM telling me how to download the electronic book I ordered within a few minutes after placing my order?

Answer 2.12: This problem is caused usually by one of two reasons:

1. Our mail server is being filtered. If you want to check whether our mail server is on a spam blocking list, click on the link below and look at the "Sender Base Reputation Score", which will be "Poor" (in red) if we are being blocked. The page also lists who is blocking us.
[SenderBase](#)
We don't send out spam, but sometimes we end up in the spam blocking list anyway. If we are being blocked, submit a request to send the download link through our [Contact Us page](#) and we will manually send it to you.
2. You are using Yahoo as an email provider. They automatically filter and throw out ALL our emails without even putting them into your spam queue. We warn users at the bottom of the checkout screen in bold red letters to add our domain to the "permit" list from within Yahoo Mail, but often times they miss this or don't do it. Then they contact us wondering what happened. If you want to fix this problem, you need to follow the directions for adding us to the spam filter permit list for your yahoo mail account described in steps [8.2 and 8.3 of our Support page](#). In the future, please pay MUCH greater attention to and follow all the warnings we give you during the checkout process so that we can more efficiently serve you. Otherwise, we will have to raise our suggested donation amounts because it is time consuming to manually work around all the problems created by people not following directions. Sorry about this problem, but we have no control over the spam filtering policies of third party Internet Service Providers (ISPs).
3. You specified an incorrect email address when you placed the order, and the confirmation email therefore bounced. For instance, you put a "ORG" instead of "COM" at the end of your email address, or vice versa, or you spelled your email address incorrectly. Please be careful when you type in your email address as you are placing orders.
4. You left your SPAM filter on and never received the automated confirmation email because the SPAM filter filtered it out. You MUST ensure that you turn off your spam filter software or it will throw away our automated order confirmation emails. If you are either unable to turn off this software, or don't want to, then you will need to examine your spam filter queue for about a 15 minute period after you place your order so that you can manually register our source address with your spam filter and have it pass on the automated email. The technique for doing this depends on the spam filtering software you are using, so we can't document the process for that here. You have to figure that out yourself.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.13:

Question 2.13: I tried downloading and installing one of the [decompression utilities](#) you recommend, but it doesn't successfully decompress the ZIP file that contains my electronic response letter or eBook. What should I do?

Answer 2.13: We use the [WINZIP program](#) exclusively to compress our files. That software program is guaranteed to always work. Other software programs may have problems on occasion and results may be unpredictable. However, if you have a newer version of Windows, such as Windows XP, ZIP decompression is built in and will always work. To solve your problem, you can either get the [WINZIP program](#), or you can upgrade your operating system to Windows XP or later.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.14:

Question 2.14: I'm uncomfortable about getting a response letter sight unseen. Can you let me "preview" the whole letter before I get it?

Answer 2.14: All of our response letters are copyrighted and revealing the content before making a donation would violate the copyright. If we allowed people to preview all the letters before they got them, then we would be helping them steal our work and they would never have a reason to help sustain the great effort needed to write and update them in the first place. We can't allow that because we won't help people steal.

*"You shall not steal."
[Exodus 20:15, Bible, NKJV]*

On the other hand, if you can prove you a genuinely needy and disadvantaged, we might help people by giving them a free response letter.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.15:

Question 2.15: I want to get your [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) but I have a slow dial-up line. This is information I need desperately but it will take forever to download if I do it online. Can you send me a CD instead?

Answer 2.15: Thanks for the inquiry. The [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) is 20Mbytes. An average 56kbit modem will download 7,000 bytes per second. This means that it will take you 2,857 seconds or 47.9 minutes to download the book. This is a quite reasonable amount of time that you can start before you go to bed or simply start before you begin cooking or eating dinner and come back and it will be finished. There is no reason you should not be able to accommodate this. If 48 minutes of download time is unsatisfactory, then below are some additional options you might consider:

1. Get a higher speed DSL or cable modem connection installed, if available in your area
2. Go to a public library or University or Junior College with a [Flash drive](#) or [Jump drive](#) and use their computer to download it on their high speed connection in just a couple minutes. Most public libraries have high speed internet connections.
3. Go to a Kinkos store with a [Flash drive](#) or [Jump drive](#) and download it on their high speed connection in just a couple minutes.
4. Go to a friend's or relative's house who has a cable modem and download it to a [Flash drive](#) or [Jump drive](#). You will probably spend more time driving there and back than if you just downloaded it on your dial up and waited.
5. Download it from a high speed connection at work and copy onto a [Flash drive](#) or [Jump drive](#).

The choice of which option you choose from above is yours. However, we can't and won't mail you the item because there is simply no reason to. Sorry.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.16:

Question 2.16: I was double-debited for an item I got from your [Ministry Bookstore](#) or I ordered something from your website and it will not be useful for my situation. Can I get a refund of my donation or a part of it?

Answer 2.16: All donations to the ministry are not refundable except under the following circumstances:

1. There was a problem with the payment provider or the store software that caused your donation to be more than it should have been. This happens, for instance, because there was trouble ordering and you were debited twice for the same item.
2. The description of the item was vague or inadequate and therefore did not include enough information for you to be able to determine whether the item was appropriate for your situation or not. The burden of proving this is on you, the moving party. If you ask for a refund because of this situation, your request should include a detailed explanation of why the description of the item in our [Ministry Bookstore](#) was inadequate and what it should have said in order not to confuse you or cause you to make the wrong choice.

If you were overcharged in connection with an item in our [Ministry Bookstore](#), please send us your order number via our [Contact Us Page](#), and describe the extra charge you want deleted and we will gladly refund it. Please address these issues with us FIRST, before calling the credit card company or bank to complain and obtain what is called a "charge-back". We can easily handle this situation at our level without the need to escalate it. We prefer that you send the details via our [Contact Us Page](#) instead of calling us. We will respond with a confirmation email saying that the extra charge has been refunded.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.17:

Question 2.17: Your website donation amounts are in Canadian Dollars. Where can I find the exchange rate from U.S. dollars to Canadian Dollars?

Answer 2.17: You can find information about exchange rates at the web link below. This link is also provided on our order page as well, in case you didn't notice.

<http://x-rates.com>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.18:

Question 2.18: After I select the items I want, add to cart, and checkout, I get errors when your site takes me to the payment provider ([Egold](#), etc). What is the matter?

Answer 2.18: Most likely you are trying to use our website through a wireless connection, wireless hub, proxy server, or a firewall. Payment system providers are very picky about payments that are coming from these sources and occasionally will have trouble talking through proxy servers. Also, wireless connections tend to be very noisy and unreliable, especially in highly populated areas where a lot of people are using wireless. The easiest way to deal with this problem is to use a computer that has a direct Ethernet, rather than wireless, connection to make your order. In most cases, this fixes the problem. If you are trying to order from a work computer that has a direct Ethernet connection but uses a firewall or proxy server, perhaps the proxy server filters out the payment provider address. It is difficult to find out which addresses are filtered out on work computers. Therefore, you may want to try making the order from your home computer instead of your work computer and see if this fixes the problem as well. These types of problems are very rare but we thought it was important to give you some options for dealing with them.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.19:

Question 2.19: How do I make a donation to the ministry? I don't see a "donate" button anywhere?

Answer 2.19: Thanks for your interest in our ministry and your courage and commitment to the cause of liberty. To make a donation to the ministry in the amount you choose, please do the following:

1. Go to the main page at <http://sedm.org>.
2. In the right area, click on "[Services](#)"
3. Find the shopping cart item that says "[Donation](#)" and click on it.
4. Fill in the number of dollars (Canadian) that you wish to donate into the "Quantity" field.
5. Click on the "Add to cart" button.
6. Click on the "Checkout" button and complete the payment process.


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.20:

Question 2.20: Are any of your [Ministry Bookstore](#) materials offered for free to anyone?


Answer 2.20: Information that answers this subject may be found below:

1. Our [Ministry Member Bookstore Catalog](#), Notes #12 and 13.
2. [Frequently Asked Questions About Our Response Letters. Question #27](#)
3. [FAQ #1.08 above](#).
4. [FAQ #6.05 below](#).

The short answer is yes, if you are able to prove genuine financial need with evidence, and your financial misfortune was not your own doing. We are a religious and charitable organization and we are happy to help people who are truly in need. There may also be cases where those who are not totally destitute but financially disadvantaged may obtain materials for less than the suggested donation amount. These situations are handled on a case-by-case basis. Whatever the case, whether you get the item for free or at a reduced donation amount, you **MUST** be a Member and sign and unconditionally consent to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) in order to obtain that benefit. This is further clarified at the end of our  [Member Bookstore Catalog](#).

We also emphasize that the vast majority of the materials available on this website are and always will be free to everyone in order to ensure the widest possible distribution. This includes the following:

1. [Sermons](#)
2. [Liberty University](#)
3. [Forms Library](#)
4. [Exhibits Library](#)
5. [Litigation Tools](#)

You should be able to easily employ only our free materials above to accomplish virtually all of your educational goals. Any additional effort required, for instance, to produce a response letter or legal pleading based on that research could be accomplished if you don't mind researching and a little work. The response letters and legal pleadings in our [Ministry Bookstore](#) are only provided as a temporary supplement to those who are temporarily too busy or preoccupied with other matters to do their legal own research, but who eventually intend to be fully self-sustaining without the need for these materials. They are NOT intended as a permanent crutch or substitute for diligent personal legal education to anyone, because ignorance and laziness over the long haul will ALWAYS produce slavery and injustice and dishonor our Lord and Savior. He said so, when He said in  [His Holy Law](#) the following profound words:

*"The hand of the diligent will rule, but the lazy man will be put to **forced labor** [slavery!]."*
[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]

*"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.
Because you have rejected knowledge,
I also will reject you from being priest [sovereign and Ruler] for Me;
Because you have forgotten the law of your God,
I also will forget your children"*
[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

*"Go to the ant, you sluggard! Consider her ways and be wise, which, having no captain, overseer or ruler, provides her supplies in the summer, and gathers her food in the harvest, how long will you slumber, O sluggard? When will you rise from your sleep? A little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep--**so shall your poverty [of knowledge and effort] come on you like a prowler, and your need like an armed man.**"*
[Prov. 6:11, Bible, NKJV]

We remind our readers that sovereignty and liberty are NOT spectator sports, but goals which take a lifetime of continuous effort to expand, protect, and maintain. President Roosevelt admitted this when he said:

"We of this mighty western [Republic](#) have to grapple with the dangers that spring from popular self-government tried on a scale incomparably vaster than ever before in the history of mankind, and from an abounding material prosperity greater also than anything which the world has hitherto seen.

As regards the first set of dangers, it behooves us to remember that men can never escape being governed. Either they must govern [and fully support] themselves or they must submit to being governed by others. If from lawlessness or fickleness, from folly or self-indulgence, they refuse to govern themselves then most assuredly in the end they will have to be governed from the outside [by public "servants"]. They can prevent the need of government from without only by showing they possess the power of government from within. A [sovereign](#) cannot make excuses for his failures; a sovereign must accept the responsibility for the exercise of power that inheres in him [by not becoming a permanent burden to others]; and where, as is true in our Republic, the people are sovereign, then the people must show a sober understanding and a sane and steadfast purpose if they are to preserve that orderly liberty upon which as a foundation every republic must rest."
[President Theodore Roosevelt; Opening of the Jamestown Exposition; Norfolk, VA, April 26, 1907]

The considerable effort needed to create, maintain, and expand this website so as to continually keep it timely, relevant, and useful to our large and growing audience simply cannot be accomplished without some help from our readers. The skills we need are not always available strictly on a volunteer basis and we need some method to recruit and retain talented and passionate servants of our Lord who are not always able or willing to work for free. Your question reveals that you are not one who wishes to help in such an endeavor or who recognizes the value of what we do. The Golden Rule says we should reap what we sow. Since you don't want to provide help, then why should we help you unless you are truly needy and deserving and can prove it with evidence? If you don't recognize the value of what we do, then may we suggest that you go to another website for your sovereignty education. If there was

a better or even comparable sovereignty education website, we wouldn't have spent the greater part of a decade creating this one. Good luck in your search.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.21:

Question 2.21: I ordered an older version of one of your software programs, such as the [MF Decoder](#). How do I upgrade this without getting a whole new version?

Answer 2.21: You can obtain the upgraded version of the program and the user manual by getting the [MF Decoder](#) Standard Edition instead of the Professional Edition. This will not upgrade the rest of the Professional Edition CD or the decode Rebuttal Letter, but it will upgrade only the program. Click on the link below to go directly to the STANDARD edition of the MF Decoder:

<http://sedm.org/product/master-file-mf-decoder-standard-edition/>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 2.22:

Question 2.22: I ordered a version of a book or item that is no longer available on this website. What is my upgrade path to the latest version of these materials?

Answer 2.22: We usually get this question in relation to the following items that are no longer available on this website. A description of what happened to these items is also included so that you know where to find updated versions of the information that was included in the now discontinued item:

1. **Tax Freedom Solutions Manual:**

Discontinued on 2/21/2006 and replaced by TWO books:

- o [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#). All chapters other than 3 and 10 of the *Tax Freedom Solutions Manual* became the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) and the new book was rewritten to address different goals. This new manual focuses on a different goal of preventing tax fraud.
- o [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#). Chapters 3 and 10 of the *Tax Freedom Solutions Manual* became Chapters 2 and 3 respectively of the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#) and the content was considerably updated and improved to address different goals. Please don't call or contact us to ask questions about the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#) because we are not responsible for this new manual offered by third parties.

2. **Tax Audit Defense Manual:**

Discontinued on 2/22/2006 and replaced by the [Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011](#). The new [Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011](#) has been considerably improved and updated since it was introduced on 2/22/2006 and covers not only the information in the original *Tax Audit Defense Manual*, but important new information as well. The audience for the [Nontaxpayer's Audit Defense Manual, Form #06.011](#) is more clearly targeted and carefully restricted ONLY to person who are "nontaxpayers" not subject to any provision of the Internal Revenue Code.

If you want the latest version of the above, you can obtain them from our [Ministry Bookstore](#). Unfortunately, we can't and don't offer reduced suggested donation amounts for the materials in our bookstore for those who obtained previous versions. The reasons for this are discussed in detail in [FAQ 2.06 earlier](#). We hope the above helps prevent you from feeling like you became an orphan and directs you to a place where you can find the latest information that you seek.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

3. Shipping issues:

If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Shipping issues](#)

QUESTION 3.01:

Question 3.01: I ordered something a long time ago and have not yet received it. When is it going to ship?

Answer 3.01: In all cases, we get this question in respect to a downloadable item, such as an electronic book or program. Most frequently, the item is either the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) or the [Master File Decoder](#). In all cases, this question is caused by one of two

problems, both of which are due to the member being negligent or not exercising due diligence:

1. The member ordered a downloadable item and did not realize it was a downloadable item. Instead, they in most cases did not completely read the shopping cart description of the item and did not realize that it was only available in downloadable electronic form. They therefore assumed it was going to be shipped to them as a physical item and did not pay attention to the notification email they were sent telling them that they needed to download the item and giving them the link to download with. These notification emails tell the users that they have 48 hours to download the item or they will LOSE the opportunity. We are not responsible for users who do not exercise due diligence and read everything we send them.
2. The member was aware that it was a downloadable item and instead was using anti-spam or spam filtering software that threw away the notification email we sent them after they obtained the item. Our [Ministry Bookstore](#) warns all users after each donation is made that they should either turn off their spam filtering software or continue checking their spam filter queue immediately after they obtain an item so they can see and receive the notification email. We are not responsible if they do not follow directions given to them during the donation process to turn off their spam filter and as a result, do not receive the notification email and never have a chance to download the item they obtained.

Folks, this problem is happening way too often. Please take the time when you get something from SEDM to ensure that:

- You turn off your spam filter when you are ordering or you check your spam queue after you order until the email arrives so that you don't miss the notification email.
- You pay attention to the shopping cart description of each item so that you are aware which items are physical items and which are downloadable.

Thanks for being proactive and thereby not creating extra work for us in trying to provide the best quality educational materials to you.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 3.02:

Question 3.02: I ordered my CD or DVD 8 days ago and still haven't received it. Did you forget about me? I'm anxious to receive the information you sent.

Answer 3.02: All items are shipped using Canada Post. Regular Canada Post to the US normally takes anywhere from 7 to 10 business days, occasionally longer depending on the heightened scrutiny that takes place at border crossings. Regular post doesn't offer a means of tracking, so there is no way of determining its progress or if items have indeed reached their intended recipient.

According to Canadian postal standards, there are a few factors that may affect delivery times: Customers are expected to supply their complete and correct address, it is impossible determine here if a suite or apartment number had been inadvertently omitted. Customer addresses should be entered with proper punctuation, i.e. street and municipal names and their designations must have their first letter capitalized. Many orders are submitted in all lower case, where we have to manually retype their address.

If you want to speed up delivery, then please type in the addresses using proper English, so they are not all lower case and use the correct state abbreviations instead of spelling out the state name. Otherwise, you will need to be patient and wait the maximum ten day period required to ship the item to you from Canada.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 3.03:

Question 3.03: I just received my order in the mail, but some things are missing. Are they on back order or will they be shipped separately?

Answer 3.03: SEDM orders are routinely fulfilled from several places. Physical items are not shipped together. If it takes more than three weeks to get all of the physical items you ordered, then you should contact us via our [Contact Us Page](#) or phone so we can do some follow-up. You can download the electronic items immediately once you receive your order confirmation email. If you never received your order confirmation email, then consult [FAQ #2.10](#).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 3.04:

Question 3.04: How can I check the status of the shipping for my order online? Where do I go on your website to do that?

Answer 3.04: We do not update the status of downloadable items like response letter. They are considered "delivered" at the time you get them. The procedure for reviewing the shipping status for physical items that get shipped to you is listed below:

1. Go to the opening page of the SEDM website at:
<http://sedm.org>
2. Next, click on "[Member Accounts](#)" on the right hand side. Type in your email address and password to login.
3. Review/update your customer data and click the "Submit" button.
4. The list of orders you have placed will be listed. Click on the Order Number to check the status of past orders.

Generally, we update the status of our orders daily for the online order status system. It is a good idea to check the status online and to minimize your phone and email interaction with us. This will help us to keep our costs down and have more time to develop new offerings and enhance the ones we already offer. Note, however, that you don't need to have a customer account in order to order from our [Ministry Bookstore](#). The Customer account is only required for those who want to track their shipments.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

4. Downloading, faxing, or usability issues:

If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Downloading, faxing, or usability issues](#)

QUESTION 4.01:

Question 4.01: I don't have \$29.95 to buy [WINZIP](#). Is there another program I can use to unzip your electronic books and response letters that is free?

Answer 4.01: [WINZIP](#) is not the only program you can use to unzip our electronic books. If you have Windows XP, the Windows Explorer built into it has decompression utilities built in. [Click here](#) to read the procedures for using them. If you don't have Windows XP or later, then there are many other software programs that do decompression, including free ones, that will do a fine job of unzipping. You can even use [WINZIP](#) without buying or registering it, which is what we do. Below is a list of the more common software programs that will unzip/uncompress our offerings:

Program name	URL	Price
7-Zip	http://www.7-zip.org/	Free
CoffeeCup Free Zip Wizard	http://www.coffeecup.com/zip-wizard/	Free
PKZIP	http://pkzip.com/reader/index.html	Free
WINZIP	http://winzip.com/	\$29.95

[Click here](#) for a link to Download.com for a list of several additional freeware unzip programs.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.02:

Question 4.02: I obtained an [Federal Response Letter](#) from SEDM in the Microsoft Word doc format and I need the password to edit my final copy. Can you please email it to me?

Answer 4.02: As we say in the response letter cover sheet, and the shopping cart description for each letter, the content of the response letters is *copyrighted* and copy protected, and this is deliberate. If there is a grammar or spelling error, then we will be glad to *promptly* fix that at no charge and send the revised version to you. Contact tech support at the email address provided in the confirmation email you received if you require this type of assistance. However, if there are no errors, we are not allowed to provide editable copy of the letter because this violates the copyright.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.03:

Question 4.03: I obtained one of your downloadable books or other offerings and I can't download it successfully. What should I do?

Answer 4.03: Chances are that you are using either Netscape or Netzero or you have a slow dial-up line or are being impatient and terminating

the download before it is complete. Below are some alternatives that will help you:

1. First, try the download with Microsoft Internet Explorer instead of Netscape. Our users have more luck with this method.
2. If you can't switch to Microsoft Internet Explorer, then give the download more time to finish.
3. If you are using firewall or security software on your computer, then disable it completely and then try again.
4. The facility you are at may have a firewall that is blocking access to our website. In that case, you may need to either tell the administrator to unblock our website or go to a different location where they don't filter our website.
5. As a last resort, you can buy a USB flashdisk and visit a public library or a Kinkos store that has high speed access. You can then plug in the USB flashdisk into that computer and very quickly finish the download.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.04:

Question 4.04: (1) I am responding to the Federal letter 2566. In filling out the response, there is a field for IRS Service Center Employee ID (from 2566 letter). I have looked and relooked at this letter for the employee number and I can not find it anywhere. What are some options for handling this if you were making a response for yourself? (2) The 2566 letter was signed by the Compliance Services Field Director, and it states a contact person at the top of the letter. Could the responder send the letter to the Compliance Services Field Director? (I believe this is yes, but I wanted to verify this). (3) Two separate 2566 letters were received. One for 2000 and one for 2001. Should two separate replies be sent, or one that references both letters?

Answer 4.04: The more specific the response letter is, the more attention the response will get, usually. One way to get specific information is to call the IRS 800 line and ask for the name of the person with the title on your letter at the service center you are responding to. For those who would rather not spend any time finding out who to send the letter to at the service center by calling the 800 number, then we usually address it to the title of the person who sent it on the letter. If the title isn't listed on the letter because it came from the Automated Collection System (ACS), then we just address it to "Dear ACS" or "Dear Revenue Agent". Where multiple letters of the same kind are received, what we do in our case only is send only one response letter and attach the original letters with it.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.05:

Question 4.05: The DVD movie disc I received works fine up to a point and then it freezes. I'd like to be able to watch the whole movie. I think my disc might be defective. What should I do? Can I get a replacement disc?

Answer 4.05: Our "How to Keep 100% of Your Earnings" DVD movie is delivered in DVD-R format. You must have a DVD player that can play DVD-R. Some stand-alone DVD players have trouble reading DVD-R movies. This is especially true of older players. The only way around this problem is to upgrade your player to a later model, or to try playing it on your PC instead of your standalone DVD player. This same problem may affect you when you try to play the movie on your PC. The DVD drive you have in your computer may not be able to properly read a newer DVD disc. Once again, you may need to upgrade your PC DVD drive in order to read the newer DVD-R movie format. One way to tell if it is a problem with the player rather than the disc is to take the disc to the computer store and try it on a few of the demo DVD player models or try it on the demo computer models. If it doesn't work on ANYTHING, then it's the disc. If you can get it to work on most of the things there, then you have an older DVD player that will need to be upgraded.

One way to correct this problem for everyone would be for us to offer the movie not in a DVD-R format, but in a regular DVD format. However, when this is done, very large volumes of the movie have to be ordered. Usually, the minimum lot size is 1,000 at a time, and we don't currently have enough volume to justify such an expense. When the volume picks up, we will take this route. In the meantime, your patience is appreciated and the situation we have now is at best a compromise.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.06:

Question 4.06: I received my CD of the Family Guardian website today and it will not open. Is there something special that I may be overlooking?

Answer 4.06: The Family Guardian disk is a **DVD** and not a CD. As we say in the shopping cart description for the item, you will need a newer drive that can read DVD-R. A CD or CD-RW drive will NOT read the disk. Even if you have the proper type of drive, if you have an older PC that is running Windows 95 or Windows 98, then the disk will not autoboot and you therefore need to double-click on the "index.htm" file in the root directory to open it in your web browser. Only Windows 2000, Windows XP, and later will be able to autoboot the disk and start up your browser when the disk is put into the drive.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.07:

Question 4.07: I lost or can't find one of the downloadable items I obtained from your website or my computer crashed and I don't have it anymore. Can you copy it back up to your website and reactivate the link so I can download it again?

Answer 4.07: If you didn't bother to back up what you downloaded before you decided to begin using it, then we can't help you. It is very inconvenient and time consuming to respond to such requests and we just have to say you are out of luck. Our downloadable items are updated frequently and chances are you are probably overdue to get a newer version anyway. It's dangerous and not advisable to use older versions. If you don't care enough to backup your data and your computer on a regular basis, then why should that become our problem and responsibility? Only the educated and the vigilant have even a hope or prayer of being free. Sorry.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.08:

Question 4.08: I got one of your response letters and followed the directions, but it will not fill in the worksheet information into the letters when I hit the "Preview" button nor will the "Print" button work. What am I doing wrong?

Answer 4.08: All of our response letters require Microsoft Word 2000 or later, and also require that you turn Macro Security to LOW in accordance with the instructions at the beginning of the letter. If you do not set Macro Security to low, exit the Microsoft Word application, and then restart it and reopen the response letter, then the fields in the letter will not fill in and the "Print" button will not work. Please follow the directions at the beginning of the response letter to fix this problem. If you can't set Macro security to Low, then and only then should you call us to ask for help. Also note that the "Macro" entry on the "Tools" menu of your Microsoft Word WILL NOT show up by default. You have to expand the Tools menu to see it the first time you use it. If you don't know this, you might miss that menu item. This subject is also covered in the following resources:

1. [Support Area, section 3.3.](#)
2. Response Letter Frequently Asked Questions page at:
<http://sedm.org/SampleLetters/RespLtrFAQ.htm>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.09:

Question 4.09: I'm having trouble viewing the Acrobat PDF documents on your website or in the response letter I got from you. What version did you use and can I get a free reader somewhere on the Internet?

Answer 4.09: All content on this website is produced using Adobe Acrobat 6.0. We put it in Acrobat 5.0 compatibility mode, so you will need to have Acrobat 5.0 reader or later installed. You can download the latest FREE Acrobat reader on the Internet from:

<http://get.adobe.com/reader/>

If you don't upgrade to the latest free version of Adobe Acrobat and try to open our files, you are likely to get very strange errors and warnings from an older version of Acrobat when you try to open or view our offerings. This happens frequently with Acrobat 4.0, for instance, and is an endless source of frustration because users ignore the directions and try to open the file without taking a closer look at their Acrobat reader first. This leads to needless trouble calls and emails that could have been avoided.

It may also be that you are using a less expensive third party non-Adobe acrobat viewer such as PDF Converter Pro (Nuance), NitroPDF, etc. Some third party programs also install substitute PDF viewer plug-ins on your browser. Chances are, the third party PDF viewer is incompatible with some aspect of the PDF file from our site, usually because it is an old version. Like the Acrobat viewer, you should make sure that you have the very latest version of this third party program. If all else fails, uninstall the third party PDF viewer program, install the free Adobe Acrobat reader and see if this fixes the problem. If it does, you need to discontinue using the third party PDF viewer program and go out and spend the money to get the more reliable Adobe Acrobat program.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.10:

Question 4.10: I got one of your response letters and after I fill in the worksheet and hit the "Print Preview" button, it asks me for a "Project

Password"? What am I doing wrong and how can I fix this problem?

Answer 4.10: You aren't reading and following the "Response Letter Instructions" at the beginning of the letter. Those instructions tell you to set your Microsoft Word macro security level to "Low" BEFORE you print or preview the letter. Failure to do this will cause a macro error in the code. Since the code is protected with a password and is locked from viewing, then you can't see the error but now you know its cause. Please follow the directions. For additional frequently asked questions of this kind relating to response letters, follow the links below:

1. Response Letter Frequently Asked Questions, Question #19:
<http://sedm.org/SampleLetters/RespLtrFAQ.htm>
2. [Support page](#), Item #3.3:
<http://sedm.org/Support/Support.htm>

▲ [Go to beginning](#)




QUESTION 4.11:

Question 4.11: I just received the [MF Decoder](#) CD in the mail that I requested. I don't know what to do with the CD, or nothing happens when I insert it into my CD/DVD drive. How do I use it?

Answer 4.11: The CD is supposed to autoboot and display the opening page of the browsable CD in Internet Explorer when you insert it into your CD/DVD drive. What is most likely happening is that the autoboot function is not working in your case. This happens most often if you are running security software that disables autobooting, such as ZoneAlarm Pro or Norton Antivirus. The way around this problem so that you can display the opening page in your Internet Explorer browser is to:

1. Insert the CD into your CD/DVD drive.
2. RIGHT-click on the "START" button in the lower left corner of your screen. A properties menu will appear.
3. Left-click on "Explore" to start up the "Windows Explorer"
4. Find your CD drive in the tree on the left. This will usually be displayed as something like "DVD-RW Drive (E:)" or something like that. Click on this item to display the contents of the [MF Decoder](#) CD on the right.
5. Go to the right side of the screen in the "Windows Explorer" and double-click on the "index.htm" file in the root directory. This will open up the opening page of the MF Decoder CD in the Internet Explorer. The CD is browsable via Internet Explorer from that point on.

Another way to avoid having to do the above steps every time you want to view the CD contents in your browser, is to disable the feature of your computer security software that is preventing the autoboot function from working. The procedure for doing that depends on your security software and is beyond the scope of this article.

If you want to use the Automated Rebuttal Letter template on the CD, for instance, it is listed in the second table from the top of the opening browser page of the CD as "Automated IMF Decoding Rebuttal Letter Template". Right click on this link, select "Save As", and save to your local hard drive. Then open it in MS Word, fill in the worksheet, and then customize it according to the instructions found at in Chapter 5 of the [MF Decoder](#) User Manual. The  [MF Decoder User Manual](#) is on the same browsable CD web page as the rebuttal letter. Next, you will need to request your IMF files FOIA process in order to have data to enter into the [MF Decoder](#). Then when you get the FOIA responses back, you must enter the data into [MF Decoder](#) and let the program find the illegal activities. All this is documented in the  [MF Decoder User Manual](#), which you should read thoroughly. The process of writing rebuttal letters is also covered in Chapter 5 of the  [MF Decoder User Manual](#). Please be a good citizen by resisting the temptation to contact us and force us to hold your hand and walk you through all the steps, because we are simply not equipped with the resources for providing large-scale technical support and it will significantly interfere with our ability to improve and expand the information and tools available on this website to everyone. GOOD LUCK!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.12:

Question 4.12: I am having trouble with the [MF Decoder](#) Import function and the Automated Rebuttal Letter. Both are asking me for a password and there is no place to type them in.

Answer 4.12: You are not following the directions in the [MF Decoder](#) User Manual or on the Rebuttal Letter:


1. **MF Decoder:** The [MF Decoder User Manual](#), section 2.2.4 says you MUST create a shortcut to start the program and start it from the shortcut instead of clicking directly on the file in the Windows Explorer. It even warns you that the Import function will not work if you don't do this, which is exactly the problem you are having. Obviously, you aren't reading the manual. Please read chapter 2 completely and follow the installation instructions there and this problem will go away.
2. **Rebuttal Letter:** The first step in the Automated Rebuttal Letter instructions at the beginning says that you must set Microsoft Word Macro Security level to "LOW". The problems you are having is a symptom that you didn't do this. See our [Support Page](#), Item #3.3.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.13:

Question 4.13: I am having serious trouble faxing to your fax machine. Your fax machine drops everything after page 10, or doesn't receive all the pages I sent.

Answer 4.13: One of the following problems is the cause:

1. You are not following the procedures for faxing New Response Letter requests to us. This procedure requires that you use our  [Fax Cover Sheet](#) and follow the instructions for faxing on that sheet. These procedures indicate that you must break your fax into sequential groups of no more than 10 pages and fax each separately. They also require that you fax in high resolution mode. You are trying to send more than 10 pages at a time and our fax machine throws away everything after page 10. Please follow the directions.
2. If the above doesn't fix your problem, then it is likely that you have an older fax machine that is not compatible with the newer fax protocols used on our fax machine. You can solve this problem by:
 - 2.1 Trying a different resolution mode, preferably high resolution mode, and resend the document in sequential groups of no more than ten pages at a time.
 - 2.2 Trying a different fax machine of a friend or business associate or going to Kinkos and faxing from there.
3. Your call waiting may be interrupting the fax transmission and garbling it. For instance, you may be faxing on a phone line that has call waiting and in which someone tried to call you while you were faxing this. When this happens, the "click" or "beep" that happens on your phone line interrupts the fax and causes pages to be dropped and garbled. Please make sure that you turn off call waiting BEFORE you begin your fax transmission so the transmission doesn't get interrupted or garbled by an incoming call.
4. You may have a noisy phone line that is corrupting your fax transmission. This happens frequently, for instance, in isolated rural areas where the phone lines are long. The only way around this problem is to fax from a phone line closer to the Central Office (CO) of the telephone company. You can do this by trying a different fax machine of a friend or relative or business associate, or by faxing from a Kinkos store.
5. If none of the above fixes work, the last resort to get us the document you want to send is to use your scanner and PDF software to scan in the document and make it into a PDF. Make sure you use the Black and White, 300dpi mode so that the size is minimal but resolution is decent. Then you can email us the PDF as an attachment. This is the preferred method, actually, for sending us documents. Our favorite PDF software is [Adobe Acrobat](#) Standard edition, which is about \$200.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.14:

Question 4.14: Are the forms available on your [Forms Page](#) usable in a legal proceeding and are they admissible as evidence? Your [Disclaimer](#) says they are only usable by the authors themselves and not other readers and that they are religious beliefs that are not admissible as evidence.

Answer 4.14: Any information signed under penalty of perjury as either a "Declaration" or which is also notarized and therefore constitutes an "Affidavit" is admissible as evidence in a legal proceeding. What makes them admissible is that they are signed by an authenticated person under penalty of perjury. Whether it actually gets admitted is at the discretion of the judge. Since our forms and other materials do not come with such a signature included, then they are not admissible as evidence UNTIL you, the user, sign them under penalty of perjury and/or notarize them and submit them to the court. At that point, they change character from religious beliefs that are NOT admissible as evidence under [F.R.E. 610](#) to a legally actionable fact that **IS** admissible. Your signature under penalty of perjury is what makes them admissible. Since only you can provide the signature, then only you can make them admissible. This is emphasized in the [SEDM Disclaimer](#) itself, which says:

*"Because everything on this website and all communications associated with it are religious speech and beliefs, none of it is admissible in any court of law pursuant to [F.R.E. 610](#) **unless accompanied by an affidavit from a specific person attesting to its truthfulness and accuracy.**"*

The authors prepared these [forms](#) only for their own personal use. Any other other use is at the discretion of the reader, and it is the exclusive choice and responsibility of the reader as to whether they are appropriate for use by persons other than the original authors. However, the authors have used all of these materials in legal proceedings and as legal evidence at one point or another by adding their own signature to the forms. The determination of whether they are appropriate in your own case is ascertainable from the form itself, which contains hyperlinks to all the statutes and regulations indicated on the form itself so that you can verify the applicability of the appropriate statutes and regulations to your own situation. Since we don't give legal advice, then we can't advise you whether the form is appropriate for your own use so please don't contact us to ask.

We hope this clarifies your confusion and answers your question.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.15:

Question 4.15: The PDF documents and forms on your website are password locked and copy protected so that they cannot be edited or changed. Can you give me the password so I can either edit it or make it into an editable Microsoft Word file?

Answer 4.15: Nearly all of the PDF files and forms available on this website are deliberately password locked and copy protected. We do this for a number of reasons:

1. We don't want third parties stealing or hijacking our intellectual property and putting their name on it or taking credit for it.
2. We don't want people to change our documents and introduce flawed arguments into them that will discredit us by connecting us with any of the following flawed arguments.



[Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.003](#)

3. If the changes you want to make are positive, by doing them on your own and not sharing your discoveries with us, you deprive others on this website of the benefit of those discoveries. This ministry is based on collaboration and sharing and helping and loving your neighbor, not selfishly only thinking about or helping yourself.

If you see a typographical or grammar error on one of our documents or want to make suggestions about how to improve any one of our documents, you can do one of the following and your feedback will be taken seriously, researched, and quickly added to the document as time permits:

1. Send us a message on the [Contact Us](#) page with your suggestions.
2. Post your suggestion on our [Ministry Forums](#). Note, however, that you will need to become a Member and consent unconditionally to our Member Agreement, Form #01.001 in order to post to our Member Forums or to read most of the information that is available there.

QUESTION 4.16:

Question 4.16: Sometimes when I click on a link that take me to a page within your bookstore, I get the following error message. Is there a problem with your server and can you fix it?

Internal Server Error

The server encountered an internal error or misconfiguration and was unable to complete your request.

Please contact the server administrator, xxxxxx@sedm.org and inform them of the time the error occurred, and anything you might have done that may have caused the error.

More information about this error may be available in the server error log.

Apache/2.0.50 (Fedora) Server at www.sedm.org Port 80

Answer 4.16: This problem is due to defects in the server software hosting our account. These problems happen very infrequently and we have no way to eliminate them because we don't have any control over our ISP. If you have this problem, simply refresh your screen reload the page again and the page you tried to display will come up correctly. Sorry for the inconvenience.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.17:

Question 4.17: I went to a copy or duplication center (such as Fedex/Kinkos) to print your materials for my reading enjoyment. They said that they cannot print or duplicate your materials without your explicit written permission because otherwise, it might violate the copyright. Where can I find that permission on your website?

Answer 4.17: Our [Digital Millenium Copyright Act/Copyright Page, Section 9](#) addresses this issue. This Frequently Asked Questions (FAQ) also constitutes our written consent for you to print or copy any of the free materials available on this website, so long as they are not being sold for profit. Your word to the copy center that the item you intend to print is not from our [Bookstore](#) and that you are not selling them for profit constitutes our permission for them to print or copy any of the free materials on this website without contacting us to obtain permission to print it. Below are some helpful tips for getting the cooperation of the copy center and avoiding conflict over whether you are violating the copyright:

1. Print out the following and take them with you before you go to the copy center to print:
 - 1.1 This FAQ.
 - 1.2 If you are printing a [Bookstore](#) item, you should also print out the Order Confirmation Email you obtained when you ordered the item from our Bookstore.
2. When you get to the copy center, show them the above items and explain that you are printing an electronic item that is either free off our website or was obtained from our [Bookstore](#) for the suggested donation indicated.
3. If the copy center has concerns or questions, please show them the web address usually in the footer of the document pointing to our website (<http://sedm.org>) and then direct them to this Frequently Asked Question page to read this FAQ on our website.
4. Please *do not* call us or allow the copy center to call us to obtain permission to print or copy our free materials, because you already have it with this FAQ.
5. For the purposes of this FAQ, "free materials" include anything that is NOT available through our [Bookstore](#), such as anything appearing on any of the following pages of this website:
 - 5.1 [Sermons page](#).
 - 5.2 [Liberty University](#)
 - 5.3 [Forms/Pubs page](#): Anything **not** marked "[Bookstore](#)" or "[Member Subscriptions](#)" in the Source column.
 - 5.4 [Litigation Tools page](#): Anything **not** marked "[Bookstore](#)" or "[Member Subscriptions](#)" in the Source column.
 - 5.5 [Exhibits page](#).
6. Some of the information contained on the [Forms page](#) or the [Litigation Tools](#) page directs you to [Bookstore](#) items. If this is the case, they are NOT "free materials" as defined in this FAQ.
7. In the case of items available through our [Bookstore](#) that do not qualify as "free materials", you need only show a copy of your Order Confirmation Email to the clerk received via email from SEDM in order to print or copy the materials.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.18:

Question 4.18: I faxed my [Membership Agreement](#) in recently. Why didn't you email me the password to the [Member Subscriptions](#) area yet?

Answer 4.18: You are confused about the differences between being a [Member](#), and participating in [Member Subscriptions](#). These two things are entirely and completely separate. Being a Member is free and only requires you to fax in your signed [Membership Agreement](#). The [Member Subscriptions Area](#), on the other hand:

1. Is a fee based service available only to those who make a suggested donation to our [Bookstore](#).
2. Is only available to those who sign, fax, and consent unconditionally to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) *prior* to making the suggested donation to join the subscriptions are.
3. Can be joined by following the directions below:
[Member Subscriptions](#)

You do not get a free password to the [Member Subscriptions Area](#) simply by faxing your signed [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). We also warn you of this at the bottom of our [Member Agreement](#) with the following language:

Submitting this Member Agreement does not in itself obtain access to our [Member Subscriptions Area](#). You must follow the procedures on our Member Subscriptions Page (<http://sedm.org/Subscriptions.htm>) in order to gain access.

In the future, please pay more attention to the Member Agreement and these FAQs and try to find your question in the FAQs table of contents at the beginning before you ask a question that has already been answered.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 4.19:

Question 4.19: When I click on a link on one of the pages such as the Forms Page, I get a username and password prompt. Am I doing something wrong?

Answer 4.19: You aren't doing anything wrong. You tried to access premium content on our website that is reserved only for those participating in our [Member Subscriptions](#) and didn't notice that you had. On the Forms page, the second column indicates the "Source", which means the location of the file you clicked on. If that column indicates "[Member Subscriptions](#)", it means you need to sign up for the [Member Subscriptions](#) and obtain a username and password to access the item. After you obtain the username and password, type it in once during any session, and indicate that you want the browser to memorize the username and password, that warning message will go away until you exit and then restart your browser again. Simply being a Member and faxing in your Member Agreement, Form #01.001 doesn't guarantee access to our Member Subscriptions area. This is a premium service available only to those who follow the directions on our [Member Subscriptions page](#).

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

5. Informational Questions:



If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Informational Questions](#)

QUESTION 5.01:

Question 5.01: What does it take to go into business decoding IMF's for other people? Do you have a training or mentorship program?

Answer 5.01: We do not have a formal training or mentorship program to get people up to speed so they can decode IMF's for others. Here is a course of action we suggest for those who want to take this route, in the sequence that is recommended. Whether this will satisfy your requirements is for you to decide:

1. Read and understand at least chapters 3 through 6 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#). Read more if you have time.
2. Read and understand the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) in its entirety.
3. Read and study all the materials in our [Liberty University](#).
4. Learn how to look up statutes, regulations, Supreme Court, and Federal District Court cases online. Practice until you are good at it. Use this page as a starting point to find reference websites to lookup. You might want to start with a section in chapter 5 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) and look up all the information in the section to convince yourself that you can do it. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for a reference tool you can use to look up statutes and regulations.
5. Obtain our [MF Decoder Professional Edition CD](#).
6. Read the entire  [MF Decoder manual](#).
7. Order your own IMF and decode it yourself using the program. Then print out an  [MF Decoder report](#) showing the results.
8. Manually look up all the codes listed in your IMF using the [MF Decoder](#) report glossary at the end of the report as a guide along with all the electronic books on the CD-ROM.
9. Write your own rebuttal letter correcting what you think is wrong and then send it in to the IRS. Watch what comes back.
10. Find someone who is already doing it and volunteer to work for them for three months. Don't poach their customers, but offer free services to help you come up to speed.
11. Find a network of freedom-minded people who need help. Offer to do it for a very low price. As you get better at it, raise your price. If you do a good job, referrals will start coming in.


At this point, you are as ready as you can be.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.02:

Question 5.02: Section 8 of the [About Us](#) page of your website says you don't prepare or assist in the preparation of tax returns for anyone. Are there any educational materials on other free websites which might help me to submit tax returns that won't jeopardize my status as a "nontaxpayer" and a "non-resident non-person" under federal law?

Answer 5.02: The best resources we know of are the following. Note that ALL of these resources are FREE and are NOT "factual speech" and therefore are not subject to censorship and may not lawfully become the subject of any lawsuit dealing with the "promotion" (selling) of factual speech relating to "[tax shelters](#)":

1. [SEDM Website](#): See the [SEDM Forms page](#) and look at the following forms:
 - 1.1  [Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, Form #15.001](#): Use to respond to federal tax collection notices or to get a refund of unlawfully withheld earnings.
2. [Family Guardian website](#): Under the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) area, [Forms section](#). There are three different templates available that might be helpful and relevant:
 - 2.1 [Instructions 4.12: Request Income Tax Refunds for Current Year and Past Two Years](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-background on requesting refund of monies wrongfully and involuntarily withheld
 - 2.2 [Form 7.1: Request for Refund Affidavit](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-for people who had monies involuntarily withheld by their private employers and who want to get the money back that was wrongfully withheld without becoming a "taxpayer" for their remaining earnings.
 - 2.3 [Form 7.16: Tax Statement in Lieu of Return](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-for people who did not have anything withheld, don't want anything back from the government, and simply want to minimize the risk of a wrongful prosecution for Willful Failure to File under [26 U.S.C. §7203](#).

Note that we aren't giving legal advice, and that whether the above forms are appropriate in your specific case is entirely at your discretion. We assume no responsibility for the consequences of your decision to use or not use these forms. However, we caution you that if you put anything but zero for the tax or liability owing or for "gross income" on any of the above tax forms, then you:



1. Are a "[taxpayer](#)".
2. Are abusing our materials as a "[taxpayer](#)".
3. Are violating the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and become a "Member in Bad Standing".
4. Are cautioned that you may NOT avail yourself of any of the materials on this website for whatever reporting period you wish to do this for.
5. May be unlawfully interfering with the proper administration of the revenue laws in violation of [26 U.S.C. §7212](#)

There are no exceptions to our policy of not allowing "[taxpayers](#)" to use or read our materials.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.03:

Question 5.03: Do you have any info for setting up a corporation sole or any types of trusts? I could not find anything directly. If not, where would you recommend possibly looking?


Answer 5.03: We don't create, assist in the creation of, or administer any kind of asset protection vehicles, including trusts or corporation soles. We also don't get involved in any kind of commercial activity that is privileged or subject to government regulation. Doing so is forbidden by section 3.6 of the  [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) and also by our [About Us page](#), section 8, items 12, 15, 17, and 20. The focus of this website is not money, commerce, or asset protection, but honoring and serving the Lord, putting him FIRST and above the government, and obeying  [His sacred laws](#). Eventually, we may offer educational materials on the subject, but not at this time. We think that corporation soles and corporations are a bad idea. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject and examine the upper left corner menu item entitled "Corporation Soles". We also can't make recommendations about who you can or should entertain to do asset protection for you. Good luck!

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.04:

Question 5.04: I'm a busy businessperson and/or family person. I don't have time to read ALL of your voluminous materials. Can you boil it down to a few select important things so I can get the gist of your website?

Answer 5.04: The basics, the kernel of what you need to know is summarized in the following sources:


1.  [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#). Accomplishing the basic steps in section 2 up to step 14 is mandatory if you intend to use our materials, which we define as sending to any third party in the government, the courts, or the legal profession.
2. Our [Liberty University](#), which summarizes important information about law, government, freedom, and taxes. Read as much of the materials here as you can. If you want a basic introduction, read the powerpoint slides that begin each section, which condense thousands of pages of research into a few simple slides.


If you can master the above two items, then you will know most of what you need to know to feel effective on our website. The more you can read, the better off you will be, because there is a lot of "deprogramming" that must be done to negate all the lies and propaganda the government and the public schools have fed you throughout your lifetime.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.05:

Question 5.05: Can you help people stop withholding or deal with their employers on their behalf?


Answer 5.05: We are sorry, but our  [Ministry Articles section 3.8](#) and our [About Us page section 8](#) both say that we are not allowed to involve ourselves in directly assisting or advising others in the performance of anything directly related to tax returns or withholding or providing legal advice. We are mainly a religious and educational ministry and we try hard not to get directly involved in commerce or business activities, including withholding. We want people making their own choices based on their own reading of the law and to take full responsibility for those choices. To do otherwise would make us into the equivalent of an insurance company for others, which is the last thing we want.

Free information is available elsewhere which deals very specifically with employment withholding. May we recommend the free pamphlet entitled  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#). It has procedures, several very useful forms, and is jam packed with useful free information. Because it is free, it will never be censored or attacked by the government. This is a very popular publication that is used by thousands of new people every month to handle their often difficult withholding situation as "[nontaxpayers](#)" and "[nonresident aliens](#)".


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.06:

Question 5.06: What can those do who live in the District of Columbia regarding federal tax liability? What is their recourse since the United States is domiciled within the District of Columbia-- ten square mile.

Answer 5.06: First of all, neither our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) nor our  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) allow us to assist "citizens", or "residents" of the United States, who are "U.S. persons" and most of whom are domiciled where you claim to be. Therefore, we can't answer the question directly in the context of the District of Columbia. Consequently, we will answer it in generic terms in the context of let's say "Timbuktu", because the same concept applies everywhere in the world. We also can't give legal advice, and we aren't suggesting any course of action. All we can do is point you to the relevant sources of positive law and let you reach your own independent conclusion based on the evidence. The article entitled "Why 'domicile' and income taxes are voluntary" clearly shows that it is entirely voluntary:

 <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

Because domicile is voluntary, a person can physically be present in Timbuktu or anywhere for that matter as a "transient foreigner" and not have a domicile there, because they have a domicile elsewhere. That other place could be another state, country, or even no place on earth like Heaven. According to the article, those who are physically there but are domiciled elsewhere cannot be either a "resident" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#) or a "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), because both of these entities have in common a domicile in the federal zone. Therefore, if they still have not forfeited their American nationality under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#), then they become "nationals" but not "citizens", "nonresident aliens" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(B\)](#), and "transient foreigners" with respect to the I.R.C and federal jurisdiction. Provided that they do not engage in any taxable activities or commerce or contract with the government by filling out any government form, then they would then come under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#) and be considered a "foreign estate" and a "nontaxpayer". They would also be a foreign sovereign immune from federal jurisdiction under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act. See also the pamphlet  [Why you are a 'national' or 'state national' and not a 'U.S. citizen', Form #05.006](#) for further details on domicile and the affect it has on one's citizenship. Lastly, we emphasize that it is morally wrong to try to demand services from any government that you are not willing to pay for through taxation, and so we discourage you from using what you learn here to "free load".


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.07:

Question 5.07: I have several questions about the concept of sovereignty. Can you answer them? I have listed them below:

1. How does one earn their living while also being free if all the land and etc is controlled or 'owned' by them? Move to the middle of nowhere literally, live off the land, and hope no one bothers me? This doesn't seem like the only solution, although it's appearing more like it every day. :((IF I can afford to even GET TO the middle of nowhere, wherever that may be, and which will probably be barely habitable)
2. What about education? The state of Nazifornia [California] is bugging me to put my 6 year old in school, and I refuse, and I also refuse to homeschool him with THEIR approved curriculum. I teach him what I want, not what they want. Can you point me to some information about telling them NO or anything that might be useful in cases involving education.
3. When one is done completing the process of returning to sovereignty, instead of being a slave, how can you travel freely throughout the world without their nonsense passports and etc? Do other countries recognize sovereignty in men?
4. If one got caught up in their system from an early age, and is stuck in it now, like someone on disability as their only source of income and livelihood, with no job skills or training to work for others, how does one move from a state of slavery into one of sovereignty? (See 1 above)
5. Are there places one can move to start a new life sovereign, to live free without all the nonsense? If so, can you point me to where I can find out more about them?
6. How does one become sovereign literally, worldwide, and not just in the USA? Are sovereigns recognized or denied by most countries?

Answer 5.07: Below are our answers, organized using the same numbers as those above:

1. You must select a trade and go into business for yourself. If the people you work with or offer your services to try to fill out information returns on you, then you must promptly correct them so as not to become privileged or commercially connected to "the Beast" (government).  [Click here](#) for details on information returns and how to correct them. If you need to own land, then you should consider putting it into a land trust instead of having it in your name.
2. The [Family Guardian Education page](#) (OFFSITE LINK) has a lot of information about home schooling. See "Home Schooling" green subheading on the left. You may wish to consult the [Home School Legal Defense Association](#).
3. You can get either a "World Passport" issued by an independent organization, or you can start your own "state" and issue your own. [Click here](#) for details. Click here for the [World Service Authority](#) to get a "World Passport".
4. As a sovereign, your new emphasis has to be church, friends, and family, because all of the things you depend on government for will have to be replaced by these "support network" sources. If you were mean to any of these groups, then you better go back and sincerely repent. If you don't want to apologize and work hard to develop lasting relationships with real people instead of perpetually sucking on the


government tit and paying your bills using stolen money and the proceeds of extortion, then prepare yourself for a contented and dignified and sovereign life of poverty. The only legitimate reason you would find this lifestyle objectionable is because you are a prisoner and a slave to your own unrealistic and covetous expectations.

"Better is a little with righteousness, than vast revenues without justice."
[Prov. 16:8, Bible, NKVJ]

"Most assuredly, I say to you, whoever commits sin is a slave of sin."
[John 8:34, Bible, NKJV]

If Jesus can walk around his whole life with nothing but sandals and the clothes on his back, then you ought to be just as willing to do the same if the only other alternative is idolatry towards government. You may also wish to convince these sources of support that they shouldn't support the government with their Social Security and tax "tithes" to the state-sponsored church and that they should temporarily divert some of these squandered resources to a noble cause of a relative to free him or herself. See answer to question #1 above.

5. See the [Escape Artist website](#).
6. Some answers:
 - 6.1 A sovereign is an educated person who is "stateless" and who is described in [this article](#).
 - 6.2 Procedures for restoring sovereignty are described in:

 [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#) - basic initial baby steps
[Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
[Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
[Sovereignty and Freedom page](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

In addition to the above answers, you can also form your own government and state and issue your own passports and drivers licenses. Instructions and tools for starting your own de jure constitutional government are indicated below:














 [Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002](#)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.08:

Question 5.08: How do your offerings compare with _____ ?

Answer 5.08: We have taken the time to compare the philosophies of various freedom personalities with ours in our the Policy Documents contained in [Section 1.8 of our Forms page](#). Some of the documents appearing there also derive from third party sources and we are not responsible for these sources but agree with their analysis. Among these document that may interest you, include:

1.  [Policy Document: UCC Redemption, Form #08.002](#)
2.  [Policy Document: Pete Hendrickson "Trade or Business" Approach, Form #08.003](#)
3.  [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#)-addresses government's view of this website and flawed arguments of both the government and the freedom community
4.  [Rebutted Version of the IRS "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments", Form #08.005](#)
5.  [Rebutted Version of the Congressional Research Service Report 97-59A: Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax, Form #08.006](#)
6.  [Rebutted Version of "Tax Resister Frequently Asked Questions" by Dan Evans, Form #08.007](#)
7. [Rebutted Version of "Tax Resister Frequently Asked Questions"](#)
8.  [Who's Who in the Freedom Community, Form #08.009](#)
9.  [Policy Document: Peter Kershaw's Tax Approach, Form #08.010](#) -how our offerings compare with Peter Kershaw.
10.  [Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011](#) - rebutted arguments against our website made by mostly ignorant and bigoted criminal public servants
11.  [Policy Document: Corruption Within Modern Christianity, Form #08.012](#) -how our view of christianity differs from mainstream american christian churches.
12.  [Policy Document: Paperwork Reduction Act \(PRA\) Violations By the IRS](#) - how our offerings compare with Lindsey Springer.
13.  [Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015](#) - how our offerings compare with what we call "Fourteenth Amendment Conspiracy Theorists".
14.  [Policy Document: Unlawful Ways of Protecting Your Rights that Should Be Avoided, Form #08.016](#) - unlawful activities engaged in by many misguided freedom advocates who discredit the freedom community with their legal ignorance



15. [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#), Section 7.2-identifies where to find comparisons of philosophies of other freedom advocates not listed above.


▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.09:

Question 5.09: I'm a foreigner who has been in this country for over ___years. Can I become a "national" and a "non-resident non-person"?

Answer 5.09: A person born in another country is a foreign national, not a domestic national. Only domestic nationals may be "nationals" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#). The only way you can become a domestic "national" is to either be born in one of the 50 states or the federal zone or being naturalized by the Dept. of State. However:

1. You can be a "permanent resident" with a green card without being a "resident" within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code at [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#).
2. You do not need to be naturalized in order to be a 'non-resident non-person' or a "nonresident alien" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(B\)](#). A human being who maintains a domicile in any state of the Union on other than federal territory is a nonresident alien but not an alien or "individual", whether they started out as a foreign national or a domestic national. States of the Union are on an equal footing to foreign countries for the purposes of I.R.C. Subtitle A income taxes. Like foreign countries, they are "foreign states" with respect to federal jurisdiction.
3. A person with a green card is called a "permanent resident" by the Dept. of State, but that person is NOT a "resident alien" for the purposes of the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax unless his domicile is on federal territory.

Your questions are more thoroughly covered in our  [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#) memorandum of law. In particular, section 23.1.2 talks about deception in IRS publications intended to confuse you about the truth found in item 3 above.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.10:

Question 5.10: I am almost through reading the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) and I am not clear on how to approach getting my sovereignty back. I am in a bit of a mental meltdown. I am a licensed real estate broker in the state of _____. In _____ you have to have a license to sell real estate, I have been doing this for almost ___ years now will soon be eligible to be a sole practitioner, (no principal broker to supervise me, one must be under a principal for 3 years before you can go on your own which). I set up a LLC about a year ago and got the dreaded TIN# (not knowing what I now know, wish I had not done that!) anyway my question is in your opinion, knowing that it is not legal advice, would it be better for me to dissolve the LLC and can I get rid of the TIN# and just use my name for my business or can I keep the LLC and get rid of the TIN#. As I see it being a nontaxpayer consists in not partaking of any privilege, not having a domicile in the federal zone, and not being a statutory "US citizen" working for the government. I now know I am a "nontaxpayer", but I've been mislead and misinformed in the past by the Real Estate agency and they require a SS#, so how do I extricate myself from this mess and in what order should I do this as far as filing the right paperwork with the right agencies. Will this prevent me from doing my job? I am working on my IMF decoder program but have not decoded my file yet. Tax time is just around the corner and I want to file the 1040NR as that is what I understand I should do. Do I need to correct the MF first and correct my domicile and divorce the US gov before I file the 1040NR? Will my correcting my citizenship status affect my state real estate license? How can I work around this problem, I just want to get this right the first time. Any insight and clarification will be greatly appreciated, thank you and blessing on you all!

Answer 5.10: First of all, if you or any business entity you have has a government issued number or license, then you are a "[taxpayer](#)" in the context of that numbered or licensed entity, you may NOT use or apply our materials in the context of that entity until the license or number or application that caused the issue of the license or number is rescinded. We remind our readers that "[taxpayers](#)" may be Members, but they are NOT AUTHORIZED to "use", meaning send our materials to any third party in the legal profession or the government in connection with their activities, until they follow our [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#) and restore their status as "nontaxpayers".

"And here a thought suggests itself. As the Meadors, subsequently to the passage of this act of July 20, 1868, applied for and obtained from the government a license or permit to deal in manufactured tobacco, snuff and cigars, I am inclined to be of the opinion that they are, by this their own voluntary act, precluded from assailing the constitutionality of this law, or otherwise controverting it. For the granting of a license or permit-the yielding of a particular privilege-and its acceptance by the Meadors, was a contract, in which it was implied that the provisions of the statute which governed, or in any way affected their business, and all other statutes previously passed, which were in pari materia with those provisions, should be recognized and obeyed by them. When the Meadors sought and accepted the privilege, the law was before them. And can they now impugn its constitutionality or refuse to obey its provisions and stipulations, and so exempt themselves from the consequences of their own acts?"


These internal revenue or tax laws were characterized as being not only repugnant to the constitution, but also


*unreasonably burdensome. With the most minute attention I examined those portions of the acts of July 13, 1866, and July 20, 1868, presented for my consideration; and carefully sought to ascertain *1300 whether they were in conflict with any of the provisions of the constitution. My conclusion on that question has been expressed. I do not concur with counsel, that these laws are unreasonably burdensome. But even if they are, nay, even if they are oppressive, and unjust modes are employed for their enforcement, the remedy lies with congress, and not with the judiciary. By enacting these laws congress has exercised the constitutional power of taxation, and the courts have no power to interfere. [Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. \[29 U.S.\] 514](#); Extension of Hancock Street, 18 Pa. St. 26; Kirby v. Shaw, 19 Pa. St. 258; [Livingston v. Mayor, etc., of New York, 8 Wend. 85](#); In re Opening [Furman Street, 17 Wend. 649](#); [Herrick v. Randolph, 13 Vt. 525](#). In [McCulloch v. State of Maryland, 4 Wheat. \[17 U.S.\] 316, 430](#), Chief Justice Marshall said, that it was unfit for the judicial department to 'inquire what degree of taxation is the legitimate use, and what degree may amount to the abuse of the power.'*

 [In re Meador, 1 Abb.U.S. 317, 16 F.Cas. 1294, D.C.Ga. \(1869\)\]](#)

Second, please don't send us any questions about anything on [Family Guardian](#) such as the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), because we are not responsible for their offerings and are a separate religious ministry.




Third, you AREN'T a "[nontaxpayer](#)" until you ACT like a "[nontaxpayer](#)"! How you ACT is what determines what you are, not what you may mistakenly THINK or CLAIM that you are. As long as you are partaking of any government privilege, license, or identifying number and the government has evidence you signed showing that you are CONSENSUALLY partaking of said privileges, you are a "[taxpayer](#)" rather than a "[nontaxpayer](#)". If it walks like a duck, quacks like a duck, and swims like a duck, then its a DUCK. If you walk into a court under those circumstances, declare yourself a "nontaxpayer", and demand your "rights", they will laugh you out of the courtroom and railroad you! Talk is cheap, but DOING all the things it takes to have all the evidence you need to PROVE that you are a "[nontaxpayer](#)" and don't fit any of the circumstances of a "taxpayer" is where the rubber REALLY meets the road. Achieving that point can only come by concerted effort at education and we can't help you achieve that point because until you do achieve that point, you can't become a [Member](#) in good standing worthy of our help.

As far as your circumstances, we can't and won't give legal advice, and especially in the case of a "[taxpayer](#)" such as yourself. That appears to be what you are asking for and our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) specifically prohibit the giving of legal advice. Therefore, we can only describe what we and others have done under similar circumstances and leave it up to you to decide whether that is appropriate for you or fits your circumstances. The procedure we used to become sovereign is exhaustively documented in the following:


-  [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#) - basic initial baby steps
- [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#)

We can't suggest a specific course of action for you, but that process worked for us. For details on professional licensing, see [Question #1.15](#) above:


In our experience, it takes a lot of work to "reinvent" oneself to function without any government numbers, privileges, assistance, or licenses. It takes a lot of creative work and we simply don't have all the answers. The basic steps in our own case have been:

1. Spent at least a year reading and learning extensively BEFORE we took our first step. Education is key to escaping Ignorance Related Slavery (IRS). This also prevents mistakes early on that might make us easy targets. We read all the following:
 - 1.1 We read chapters 3 through 5 of the FREE [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) (OFFSITE LINK).
 - 1.2 We went through all the materials in the [SEDM Liberty University](#).
 - 1.3 We read the FREE  [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001](#) book.
 - 1.4 We got an account on an online legal research source and taught ourself how to look up federal and state statutes, regulations, and caselaw. [VersusLaw](#) is good for this because it is only \$19.95/month, if you are on a budget. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) to start your own journey into doing legal research.
2. Quit social security using the  [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee Document, Form 06.002](#).
3. Sent in the  [Legal Notice of Change in Citizenship/Domicile Records and Divorce from the United States, Form 10.001](#).
4. Closed all financial accounts and reopened them all without numbers using the W-8BEN or an affidavit. [Click here](#) for details.
5. Dissolved all entities that have numbers identified with them and recreate them without numbers using accounts that aren't numbered.
6. Paid off and cancel all credit cards.
7. Paid off all debts as much as humanly possible.
8. Contact any remaining creditors you associate with and notify them that you terminated social security participation and to remove any identifying numbers from your credit accounts. Warn them to stop filing all information returns against you because they will be false since you are not engaged in a "trade or business". [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
9. Correct all information returns in the past but don't ask for refunds for those years. It's a gift. See:
 - [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001](#)
 - [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042's, Form #04.003](#)
 - [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098's, Form #04.004](#)
 - [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099's, Form #04.005](#)

[Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2's, Form #04.006](#)

10. Sent in either a [Tax Statement](#) or 1040NR with corrected information returns attached to change one's status to a non-resident non-person not engaged in a " [trade or business](#)".
11. Revoked all licenses that attach oneself to a government number. All these licenses only apply to activities on federal territory. They don't apply outside the government. All privileges, numbers, and government benefits are only available to people who work for the government as "public officials". Nearly all law except the criminal law is law for government. [Click here](#) and read section 2 for details.

The only reason you have to work for a broker is because he has access to the client base generated by the MLS. There is nothing stopping you from making your own competing unprivileged MLS service or working with private clients, or advertising in the newspaper, or approaching persons who are selling on their own and giving them a great deal. Being free requires you to be more creative to survive, but it's not impossible. Old fashioned capitalism works. If you can sell a house for half of the 6% commission that most realtors charge or less, then you will get more business if you are creative in how you promote it. Professional licensing does nothing but create government-sanctioned monopolies and a government welfare state for lazy people who don't want to complete. You are going to have to stop thinking inside the same box that all the other lemmings in your privileged profession live in.



Whether the approach we used for ourself is appropriate for you is for you to decide. Our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and  [Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) both prohibit us from engaging in factual speech or making any promises or guarantees. What we have just told you is therefore a belief, not a fact, and it is inadmissible as evidence pursuant to [F.R.E. 610](#). It only becomes a fact after you have studied and read the law for yourself and have a personal knowledge that it is true. If you want to be sovereign, you will have to make ALL your own decisions based on reading the law with your own two eyes. If you don't feel equipped to do that, then learn to bend over and be a good taxpayer and government whore. Unfortunately, we are not equipped to provide individualized assistance. If you want to be sovereign, it is going to take a lifetime of education and learning and only YOU can do it. You can't pay anyone else to do it because no licensed professional is going to destroy his livelihood by showing you how to make his services and his government-issued licenses and franchises essentially "irrelevant and unnecessary".

▲ [Go to beginning](#)










QUESTION 5.11:

Question 5.11: How do I open a checking account or bank account without a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?

Answer 5.11: The following procedure is ONLY intended for persons who meet ALL of the requirements of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). If you do NOT meet all of the requirements, this procedure is not recommended and in many cases will NOT work:

1. Complete all the requirements of becoming a Member:
 - 1.1 Submit the  [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#).
 - 1.2 Submit the  [Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001](#).
 - 1.3 Apply for a passport as a "non-citizen national" and a "nonresident alien" and WITHOUT an government identifying number. You should use NOTHING for ID that will link you to a government number AFTER you terminate Social Security Participation. <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/ApplyingForAPassport.htm> (OFFSITE LINK)

If you want to understand why the above three steps are necessary, read:

 -  [Developing Evidence of Citizenship and Sovereignty, Form #12.002](#)
 -  [Why You Are a "national" or a "state national" and not a "U.S. citizen", Form #05.006](#)
 -  [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#)
2. Read and thoroughly understand either one of the following two articles:
 - 2.1 [About SSNs and TINs on Government Correspondence, Form #07.004](#)
 - 2.2  [About SSNs and TINs on Government Correspondence, Form #05.012](#)
3. Complete and submit the  [Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001](#) to the institution and explain that it satisfies the requirements found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-6(c)(1) and constitutes a "certificate of residence" in lieu of a W-8BEN form, which is only for use by "taxpayers" and "beneficial owners" and you are neither.
4. If they do not accept the above, use the  [AMENDED IRS Form W-8BEN](#) with the  [Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile and Tax Status, Form #02.001](#).
5. If the Above does not work, use the  [STANDARD IRS form W-8BEN](#) prepared according to the instructions in our article [About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202](#) and attach the  [Tax Form Attachment, Form 04.201](#)

The above has consistently worked for many of our readers. Make sure you follow the [About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202, Section 8](#) faithfully and read this article several times and thoroughly understand *everything* it says so you can think on your feet and forcefully defend what the law requires in front of the sharpest bank clerk or bank manager. If you don't do your homework and are not able to quickly respond to any questions or concerns they have by showing them the law that authorizes what you are doing, then the legal ignorance of the average bank teller or financial institution may cause them to falsely suspect you are a tax evader and they may decide later to refuse to do business with you, even though you are doing nothing wrong or unlawful. **THE LAW IS YOUR**




FRIEND. KNOW IT, FOLLOW IT, AND USE IT IN YOUR DEFENSE OR LOSE YOUR LIBERTY.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.12:

Question 5.12: Is it possible to quit Social Security and still be a "taxpayer"?

Answer 5.12: Social Security insurance premiums are deducted separately from income taxes and therefore they are separate, as far as we understand. A person who does not participate in Social Security but who still has a federal identifying number such as a TIN which they applied for using an IRS form W-9 can be a "taxpayer" and still not have an SSN or participate in Social Security. However, the only way they can lawfully qualify for a TIN is to be an alien with a domicile or residence in the "United States" (District of Columbia) or to lawfully represent a public office that has such a domicile pursuant to Fed.R.Civ.P. 17(b). In addition, they must make the necessary "elections" even with a TIN in order to have "gross income" or taxable income. These voluntary "elections" include but are not limited to:

1. They must elect to treat their earnings as "effectively connected with a trade or business". This is done by filling out a 1040 and associating the earnings with "wages, tips, and other compensation" on the form itself.  [Click here](#) for details.
2. They must fail to rebut the usually false information returns filed against them by ignorant others.  [Click here](#) for details.
3. They must fill out an IRS form W-4, which is the wrong form for people who are not "public officers" of the U.S. government and do not want to be.  [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for details.
4. They must complete and submit an income tax return and falsely impute "trade or business" earnings to themselves even though they do not have any in most cases.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.13:


Question 5.13: I'm a pastor who mistakenly and without knowledge applied for [I.R.C. 501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status. Can this be undone? Thank you for being the light.

Answer 5.13: [I.R.C. 501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status can be undone. We are not experts in this and refer you to the following organization for help:

Heal Our Land Ministry, Peter Kershaw
<http://hushmoney.org/>

If you are able to perfect the process for removing [I.R.C. 501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status either by contacting the organization above or by investigating it on your own, we would like to ask that you send it to our [Contact Us page](#) so that we may share it with others.

We also strongly suggest that you view the following training materials for Pastors and clergy if you haven't already:

1.  [What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Form #12.007](#)
2.  [Policy Document: Corruption Within Modern Christianity, Form #08.012](#)

God bless you for your courage and for recognizing the influence of the Holy Spirit upon this ministry.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.14:

Question 5.14: How did you learn these Sovereignty things? Did someone teach you in a class setting? How much does it cost to learn? Are there schools that teach the things you offer? If so, who and where are they?

Answer 5.14: There are no classes or schools we have found other than our [Liberty University](#). You cannot learn about it in either public school or law school. Sovereignty is a subject that neither the government nor the legal profession wants you to know about because it destroys their power, control, and importance. The government doesn't want the bible or sovereignty discussed in public schools or law schools because of the following scriptures about the relationship between government and God:

*"All nations before Him are as **nothing**, and they are counted by Him **less than nothing and worthless**."*
[Isaiah 40:17, Bible, NKJV]


*"He [God] brings the princes to nothing; **He makes the judges of the earth useless**."*
[Isaiah 40:23, Bible, NKJV]

*"Indeed **they [all governments] are all worthless; their works are nothing;** their molded images are wind and confusion."*

[Isaiah 41:29, Bible, NKJV]

"Behold, the nations are as a drop in the bucket, and are counted as the small dust on the scales."

[Isaiah 40:15, Bible, NKJV]

The very existence of this website is an attempt to fill the vacuum of information deliberately created by the government about Sovereignty. We had to start from scratch in developing and building this website. We are self-taught based entirely on reading the law, legal industry publications, the Bible, and examining the works of  [others in the freedom community](#). We are aware of only one organization that even came close to what we do on this website, but that organization is now defunct, leaving us as the only source of information on this subject that we are aware of. We are not aware of any in-person schools or classes, but the content of our [Liberty University](#) completely covers all the subjects you need to know and learn in the area of Sovereignty. Stick to studying there and you will be way ahead of even the most seasoned judges on the subject of law and sovereignty and taxes:

<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

Lastly, because the government doesn't want this kind of information in the hands of the people, this question may have come from them as a way to identify those few remaining organizations that they can go after and close down. Consequently, even if we knew of another similar source of the information, we could not tell you what it is so that it doesn't become a target of government persecution. However, if there was such an organization, we would tell you, and we don't know of one.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 5.15:




Question 5.15: Your information and tools seem to be geared towards Americans who are born within and domiciled within states of the Union.

What differences occur in the case of foreign nationals who are visiting or resident here?

Answer 5.15: The differences between domestic nationals and foreign nationals, both of whom are [domiciled](#) within states of the Union on other than [federal territory](#) are summarized below:

1. Foreign nationals are "[aliens](#)" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(3). Domestic nationals are "non-citizen nationals" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(21).
2. Both domestic nationals and foreign nationals who are domiciled within any state of the Union are considered 'non-resident non-persons' if not engaged in a public office and "nonresident aliens" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(b)(1)(B) if engaged in a public office for the purposes of federal taxes.
3. If an alien elects to become a "permanent resident" under [Title 8: Aliens and Nationality](#), then they are considered "resident" within the "United States of America" (the 50 states) but NOT the "[United States](#)" federal government or the "[United States](#)" as defined in [Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A](#), which is the federal zone per [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10).
4. The term "[United States](#)" means the 50 states for the purpose of being a "permanent resident" as an alien, whereas it means the federal zone and excludes states of the Union for the purposes of the [Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A](#). This is clarified in section 17.1.2 of the following memorandum of law on our website:

 [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#)

5. "[aliens](#)" defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(3) are NOT the same thing as "[nonresident aliens](#)", which are defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(b)(1)(B).
6. Neither "[nationals](#)" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(21) nor "nationals of the United States*" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(22) are "[aliens](#)" nor a subset of "[aliens](#)". Instead, they are "non-resident non-persons" if not engaged in a public office and "nonresident aliens" if engaged in a public office.
7. An "[alien](#)" may make an "election" to be treated as a "[resident](#)" under the Internal Revenue Code by doing any of the following:
 - 7.1 Filing [IRS form 1078: Certificate of Alien Claiming Residence in the United States](#)
 - 7.2 Filing IRS form 1040 and assessing themselves with a tax liability. This form is ONLY for use by "[U.S. persons](#)", which are people with a domicile within the "United States"/federal zone and not within any state of the Union.
 - 7.3 Opening a bank account without using the [IRS form W-8BEN](#) or a suitable substitute such as our  [Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001](#).
 - 7.4 Making an election pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6013](#)(g) or (h) to be treated as a "[resident](#)" by being listed on the tax return of a spouse who files an IRS form 1040.
8. The various methods by which non-resident non-persons are tricked into becoming residents are summarized in section 12 of the following memorandum of law on our website:
  [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#)
9. The rules for citizenship and how to transition between the various types of citizenship and tax status are summarized in section 2 of the above pamphlet as well as the the following form:
  [Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options Summary, Form #10.003](#)

The following page summarizes one's citizenship status v. their tax status:

[Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011](#)

The interaction between one's citizenship status and their legal domicile are described in the following excellent article:



[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 5.16:


Question 5.16: Why do you bother quoting the corrupt federal courts in your materials? They are irrelevant because [they aren't Article III courts](#).

In your materials you indicate that to back a point or theory that it needs to be backed by Court cases. How can you use the same corrupt system you are trying to overcome to be your defense?

Is it that using the Court Cases forces them in a box in which they cannot let the Genie out of the bottle (that everything is under Admiralty Law, there is no Bill of Rights, that they are a bunch of crooked thieves) therefore they would have to dismiss the case or lose it? Kind of like using their own words / fraud against them?

I have been in a position where even if you point out how flatly wrong they are...you are still ignored and railroaded. It's their words, their court cases and their proceedings. Therefore...they own it all. Yet we're trying to use their property (court decisions / cases) to our defense.

While I don't know what other items you might use for a defense...it just seems strange to use the very system's information you are trying to defeat as the back up to a defense. Please comment and/or provide a link that may clear up my confusion.

I have always wondered "What is the Law". What book is it in??? I understand  [the Bible is the ultimate source of Law](#) & Jesus said the Law could be summed up in 2 commands "Love God with all your heart, mind, etc." and "Love thy Neighbor as Yourself". Then I believe there are really only 2 LAW's in America.....

1. "You cannot infringe upon any one else's right to Life, Liberty, Property and Right to Happiness" and
2. "Honor all Contracts".

It is probably this second LAW in which all the fraud is committed. I am just wondering what is the pecking order of LAW (not Codes, Rules or Regulations)?

Answer 5.16: Thanks for your very insightful question. The precedence, or "pecking order" as you call it, of law is documented in these resources on this website and elsewhere:

1. [Legal Research Sources](#)
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/LegalResrchSrc.htm>
2. [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability](#), Form #05.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Precedence of Laws and Regulations](#)
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/PrecOfLaws.htm>

Item 2 above concludes that court cases below the U.S. Supreme Court are irrelevant in the case of federal taxes or persons not domiciled on federal territory. Therefore, we try to stick to the U.S. Supreme Court as much as we can. However, even the Supreme Court is not an Article III court and therefore is irrelevant as well. This is proved in the book below with extensive evidence:

[What Happened to Justice](#)

<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>

Therefore, EVERYTHING we could quote from any federal court is nothing more than political propaganda. The only thing left to quote is positive law from the statutes at large, but even that is mostly law for only federal territory that is irrelevant to a person not domiciled there, such as a person domiciled in a state of the Union. The only reason to cite such propaganda from any federal court is to SHUT THEM UP by putting them into a position of contradicting their own words out of their own mouth.

*"For it is the will of God, that by doing good you may **put to silence the ignorance of foolish men [including judges and government prosecutors]**--as free, yet not using liberty as a cloak for vice, but as bondservants of God.*

Honor all people. Love the brotherhood, Fear God. Honor the king."
[1 Peter 2:13-17, Bible, NKJV]

Using their own court opinions against them puts them in the awkward position of having to prove:

1. They are irrational hypocrites because they can't even be consistent with the words right out of their own mouths.
2. You can't trust anything they say.
3. There is no authoritative source of law on which to base a good faith belief about what you are required to do.

4. Federal stare decisis (precedent) is useless.
5. Willfulness is impossible, because if the courts can't even consistently read and interpret the law, then how the HELL could an average citizen do it and have a firm understanding of what the law requires?

Even the U.S. Supreme Court admitted that there is no federal common law applicable to a state in *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*. Indirectly, they are admitting that federal caselaw is IRRELEVANT to a person domiciled in a state of the Union:

"There is no Federal Common Law, and Congress has no power to declare substantive rules of Common Law applicable in a state." *Whether they be local or general in their nature, be they commercial law or a part of the Law of Torts"*

[Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)]




Otherwise, you are correct.





▲ [Go to beginning](#)


QUESTION 5.17:

Question 5.17: Can some one answer my question one way or another? I'm just a working man who works with his hands. Barely graduated from high school. Do I have to pay income tax or not??? Can't under stand all the legal terms they use, need it in plain English words. They say I owe but I never borrowed from them. I'm not profiting on any thing just providing a roof over our heads and food on the table.

Answer 5.17: We aren't allowed to make legal determinations about the status of anyone who contacts this ministry, and certainly those who are not already [Members](#). We are not familiar with your specific circumstances and it is imprudent, speculative, and forbidden by our Prohibited Activities to even hazard a guess. See the [About Us page, Section 8, Item 6](#) for details. Therefore we can only speak in general terms not specific to your situation and pertinent to that of the average American.

1. The [Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A](#) "income tax" describes a excise tax and a franchise upon "[public offices](#)" within the U.S. government and upon those receiving payments from the government. In that sense, it is a "kickback scheme" for federal entities and officers designed to "look" like a legitimate tax.
2. The term "[United States](#)" within all IRS publications and the I.R.C. refers to the municipal "United states" government and the  "[District of Columbia](#)" corporation described in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10), and NOT the geographical "United States of America" or the states of the Union mentioned in the U.S. constitution.
3. Within the I.R.C. Subtitle A, these "public offices" are referred to as a "trade or business".
4. Pursuant to [4 U.S.C. §72](#), all "public offices" may ONLY lawfully be exercised in the District of Columbia and not elsewhere except by specific enactment of Congress.
5. There is no statute expressly authorizing the "public officers" that are the subject of the tax upon a " [trade or business](#)" within states of the Union. Therefore, it is impossible and illegal to be a franchisee called "[taxpayer](#)" as a person domiciled in a state of the Union. Any attempts of a person domiciled in a state of the Union to act like a "taxpayer" and a "public officer" are a criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#).
6. It constitutes perjury under penalty of perjury for a person domiciled within a state of the Union to file an IRS form 1040:
 - 6.1 Everything that goes on IRS form 1040 is " [trade or business](#)" earnings associated with a public office in the U.S. government. This is confirmed by [26 U.S.C. §864](#)(c)(3).
 - 6.2 The average American is not lawfully authorized to engage in a public office within a state of the Union. He/she furthermore meets none of the legal requirements for serving in such an office, which are all clearly spelled out in the Statutes at Large.
 - 6.3 Human beings domiciled in a state of the Union who file the form 1040 and indicate a nonzero income are committing perjury because they cannot lawfully engage in a "public office" without violating [18 U.S.C. §912](#) and because they are not statutory "U.S. citizens" or "U.S. residents" domiciled on federal territory and they cannot lawfully represent or exercise the public office that is domiciled on federal territory and which is the real "taxpayer" within the I.R.C.
 - 6.4 Human beings domiciled in a state of the Union who file the form 1040 are committing perjury because the form is only for use by "individuals". All individuals on the 1040 are aliens domiciled on federal territory and nonresident aliens married to statutory U.S. citizens domiciled on federal territory and who have made an election to be treated as "resident aliens".
7. The average American domiciled in a state of the Union is a nonresident alien as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B), but not an "alien", "individual", or "nonresident alien individual". Therefore, they cannot be the subject of any provision within the I.R.C. That is why for these people, the real "taxpayer" is the withholding agent making federal payments to them, and who is the ONLY person made "liable" to do so under [26 U.S.C. §1461](#).

Therefore, the average American domiciled in a state of the Union cannot lawfully file a "[resident](#)" (alien) IRS form 1040, cannot be a "[taxpayer](#)", and cannot have a legal duty to file a return. It is unconstitutional for the federal government to even offer any  [franchises](#) to a human being who is protected by the constitution because his/her rights are "unalienable". " [Unalienable rights](#)" are defined as rights that cannot lawfully be bargained away in relation to the government through any commercial process.  [Franchises](#) such as a " [trade or business](#)"/public office in the U.S. government constitute a commercial process. Therefore, it constitutes

TREASON for any official of the federal or state governments to either offer or enforce any federal  [franchises](#) outside of federal [territory](#) and within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union to people whose rights are protected by the federal Constitution. It is a conflict of interest for a judge to take an oath to protect the constitution and your rights on the one hand, and on the other hand protect, administer or expand franchises which have the purpose of destroying, regulating, and taxing the exercise of protected rights. See:

 [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises. Form #05.030](#)

[Every citizen is supposed to know and is presumed by the courts to know the law.](#) This is proven by the following:


*"One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God's law or man's law], even his prayer is an abomination."
[Prov. 28:9, Bible, NKJV]*

*"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed."
[John 7:49, Bible, NKJV]*




*"Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your [God's statutes] statutes."
[Psalm 119:155, Bible, NKJV]*

***"Every man is supposed to know the law.** A party who makes a contract [or enters into a franchise, which is also a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."
[Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]*

*"He who gets wisdom loves his own soul; **he who keeps understanding will find good.**"
[Prov. 19:8, Bible, NKJV]*

No one but you can or should make the determination that you are a "[nontaxpayer](#)" and that determination should be based entirely and exclusively upon your own reading of the law, not what someone else tells you the law says. If you don't know enough about your rights to personally explain and defend them in a court of law, then YOU DON'T HAVE ANY! People without rights are the main audience for IRS enforcement, because they are victims of their own apathy, ignorance, laziness, and  [presumption](#). In that sense, the government is a PREDATOR, not a PROTECTOR, of the innocent and the ignorant. Jesus also understood this when He said the following:


*"Most assuredly, I say to you, **whoever commits sin [presumption, ignorance, and fear] is a slave of sin.** And a slave does not abide in the house forever, but a son abides forever. Therefore if the Son makes you free, you shall be free indeed."
[Jesus in [John 8:34-36](#), Bible, NKJV]*

By your comments, you aren't willing or equipped to learn the law or defend your rights. You can't defend what you don't even know you have. Your legal ignorance has ensured that you will stay in "slave mode" and that you will continue to be a slave of your own sin. Therefore, until you begin to learn and enforce the law, you are incapable of [self-government](#). The  [socialist](#)  [corporate government](#) we have in this deluded day and age is designed to service people who can't govern themselves because they don't want to read, learn, or enforce the law against their errant public servants. The ignorance, laziness, presumption, and apathy of such people ensures that they are unfit to live in a Republic and therefore must settle for a  [socialist democracy](#) and the nanny government that it perpetuates.

*"The hand of the diligent will rule, **but the lazy [or ignorant, or presumptuous, or apathetic] man will be put to forced labor [government slavery!].**"
[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]*

If you want to free the shackles that bind you, you must turn off the TV and execute the basic steps indicated in the following:

 [Path to Freedom. Form #09.015](#)

No one can do this for you. You can't hire anyone who will do it for you. YOU and ONLY YOU must take responsibility for yourself and for both freeing and [governing yourself](#). Plenty of free materials are available on this website to help you with that task, so you are not alone, but ultimately, you must accept this exclusive responsibility of yours under God's Law. The reason government keeps getting bigger and more evil every day is because it has created a business out of exploiting people's desire to avoid responsibility. It does this by passing laws to indemnify people from the consequences of their sin and evasion of responsibility for their duties under  [God's law](#). Like the early Israelites, Americans would rather live under the shadow of Pharaoh making bricks as economic slaves to the pagan government than leave Egypt to pursue the land of liberty, milk, and honey. They would rather grumble against people like Moses and us who call them to leave Egypt than to follow God's admonition to leave Egypt and pursue liberty.

"Woe to the rebellious children," says the Lord, "Who take counsel, but not of Me, and who devise plans, but not of


*My Spirit, that they may add sin to sin; who walk to go down to Egypt, and have not asked My advice, to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! **Therefore the strength of Pharaoh shall be your shame, and trust in the shadow of Egypt shall be your humiliation...***






Now go, write it before them on a tablet, and note it on a scroll, that it may be for time to come, forever and ever: that this is a rebellious people, lying children, children who will not hear [and learn, and obey] the law of the Lord; who say to the seers, "Do not see," and to the prophets, "Do not prophesy to us right things" Speak to us smooth [politically correct] things, prophesy deceits. Get out of the way, turn aside from the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us."







Therefore thus says the Holy One of Israel:


"Because you despise this word, and trust in oppression and perversity, and rely on them, therefore this iniquity shall be to you like a breach ready to fall, a bulge in a high wall, whose breaking comes suddenly, in an instant. And He shall break it like the breaking of the potter's vessel, which is broken in pieces; He shall not spare. So there shall not be found among its fragments a shard to take fire from the hearth, or to take water from the cistern."

[Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14, Bible, NKJV]

The reason God made the Israelites wander in the desert for 40 years after He emancipated them from Pharaoh and the reason why He had to spoon feed them with manna on the ground every morning is that they simply weren't ready for a "republic" and the notion of taking complete or exclusive responsibility for themselves. Like biological parents, He had to feed His children milk until they were ready to "grow up" spiritually and legally and eat meat. The  [old guard socialists](#) who had lived and worked under Pharaoh in Egypt had to die off before a new generation of believers was ready to step out in obedience and faith to God's call of personal responsibility and liberty. That generation was exemplified by Joshua and his compatriots. See the book of Joshua in the Bible. Packaging our materials in easy to use forms is our equivalent of feeding God's children milk until they are ready to take the bull by the horns and eat meat.

Like Pharaoh, our modern "nanny government" has become a big  [social insurance company](#) which makes tons of money setting up  [franchises](#) that help and encourage people to violate  [God's law](#). The purpose of establishing government to begin with was the opposite of our present government: to protect the health, safety, public morals, and sovereignty of the people. This trend cannot continue and our society is headed for [rapid collapse](#) because of what it does to destroy self-government, [personal responsibility](#), [families](#),  [churches](#), morality, and [liberty](#). By forcing people to participate in  [government franchises](#), our pseudo-government has effectively outlawed [personal responsibility](#) for oneself and self-government. That effect is being realized by our pseudo-government's willful omission in vigorously refusing to prosecute private parties such as employers and financial institutions that:

1. Compel Americans to have or to use government identifying numbers or to become "taxpayers". See  [Form #05.012](#) for details.
2. Compel Americans to withhold and deduct donations to the state-sponsored church and  [private, for-profit corporation called the "United States"](#). See  [Form #04.101](#) for details.
3. File  [false information returns](#) against "nontaxpayers" not engaged in a "trade or business" and thereby compel them to involuntarily assume the duties of a "public officers" in the U.S. government. When was the last time the DOJ announced on [its press releases website](#) that it convicted an employer or financial institution for filing false information returns? See  [Form #04.001](#) for details.
4. Judges refusing their constitutional duty to protect rights of parties before them by invoking the Anti-Injunction Act against "nontaxpayers" who are not even subject to the Internal Revenue Code and by calling arguments presented here "frivolous" without justifying their position. By using the word "frivolous" without using the authority of any written positive law to justify their position, they are calling the litigant a "heretic" in relation to a  [state sponsored church and religion of socialism](#) and it's "bible" called the Internal Revenue Code. It's a bible rather than a law because 1 U.S.C. §204 proves that the entire title is nothing but a statutory presumption that doesn't even qualify as evidence.

The enemy is not government, but selfishness, ignorance, laziness, apathy, evasion of personal responsibility for oneself, and  [presumption](#). The only thing you prove by continuing to frequent our forums or sending us emails to ask questions that you could answer for yourself with your own diligent study of the materials here is that deep down:

1. You [don't want personal responsibility](#) and therefore don't want to be free. Have fun making bricks for Pharaoh without compensation.
2. You would rather make your problems into someone else's problems, and to do so at the least cost and expense of time and money to you and the most burden to your neighbor. In that sense, you are stealing from your neighbor. This is a violation of the second great commandment to love your neighbor.
3. You don't want to govern your own life and need someone else to govern you. You ought to be using the materials on this website to help yourself and your loved ones and thereby love your neighbor. Instead, you approach our ministry as an opportunity to "get something for nothing" and give nothing to others in return. In that sense, you will get what you deserve from the thieves who run the government. We must reap what we sow. When we act like thieves, we will be victimized by thieves in government.
4. You want reward without the personal effort or responsibility or commitment that makes it possible. That attitude is the very evil that makes

[socialism](#) necessary, possible, or attractive in an otherwise free country: The world owes me something. If you don't care enough to earn your liberty by reading and learning the law and staunchly enforcing it against your public dis-servants as they rightly deserve and as the Constitution presupposes and requires, then why should you expect that we or anyone else should do it for you? You can only rightly deserve and receive what you are willing to give and to earn. That is the Golden Rule.

The only way you will be free is to love and help your neighbor without being asked so that government becomes unnecessary and taxes and government can be small. Below is how the Bible describes that idyllic state and the affect it has on the authority and power and size of the government:

"Behold, [the nations \[and governments and politicians of the nations\] are as a drop in the bucket, and are counted as the small dust on the scales.](#)"

[\[Isaiah 40:15, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"All the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing; He does according to His will in the army of heaven And among the inhabitants of the earth . No one can restrain His hand Or say to Him, 'What have You done?'"

[\[Daniel 4:35, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"All nations [and governments] before Him [God] are as nothing, and they are counted by Him [less than nothing and worthless.](#)"

[\[Isaiah 40:17, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"He [God] brings the princes [and Kings and Presidents] to nothing; He makes the judges of the earth [useless.](#)"

[\[Isaiah 40:23, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Indeed [they \[the governments and the men who make them up in relation to God\] are all worthless; their works are nothing;](#) their molded images [and their bureaus and agencies and [usurious "codes" that are not law](#)] are wind [and vanity] and confusion."

[\[Isaiah 41:29, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

The more you want, the more the world can hurt you, according to Confucius. When you want it REALLY BAD, then you will get it REALLY BAD!! Bend over. See: [The Unlimited Liability Universe](#)

"We of this mighty western Republic have to grapple with the dangers that spring from popular self-government tried on a scale incomparably vaster than ever before in the history of mankind, and from an abounding material prosperity greater also than anything which the world has hitherto seen.

As regards the first set of dangers, it behooves us to remember that men can never escape being governed. Either they must govern themselves or they must submit to being governed by others. If from lawlessness or fickleness, from folly or self-indulgence, they refuse to govern themselves then most assuredly in the end they will have to be governed from the outside. They can prevent the need of government from without only by showing they possess the power of government from within. A sovereign cannot make excuses for his failures; a sovereign must accept the responsibility for the exercise of power that inheres in him; and where, as is true in our Republic, the people are sovereign, then the people must show a sober understanding and a sane and steadfast purpose if they are to preserve that orderly liberty upon which as a foundation every republic must rest."

[\[President Theodore Roosevelt; Opening of the Jamestown Exposition; Norfolk, VA, April 26, 1907\]](#)

By these comments, we certainly don't intend to either be or to sound cruel. However, this is the naked truth, and you need to hear it or you will continue in "slave mode".

"But he who looks into the perfect law of liberty [\[God's law\]](#) and continues in it, and is not a forgetful hearer [but a doer of the work](#), this one [will be blessed \[by the Lord Himself\] in what he does.](#)"

[\[James 1:25, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

6. Questions about us or contacting us:

If your question is not answered in this section, please visit the following area in our forums for additional questions and answers:

[Questions about us or contacting us](#)

For a brief synopsis of what we are about as a ministry, please view the following short course about our ministry:



[Ministry Introduction, Form #12.014](#)

QUESTION 6.01:

Question 6.01: I left a message at your 800 number but you never returned my call or if you did, you didn't leave a phone number on our answering machine. Why is this?

Answer 6.01: We only return calls where the party receiving the call has disabled anonymous call blocking. We warn callers of this in the area on the [Contact page](#) where we give out our phone number. We insist on this in order to protect [privacy](#). For the sake of preserving privacy, we do all of the following in responding to all phone messages left for us:

- If we have to turn on caller ID to get through, because you have anonymous call blocking turned on, then we won't enable caller ID in order to complete the call.
- If you leave a number to call back that has an 800, 866, 877, 888, or 900 prefix, then we don't call back because the caller source phone number is disclosed even when Caller ID is blocked.
- If we call you back and you have an answering machine or any form of call screening, then we do not leave voice messages. The reason is because courts have ruled that those who leave phone messages consent to be recorded, and the recording automatically becomes admissible evidence in any legal proceeding.

If you have anonymous call blocking disabled and no one answers the call, we will instead call you three times over a two day period and leave no message. If we get an answering machine every time we call, then you will never hear from us again. Likewise, if you have anonymous call blocking enabled, you will never hear from us again. Consequently, it's best to use email if you want to correspond with us.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.02:

Question 6.02: Your CD and DVD offerings are copyrighted. Do I have your permission to copy them if I want to send in a copy attached to a piece of correspondence that I am sending to someone inside the government so that I don't have to buy another copy every time I want the government to have your information?

Answer 6.02: All of the materials on the SEDM website are copyrighted and may not be photocopied, resold, or given away to third parties. They are for the personal use of the person who made the donation ONLY. However, the one exception we make to that requirement is that you can send in as many copies of the Tax Deposition CD or the Family Guardian Website DVD as you like to the government if you made a donation to obtain the materials.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.03:

Question 6.03: I noticed your suggested donation amount looks like it raised on Sept. 11, 2004 for all your offerings. Why did you do this?

Answer 6.03: We didn't raise any of the suggested donation amounts on Sept. 11, 2004. We simply converted all the suggested donation amounts from American Dollars to Canadian Dollar and since the exchange rate at that time was 1.28 Canadian dollars per American Dollar, it LOOKED like we raised the suggested donation amount. If you want to know about the latest exchange rates, [click here](#). For more information about this, see our [Bookstore Policies](#) page.

Keep in mind that exchange rates vary quite a bit and it could become quite a bit of work constantly changing suggested donation amounts on the [Ministry Bookstore](#) so they match the U.S. dollar amounts indicated on our catalog. Be advised that we don't intend to obsess over these variations by daily updating [Ministry Bookstore](#) suggested donation amounts and will only update them infrequently to minimize effort so we can focus on more important things. Instead, there will be slight differences between the Canadian and American Dollar prices which we ask our users to be flexible and understanding about. We don't like obsessing over money because money is the root of all evil to begin with.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.04:

Question 6.04: Are there any circumstances in which you would consider cooperating with the government by shutting down this website?

Answer 6.04: When the legal and political reforms we seek are instituted [documented here](#), we will be happy to retire this ministry and move on to far more productive, creative, and useful occupations. Hell will likely freeze over before your public dis-servants overcome their addiction to the money they are [STEALING from Americans](#), however.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.05:

Question 6.05: I thought your website said you are not selling anything but in order to get your manual and books I need to make a donation. What's the difference? Plus, if you guys are from Canada, how does that help those of us who live in the US from paying illegal extortion money to the government.

Don't think I'm the typical government person because I work for SSA [Social Security Administration]. I firmly believe in what you guys are doing. I just want to know how to make this work. Basically I've been a bit scared to stop my withholdings.

Thanks.....love your web site!!

Answer 6.05: Thanks for your inquiry. It's nice to know that there are still people in the government who aren't neglecting their civic duties. :-)

Here are some answers:

1. The difference between a business and this ministry is that:

- 1.1 We exist solely to serve, obey, and worship our Lord and Creator. That is not true of a business or it wouldn't call itself a business in the first place.
- 1.2 The result of what we offer people is intended to produce eternal salvation and not material wealth or the acclaim of men. Businesses are focused on the here and now and do not care about eternal salvation. Their only purpose is to achieve material wealth.
- 1.3 This ministry is a calling from God and the Holy Spirit led us into it. We were doing this kind of work for free as a labor of love for several years before we ever even thought about or accepted donations and we would do it even if there was no consideration whatsoever, because it is a Holy calling. Businesses dissolve, employees quit, and stockholders and investors abandon ship at the first sign that a company is not making money. We are in this for the long haul, no matter what.

"Working for God on earth does not pay much, but His Retirement plan is out of this world!"

- 1.4 We as believers cite the authority of [God's laws](#) as the reason behind everything we do and everything we expect public servants to do. We also cite man's laws as the basis, but only to the extent that they do not conflict with God's laws. Most businesses don't care about what Holy Scripture says and if they tried to push Holy Scripture in the workplace, they would be prosecuted for religious discrimination against employees.
- 1.5 We are involved only in [First Amendment](#) activities and spiritual, political, and legal reform. Businesses are only concerned with making money. Money is not our only or even our main goal. It is just a means or a tool to accomplish an entirely spiritual and political and legal end.
- 1.6 When people can demonstrate genuine personal need and that they have been good stewards and have made wise decisions but still fall on hard times, we give them our materials free. Businesses don't do that because profitability is their only goal.
- 1.7 A business will take anyone for a customer as long as they pay their way. We, on the other hand, require you to be a member first and to agree to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#). You can't order anything on the [Ministry Bookstore](#) without agreeing unconditionally to the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#), for instance. That agreement, in turn, requires you to put truth and justice ahead of personal wealth, comfort, and personal security. This type of an agreement is a chief characteristic of nearly every type of charitable or religious organization which any government is willing to officially recognize. No business would require that of its clients, because it has no spiritual goals or concerns.
- 1.8 We don't subsidize the government with any of the donations we receive, because we are a religious ministry. There is complete [separation of church and state](#). Very few businesses can claim that. Any business that pays state or federal taxes can't claim that. This situation, in fact, is the only thing that makes us objective about the issues we cover on this website, which relate almost exclusively to encouraging separation of church, which is believers, from the state and the government. We don't need to be "exempt" under the Internal Revenue Code, because we aren't subject to the IRC to begin with. You must be subject to something before there is a need to be "exempt".
- 1.9 Our goal is to glorify God and not government or any man and we aren't competing with anyone. Our goal is to help and educate and not to compete. Businesses are interested in building a good name for themselves, but most also want to trash their competitors and take away their customers.

2. What helps people is the information and education we provide. It doesn't matter where we are geographically, as long as we help people by educating and empowering them in a positive and meaningful way. That is what religious ministries exist for: to bless and benefit people in some way. God is no respecter of persons or nations so why should we be?:

"Behold, the nations are as a drop in the bucket, and are counted as the small dust on the scales."

[\[Isaiah 40:15, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"All nations before Him are as nothing, and they are counted by Him less than nothing and worthless."

[\[Isaiah 40:17, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"He [God] brings the princes to nothing; He makes the judges of the earth useless."



[[Isaiah 40:23](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Indeed they [the nations] are all worthless; their works are nothing; their molded images are wind and confusion."

[[Isaiah 41:29](#), Bible, NKJV]

What matters is what is in your heart, not where you live. Businesses don't care what is in your heart as long as the owners or stockholders are wealthy and the employees are paid well enough that they don't quit every other day. The government has tried to silence and terrorize and illegally persecute and harass every other ministry like ours that was within their jurisdiction, so we had no choice but to locate ourselves outside their corrupt jurisdiction in order to avoid censorship and oversight that would impinge upon our objectivity on the matters we cover. Such acts of terrorism by the government are criminal violations because they amount to witness tampering if the subject about which the educating is being done involves exposing and prosecuting wrongdoing of specific public servants as it does here. Not being inside the United States was the only way to ensure complete separation of church and state. We are the "church" and the government represents the interests of the "state". This is our way to implement the "wall of separation between church and state" that Thomas Jefferson was trying to encourage in his writings, and we are just following his example.

Now let us turn that question around on you, who work for the Social Security Administration. Racketeers and organized criminals take money from people without their consent, and don't care about their consent. Their main source of influence is the commission of force and fraud. Our public dis-servants in the [IRS](#) and the [Social Security Administration](#) accomplish the same result through omission by:

1. Refusing to acknowledge to the people they serve that participation is completely voluntary, and that there are not implementing regulations or delegated authority that allow them to conduct enforcement actions against anything other than federal instrumentalities and "public officials" as required by [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §601.702\(a\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#).  [Click here](#) for exhaustive details on this fraud.
2. Refusing to tell the truth about the voluntary nature of both the federal income tax and the Social Security Program in the case of "nontaxpayers" and refusing to acknowledge even the existence or the rights of " nontaxpayers". The closest they will come to admitting the truth is to say that Social Security is mandatory for "employers" and "employees", but refuse to admit the truth that people who domiciled outside of federal jurisdiction in states of the Union and do not work for the federal government are not "employees" under [Subtitle C of the Internal Revenue Code](#). That is constructive fraud.
3. Refusing to acknowledge [Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code](#) as an excise tax upon the privileged activity called a "trade or business", and instead maliciously lying to people by referring to it as a direct, unapportioned tax.
4. Refusing to discipline IRS employees or businesses who force their workers to deduct and withhold Social Security insurance premiums or payroll withholding, even though they do have a choice not to without any adverse consequence. See [26 C.F.R. §31.3402\(p\)-1\(2\)](#)
5. [Refusing to obey the laws on taxation](#) and refusing to respect the severe limits on their authority put there by the Constitution.
6. Exploiting to the ignorance of Americans on a grand scale by [lying to them in their publications](#), or at least not telling them the whole truth, thus instituting constructive fraud.
7. Refusing to disclose on the [SSA.GOV](#) website how to terminate participation in the program. For instance, there are NO forms or instructions anywhere on the SSA website on how to quit social security and get all your money back. A program cannot be called voluntary if the SSA won't allow people to quit and won't make sure private businesses don't coerce their workers into participating. [Click here](#) (OFFSITE LINK) for a revealing article on this fraud.
8. Refusing to admit or enforce the territorial limits on their jurisdiction. For instance, refusing to openly acknowledge that Social Security is only available to federal employees and that private citizens cannot be regarded as "federal employees".

The result of all the acts of omission by the government that are cited above is that the general public is deceived into thinking that participation is mandatory, and thereby the government effectively can disregard the requirement for consent and accomplish the same result as Racketeers and the Mafia do by using unlawful force. What's the difference between what the government does through deceit, fraud, and omission and what the Mafia does if the result is the same: force and fraud? The Mafia accomplishes force through overt acts of commission. Our public dis-servants in government accomplish the illusion of force through equally deliberate acts of omission and propaganda, but the result is the same: Coercion and duress upon the citizen. Please enlighten us? Notice Jesus' words below, where He very deliberately uses the word "undone", meaning an act of omission, to convict the lawyers and politicians of his day. Is it any wonder He was crucified by for his truthful but politically incorrect views?

*"Woe to you, scribes [political leaders and public servants] and Pharisees [lawyers], hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin [with your [501\(c\)\(3\)](#) exemptions, [attorney licensing](#), and bribing the government with tax money that no law requires you to pay], and have neglected the weightier matters of the law: [justice](#) and mercy and faith. **These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.**"*

[[Matt. 23:23](#), Bible, NKJV]

What Jesus was alluding to above was the fact that public servants in government have a fiduciary duty to the people, and that fiduciary duty extends to not committing any act of omission that might harm the beneficiaries of the fiduciary duty, which is the sovereign people, by whom and for whom all government exists and acts. [According to President Bush, "public service is a public trust"](#). The Beneficiaries of this public trust are us and our posterity (children). The Grantors of the trust are the sovereign People, and the Trustees are the public servants, who have a positive law fiduciary duty to all Americans to keep justice and do exactly and ONLY what they are told to do in the Constitution, which is a contract and delegation of authority between us and them:

[Code of Ethics for Government Employees](#)

Public Law 96-303

Passed June 27, 1980 unanimously by Congress.

Signed into law July 3, 1980 by President

X. Uphold these principles, ever conscious that public office is a public trust.

Lastly, every human endeavor needs some means to sustain itself if it is to continue. If you believe that we should not be able to accept donations and thereby not be able to afford the tools and resources needed to be helpful and relevant to you, then how is it that you propose to allow this ministry to continue to function and be able to continue to produce the tools and educational curricula needed to help you defend yourself? Isn't it rather petty to put so much emphasis on money?

[The Law of Nations](#)

Book I, Chapt. 2

[§ 18. A nation has a right to every thing necessary for its preservation.](#)

Since then a nation [or sovereign entity or church] is obliged to preserve itself, it has a right to every thing necessary for its preservation. For the Law of Nature gives us a right to every thing without which we cannot fulfil our obligation; otherwise it would oblige us to do impossibilities, or rather would contradict itself in prescribing us a duty, and at the same time debarring us of the only means of fulfilling it. It will doubtless be here understood, that those means ought not to be unjust in themselves, or such as are absolutely forbidden by the Law of Nature.

[\[http://famguardian.org/Publications/LawOfNations/vattel_01.htm#§_18. A nation has a right to every thing necessary for its preservation.\]](http://famguardian.org/Publications/LawOfNations/vattel_01.htm#§_18._A_nation_has_a_right_to_every_thing_necessary_for_its_preservation.)

Americans, in general, don't complain or rebel when the government takes over 60% of their income illegally, if you add up state and federal income, excise, sales, and license taxes, and yet it's somehow a problem when a religious ministry expects a petty suggested donation to a charitable cause for information that took over four years to research and produce with no thought of return? Isn't human greed the reason why our tax system became so corrupted to begin with? How can one fight government greed with personal greed? Two wrongs don't make a right. Generosity and grace are the only appropriate antidotes for fighting greed. It's precisely this kind of uncharitable greed that the IRS exploits to slander tax honesty advocates in front of juries, and thereby perpetuate the wicked system of usurpation and slavery that chains us all to the federal plantation as government serfs.

Below is the response of the gentleman who wrote the original question in response to our reciprocal question:

The only difference is that Social Security does not murder people.....I say that as a joke.

I agree with everything you have said. Believe me if I had known about how the government worked when I was younger I would have never started working here [the [Social Security Administration](#)]. As it is, I've now been here long enough that I can take early retirement if I choose. I am always looking for another means of income and I'm sure sooner or later something will come up that will allow me to quit working here.


All of the things you talked about with the [IRS](#) and [SSA](#) really piss me off. I can't believe we can't stop paying into something that is supposedly voluntary.

Keep up the good work.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.06:

Question 6.06: What do you think about _____?

Answer 6.06: We don't publish opinions on this website. This website isn't about "us" and please leave us out of it. We do not propagate patriot mythology or patriot religion. We are not here to create a "cult" or a following of people who have unquestioned faith in us as some kind of vain "guru". As a matter of fact, our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and our " [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)" memorandum both abundantly confirm that you aren't even allowed to trust or believe anything we say here and may instead only rely upon your own reading of what enacted positive law says. You won't find any pictures of us or our names on this website, because we aren't here to grandstand. The minute that leaders stand up, they become targets for government thieves and tyrants anyway. Therefore, we will never be anything more than your devoted "servant", educator, and cheerleader. What the servant "thinks" is irrelevant. What the "Master" thinks, which is God and you who serve God, is the only thing that is relevant.

Instead, an important focus of this website is the Truth and what any person armed with Internet access and a computer can verify for himself or herself about what God's and man's laws say WITHOUT having to depend on our vain and irrelevant opinion. We don't want you to trust anything we say, as a matter of fact, and prefer that you verify the facts for yourself. The pamphlet below entitled "



[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)" clearly proves that the only thing a person can rely upon are the following in forming a Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability: 1. The Constitution; 2. The rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court and not lower federal courts; 3. Enacted positive law from the statutes at large dating after January 2, 1939. It also concludes that the opinions of "experts" and even the Internal Revenue Code are irrelevant to a person domiciled in a state of the Union who is not a public employee or federal contractor or agent:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>

We only will take positions on issues where what positive law and the interpretation of the courts within our jurisdiction consistently conclude is the proper position on any issue, and we will share THEIR opinion and not our opinion on the subject. We will only discuss the facts and the law and what you, as an ordinary American not domiciled in the [federal zone](#) (OFFSITE LINK), and not us, think they mean. How an ordinary American of average intelligence would read and interpret a specific law on a specific subject is how the courts *must* interpret it, because the law is supposed to be written so that every citizen can read and follow it. A society based on the rule of law and *not* of men (see [Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137 \(1803\)](#)) is based on respect for law by every citizen, and the only way law can be respectable is for the average American to be able to read, understand, and follow it rather than having to depend on a legal expert with a conflict of interest to tell them what to do. Here is how the [U.S. Supreme Court](#) explains it:

As we said in *Grayned v. City of Rockford*, [408 U.S. 104, 108](#) (1972):

*"It is a basic principle of due process that an enactment is void for vagueness if its prohibitions are not clearly defined. Vague laws offend several important values. First, because we assume that man is free to steer between lawful and unlawful conduct, **we insist that laws give the person of ordinary intelligence a reasonable opportunity to know what is prohibited, so that he may act accordingly.** Vague laws may trap the innocent by not providing fair warning. Second, if arbitrary and discriminatory enforcement is to be prevented, laws must provide explicit standards for those who apply them. A vague law impermissibly delegates basic policy matters to policemen, judges, and juries for resolution on an ad hoc and subjective basis, with the attendant dangers of arbitrary and discriminatory application."* (Footnotes omitted.)

See *al Papachristou v. City of Jacksonville*, [405 U.S. 156](#) (1972); *Cline v. Frink Dairy Co.*, [274 U.S. 445, 47 S. Ct. 681](#) (1927); *Connally v. General Construction Co.*, [269 U.S. 385](#) (1926).
[[Sewell v. Georgia, 435 U.S. 982 \(1978\)](#)]

The [U.S. Supreme Court](#) said above that you, as an ordinary citizen, and not a "guru", should be able to trust your own reading and own judgment in reading any law. If you, as an ordinary citizen, can't understand what the law expects of you, then quite frankly, its unenforceable, as is most of the Internal Revenue Code based on our own reading of it. This is because you, acting as a jurist, are the only sovereign, who can apply the law and the facts to one of your fellow sovereigns. Therefore, it's absolutely pointless to ask us what our "opinion" is on anything. Our opinion doesn't amount to a hill of beans. Our "opinion" isn't worth the water needed to flush it down the toilet, in fact. If you simply don't find yourself able to trust your own judgment and insist on someone else doing the thinking for you, then you either better get out of "slave/servant mode" and start learning to think for yourself, or you better get used to wearing chains and living on the federal plantation. Sovereigns do not rely on *anyone* to protect their freedom and certainly never give anyone permission to do their thinking for them. That is what makes them sovereign to begin with. We can only help sovereigns on this website. The only instructions you need are from God Himself as written in the Bible, who will give you the wisdom and the direction through the Holy Spirit that you need to do the right thing. Read [the Bible](#), and especially the book of [Proverbs](#) and [Psalm](#) if you want to know how to be free. That is how this entire website was created and is maintained: Exclusively through the Holy Spirit and reading God's Perfect and Holy law found in [the Bible](#). We didn't rely on anything but our own reading of the law and examination of the facts for ourself. You are just as capable of that investigation yourself, and if you aren't willing to put the effort in, then learn to bend over frequently. Only the vigilant and the self-educated are free. Freedom isn't a "business" that you can pay us to somehow magically provide without risk or sacrifice. Instead, it's a lifestyle and an attitude that each individual must choose and perform for themselves. We provide the tools and information necessary to accelerate your self-education, but you must still add the most important ingredients to complete the recipe: motivation, personal commitment, diligent study and follow-through, and faith in God. Those who are not willing to fight for freedom and literally "earn" it, simply don't deserve it. We will not participate in rewarding people with that which they didn't earn. Irresponsibility, laziness, and government dependence are the evils that caused most of the problems we are trying to fight on this website and we won't encourage more of the same by rewarding it. [Click here](#) to learn the reason why we can't. Liberty is not a spectator sport, its a [lifestyle](#). Sorry.

*"The hand of the diligent will rule [be sovereign],
But the lazy [or irresponsible] man will be put to forced labor [slavery and servitude!]."*
[[Prov. 12:24](#), Bible, NKJV]

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.07:

Question 6.7: I'm having trouble faxing to your 800 number. I tried faxing several times and it just won't work. Is there a problem with your fax

machine?

Answer 6.7: This problem doesn't happen very often and we're sorry you have to be one of the very unfortunate victims. In the rare cases when it does happen, every single time was because someone was using a really old fax machine that is not compatible with newer fax protocols. If you try sending from a newer fax machine then it will usually fix the problem. Also, our 800 number is a dual-use voice and fax line and you should not call via voice and then try to engage your fax machine or it will not work. Instead, stack the papers you want to send in the fax machine and dial directly from the fax machine. This also solves a lot of headaches.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.08:

Question 6.08: I think what you are doing is great, a wonderful ministry, and a righteous cause. However, why the need for at least the appearance of secrecy? The Bible says in [John 3:18-21](#) that everyone practicing evil hates the light and does not come out into the light. Couldn't what you are doing also be interpreted as evil based on the way you appear to hide and protect it?

Answer 6.08: Your statement makes several false and simplistic presumptions about the way things appear, including those below:

1. Those who protect or conceal their identity or the nature of any aspect of their activities automatically must be up to evil. If that were true, then why:

1.1 Did Jesus conceal certain aspects of His activities from nonbelievers and sinners? Every time someone asked Him a question, He answered either with another question or with parables instead of answering them directly. He explained His reasoning below, which reveals that He was essentially "encrypting" His message so that it would not be understood by certain people:

*"To you [the believers] it has been given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God, but to the rest it is given in parables [encrypted], that
"Seeing they [the unbelievers and sinners] may not see [the Truth], and hearing they may not understand."
[\[Luke 8:10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)*

Why would Jesus do the above unless he was trying to hide something from certain people who could do Him harm?

1.2 Does the Bible say the following:

"When the wicked arise, men [including righteous men] hide themselves;
But when they perish, the righteous increase."
[\[Prov. 28:28, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

*"A prudent man foresees evil and hides himself [and his assets from plunder and harm by government THIEVES],
But the simple pass on and are punished."
[\[Prov. 22:3, Bible, NKJV\]](#)*

*"A **prudent** man foresees evil and hides himself; The simple pass on and are punished."
[\[Prov. 27:12, Bible, NKJV\]](#)*

*"The simple believes every word [spoken by a LYING government],
But the prudent man considers well his steps.
A wise man fears and departs from evil [by making himself invisible].
But a fool rages and is self-confident."
[\[Prov. 14:15, Bible, NKJV\]](#)*

1.3 Does it say in [Deut. 29:29](#) the following:

"The secret things belong to the LORD our God, *but those things which are revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may do all the words of this law. "*
[\[Deut. 29:29, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

By your standard, the Lord is a criminal because there are secrets He is keeping from us. This is an absurd conclusion to reach, and therefore your premise must be wrong.

- 1.4 Whenever God wanted to punish sinners in the Bible, does he say He is going to "Hide His face" from them? Only the wicked "hide", right? See [Deut. 31:17-20](#), [32:20](#); [Job 13:24](#), [Psalm 10:11](#), [Psalm 13:1](#), [Psalm 27:9](#), [Psalm 44:24](#), [Micah 3:4](#), etc. Doesn't this reveal that God Himself is sinning when He says this?
- 1.5 Was David commanded to hide from Saul in 1 Sam. 19:2? If what David was doing was righteous, which we believe it was, he would not have hidden himself, right? If he hadn't hidden himself, we wouldn't have the book of Psalm, Proverbs, or Jesus.

- 1.6 Does it say in [Psalm 27:5](#) the following: "For in the time of trouble He shall hide me in His pavilion; In the secret place of His tabernacle "
- 1.7 Does it say in [Psalm 31:20](#) the following: "You shall hide them in the secret place of Your presence From the plots of man; You shall keep them secretly in a pavilion
From the strife of [deceitful] tongues." See also [Psalm 64:2](#).
- 1.8 Does it say in [Isaiah 26:20-21](#) the following:

*"Come, my people, enter your chambers,
And shut your doors behind you;
Hide yourself, as it were, for a little moment.
Until the indignation [of God for the unrighteousness of the government] is past.
For behold, the LORD comes out of His place
To punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity;
The earth will also disclose her blood,
And will no more cover her slain. "*
[[Isaiah 26:20-21](#), Bible, NKJV]

2. Privacy is illegal and anyone who seeks it is a criminal. If this were true, then why:

- 2.1 Are Grand Jury deliberations secret and not subject to public supervision? If what they were doing were righteous, then they would need secrecy, would they? [Click here](#) for an article on this subject from a law review publication.
- 2.2 Does the government need to classify information and prevent people from finding out about it? If what they were doing were righteous, they wouldn't need to classify anything, right?
- 2.3 Do we even need a [Fourth Amendment](#) to the United States Constitution? The legislative intent of passing that amendment was to protect the privacy of the people from arbitrary government action and "selective enforcement". People who don't have anything to hide don't need the [Fourth Amendment](#), right? The only thing the [Fourth Amendment](#) does is protect criminal activity, so we ought to abolish it, right? Don't you think that doing that would lead to a police state?
- 2.4 Does the government encrypt it's military communications? If what we were doing were righteous, then we wouldn't need to encrypt, right?
- 2.5 Do we have a Privacy Act ([5 U.S.C. §552a](#)) to protect the privacy of government records about people's lives? If what we were doing was righteous, we wouldn't need such privacy, would we? The reason this is done is to protect people from identity theft and political persecution. It is a righteous cause.
- 2.6 Do the votes of people need to be secret? When people vote, their vote is secret and no one is allowed to know their vote. Isn't this "hiding" and shouldn't it be outlawed? The reason why it is done is to protect them from political repercussions or retaliation by the incumbent party.
- 2.7 Do we need a federal Witness Protection Program? Those who testify against mobsters are offered a new identity and safe refuge for life. Isn't this "hiding"? In fact, the government is using secrecy to protect whistleblowers. Isn't that what this website focuses on, is whistle-blowing?
- 2.8 Is it lawful for judges to withhold evidence and keep the juries from hearing about it? Shouldn't they make a fully informed choice based on all evidence available, rather than only that which is relevant and not tainted by bias?
- 2.9 Is the residence of federal judges kept secret? When you send a FOIA request to the Dept. of Justice for the home address of a judge to the federal government, they won't provide the information, even though there are legitimate reasons to want to know this, such as whether the judge's residence is on federal property as required by [28 U.S.C. §134](#). Furthermore, there is no statute authorizing the DOJ to withhold this information but they do it anyway. Most federal judges, in fact, do not live on federal property as required by this statute, and use the confidentiality of their residence to protect the fact that they do not comply with this positive law. The government would say that they do this to protect the judges from retaliation by those they have abused, but we know better.

3. We have an honest and honorable government that will not abuse personal information about us for dishonest financial gain. Right now, the IRS and state revenue agencies are abusing our privacy by abusing information provided on driver's license applications and vehicle registrations to perform collections of monies that are not lawful. This amounts to deceit in commerce and the equivalent of identity theft. They are willfully "assuming" that we reside on federal property and come under federal jurisdiction, and therefore are ["taxpayers"](#) even though we're sure that there are lots of people working in government who know this is simply not the case. Why do we tolerate such abuse and how can the average joe protect himself from this by any means OTHER than protecting his privacy. Any other method of protection, such as litigation, is very expensive and time consuming and few people have the resources for protecting themselves from this type of extortion WITHOUT privacy. In fact, the IRS routinely protects the identity of its employees from disclosure. When you call them on the phone or meet at an audit, they will not give you their state issued ID, will not disclose their full legal name, and will instead give you a fake first name and an agent ID #. If they really were performing a lawful, constitutional act, do you think they would need this kind of secrecy? Why is it that when we expect the same measure of protection, we are the bad guys, and yet you aren't complaining about far worse abuses by the IRS? We cannot fight an enemy that is violating the law without the same kind of protections they enjoy. Otherwise, we are being deprived of the equal protection of the law.

Now let's look at some examples of situations where it was actually illegal, but moral and biblical, to hide facts in certain

circumstances.

1. During WW II, the Nazis were rounding up Jews and exterminating them. Some people offered places for Jews to hide during this holocaust. These actions were illegal, but were they immoral or did they violate the Bible?
2. During WWII, there was an underground movement in France to resist the Nazis. The members were secret and they had secret meetings. Was this wrong?
3. After Jesus was crucified, the Apostles spread to preach and teach. The Roman government was so worried and threatened by the political consequences of the preaching of the Apostle John that they exiled him to the Island of Patmos in the Mediterranean. While he was there, he wrote the book of Revelation. Because he was worried about censorship of his message because of its political content, he had to encrypt the political commentary. The book of Revelation is an encrypted condemnation of big government. Its message is hidden. Is this wrong?
4. When Pope John Paul II died, the Catholic Church cardinals got together and voted on a new Pope. Their deliberations were secret and so was their vote. Is this righteous?
5. When police want to catch criminals, they will protect the identity of witnesses by keeping them anonymous. Is this righteous?
6. When Abraham traveled to Egypt, he concealed the fact that his wife Sarah was his wife, and instead told Pharaoh that she was his sister. Is this evil? If he hadn't done it, we probably wouldn't even have a Bible. See [Genesis 12:20-20](#).

On the subject of charitable deeds such as this ministry, the Bible says the following:

*"Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in heaven. **Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites [lawyers and politicians] do in the synagogues and in the streets [and in jury trials, SCUM!], that they may have glory from men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward. But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly.**"*
[Matt. 6:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

The [About Us](#) page of this website indicates under Section 3 that Privacy is a religious practice protected by the First Amendment. Everything we do here is a charitable deed because we are trying to help and protect people from mostly government and legal profession lawlessness, corruption, and usurpation. In most other areas of life, government is our protector, but in this one area, they are PREDATORS. Who is going to protect us from these predators? Are you? Would you lay down your life and your income if we were attacked by the government? If not, then you will understand why the only reasonable and rational means of protection we have, absent dedicated help from people like you, is anonymity. What we do is the equivalent of "anonymous pamphleteering". Everything on this website, and especially our response letters, in fact, are the equivalent of "anonymous pamphlets" as far as our participation is concerned, if readers choose to send them in. Even the Supreme Court has acknowledged that this approach is an honorable undertaking protected by the First Amendment:

"Under our Constitution, anonymous pamphleteering is not a pernicious, fraudulent practice, but an honorable tradition of advocacy and of dissent. Anonymity is a shield from the tyranny of the majority"
[McIntyre v. Ohio Elections Commission. (1995)]

*"Anonymous pamphlets, leaflets, brochures and even books have played an important role in the progress of mankind." Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60, 64 (1960). Great works of literature have frequently been produced by authors writing under assumed names. 4 Despite [McIntYRE v. OHIO ELECTIONS COMM'N, ___ U.S. ___ (1995) , 7] readers' curiosity and the public's interest in identifying the creator of a work of art, an author generally is free to decide whether or not to disclose her true identity. **The decision in favor of anonymity may be motivated by fear of economic or official retaliation, by concern about social ostracism, or merely by a desire to preserve as much of one's privacy as possible. Whatever the motivation may be, at least in the field of literary endeavor, the interest in having anonymous works enter the marketplace of ideas unquestionably outweighs any public interest in requiring disclosure as a condition of entry. 5 Accordingly, an author's decision to remain anonymous, like other decisions concerning omissions or additions to the content of a publication, is an aspect of the freedom of speech protected by the First Amendment.***
[McIntYRE v. OHIO ELECTIONS COMM'N, ___ U.S. ___ (1995) , 8]

*The freedom to publish anonymously extends beyond the literary realm. In Talley, the Court held that the First Amendment protects the distribution of unsigned handbills urging readers to boycott certain Los Angeles merchants who were allegedly engaging in discriminatory employment practices. 362 U.S. 60 . Writing for the Court, Justice Black noted that "**[p]ersecuted groups and sects from time to time throughout history have been able to criticize oppressive practices and laws either anonymously or not at all.**" Id., at 64. Justice Black recalled England's abusive press licensing laws and seditious libel prosecutions, and he reminded us that even the arguments favoring the ratification of the Constitution advanced in the Federalist Papers were published under fictitious names. Id., at 64-65. On occasion, quite apart from any threat of persecution, an advocate may believe her ideas will be more*

persuasive if her readers are unaware of her identity. Anonymity thereby provides a way for a writer who may be personally unpopular to ensure that readers will not prejudge her message simply because they do not like its proponent. Thus, even in the field of political rhetoric, where "the identity of the speaker is an important component of many attempts to persuade," *City of Ladue v. Gilleo*, 512 U.S. ____ (1994) (slip op., at 13), the most effective advocates have sometimes opted for anonymity. The specific holding in *Talley* related to advocacy of an economic boycott, but the Court's reasoning embraced a respected tradition of anonymity in the advocacy of political causes. 6 This tradition is perhaps best exemplified [*McINTYRE v. OHIO ELECTIONS COMM'N*, ____ U.S. ____ (1995) , 9] by the secret ballot, the hard-won right to vote one's conscience without fear of retaliation. [*McIntyre v. Ohio Elections Comm'n*, ____ U.S. ____ (1995)]

"Anonymous pamphlets, leaflets, brochures and even books have played an important role in the progress of mankind."
[*Talley v. California*, 362 U.S. 60 (1960)]

The beginning of Chapter 6 of the free [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) reveals that there are many righteous reasons to protect information about oneself which have nothing to do with evil. You might want to read it. In the final analysis, things are not as they at first appear on this website. How they "appear" and how they actually are, are two completely different things, in fact. Do not mistake "malice" for righteous "discretion". On this subject, Jesus said:

"Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment."
[[John 7:24](#), Bible, NKJV]

"Do not give what is holy [us, you, your earnings, or your property] to the [government] dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you in pieces. "
[[Matt. 7:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.09:

Question 6.09: Is your ministry a "cult"? Some people have said that it appears that way

Answer 6.09: A cult is defined as follows:

V. Dangerous Cults

Some cults or alternative religions are clearly dangerous: They provoke violence or antisocial acts or place their members in physical [or financial] danger. A few have caused the deaths of members through mass suicide or have supported violence, including murder, against people outside the cult. Sociologists note that violent cults are only a small minority of alternative religions, although they draw the most media attention.

Dangerous cults tend to share certain characteristics. These groups typically have an exceedingly authoritarian leader who seeks to control every aspect of members' lives and allows no questioning of decisions. Such leaders may hold themselves above the law or exempt themselves from requirements made of other members of the group. They often preach a doomsday scenario that presumes persecution from forces outside the cult and a consequent need to prepare for an imminent Armageddon, or final battle between good and evil. In preparation they may hoard firearms. Alternatively, cult leaders may prepare members for suicide, which the group believes will transport it to a place of eternal bliss"
[Microsoft ® Encarta ® Reference Library 2005. © 1993-2004 Microsoft Corporation. All rights reserved.]

Based on the above definition of a cult, we can summarize their characteristics:

1. Authoritarian leader.
2. No questioning of or participation in decisions.
3. Leaders who exempt themselves from the requirements applicable to other members.
4. Their own doctrine, which usually adds to or contradicts the Holy Bible. For instance, they may have additional books other than the Bible which Members must study.
5. Seek control over every aspect of the behavior of members.
6. Secrecy and filtering information in order to control the behavior of members.
7. Psychological manipulation and control employed by abusive leader by playing against people's fear, ignorance, and presumption to scare them into submission.
8. Domsday philosophy.

First of all, SEDM does not identify itself as a "church". See the [About Us page](#), Mission Statement, Section 1. You have to be a

church before you can be a "cult". Instead, it is a ministry that focuses on obeying God's laws, and protecting, expanding, and promoting the authority of God's law over all affairs, including Biblical affairs.

SEDM doesn't have any leaders. As a matter of fact, the leaders are secret, so for all practical purpose, there are no leaders. You are the leaders because we exist to serve God by serving you. The [Ministry Articles](#) specifically forbid servitude or allegiance to any earthly man. All glory and authority can ONLY go to God and not any man. Therefore, there can be no earthly leader. Without a leader, there cannot be favoritism or partiality or unequal treatment of any member towards another member.

SEDM also does not have their own "bible" or additional doctrine which might add to or take away from the authority of God's word. Therefore, we do not seek to compete with God in any way.

SEDM also does not seek to control or influence the behavior of Members. People can only join if they are already satisfying the requirements for being a Member, but the [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) does not seek to influence their behavior in any way.

Now let's look at whether the government has erected a "cult" by virtue of the way it has implemented income taxation.

1. A "cult" is "dangerous" if it promotes activities that are harmful. Giving away one's earnings and sovereignty is harmful if not done knowingly, voluntarily, and with full awareness of what one was giving up. This is exactly what people do who file or pay monies to the government that no law requires them to pay.
2. Dangerous cults are authoritarian and have stiff mainly "political penalties" for failure to comply. The federal judiciary dishes out stiff penalties to people who refuse to join or participate in the dangerous cult, even though there is no "law" or positive law authorizing them to do so and no implementing regulation that authorizes any kind of enforcement action for the positive law. These penalties are as follows:
 - 2.1. Jail time.
 - 2.2. Persecution from a misinformed jury who has been deliberately tampered with by the judge to cover up government wrongdoing and prejudice the case against the accused.
 - 2.3. Exorbitant legal fees paying for an attorney in order to resist the persecution.
 - 2.4. Loss of reputation, credit rating, and influence in society.
 - 2.5. Deprivation of property and rights to property because of refusal to comply.
3. The dangerous cult of the Infernal (Satanic) Revenue Code also seeks to control every aspect of the members lives. The tax code is used as an extensive, excessive, and oppressive means of political control over the spending and working habits of working Americans everywhere. The extent of this political control was never envisioned or intended by our Founding Fathers, who wanted us to be completely free of the government. Members of the cult falsely believe that there is a law requiring them to report every source of earnings, every expenditure in excruciating detail. They have to sign the report under penalty of perjury and be thrown in jail for three years if even one digit on the report is wrong. The IRS, on the other hand, isn't responsible for the accuracy of anything, including their publications, phone support, or even their illegal assessments. In that sense, they are a false god, because they play by different and lesser rules than everyone else.
4. The cult of the Infernal Revenue Code also "preaches a doomsday scenario that presumes persecution from forces outside the cult". This is a religion based on fear, and the fear originates both from ignorance about the law and with what will happen to the members who leave the cult or refuse to comply with all the requirements of the cult. The doomsday messages are broadcast from the IRS and DOJ website, public affairs section, where they target famous personalities for persecution because of failure to participate in the cult, and when successful, use the result as evidence that they too will be severely persecuted for failure to participate. This is no different than what the Communists did in Eastern Europe, where they put a big wall around East Berlin 100 miles long to force people to remain under communist rule. They patrolled the wall by guards, dogs, and weapons, and highly publicized all escape attempts in which people were killed, maimed, or murdered. This negative publicity acted as a warning and deterrent against those who might think of escaping.
5. The cult of the Infernal (Satanic) Revenue Code also prepares people for spiritual suicide and Armageddon. Remember, the term "Armageddon" comes from the Bible book of Revelation, where doomsday predictions describe what will happen to those who allowed government to become their false god. Those who did so, and who accepted the government's "mark" called the Socialist INSecurity Number, will be the first to be judged and persecuted and injured, according to Revelation. This is the REAL Armageddon folks!

*"So the first [angel] went and poured out his bowl [of judgment] upon the earth, **and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who had the mark of the beast [political rulers] and those who worshiped his image [on the money].**"*

[Rev. 16:2, Bible, NKJV]

Only those who do not accept the government's mark will reign with Christ in Heaven:

*"And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, **who had not worshiped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.**"*


[Rev. 20:4, Bible, NKJV]





Surprisingly, the U.S. Congress, who are the REAL criminals and cult leaders who wrote their substitute "bible" that started this dangerous "cult of the Infernal Revenue Code", also described the cult as a form of "communism". Here is the unbelievable

description, right from the Beast's mouth, of the dastardly corruption of our legal and political system which it willfully did and continues to perpetuate and cover up. We emphasize that the [Second plank of the Communist Manifesto](#) is "a heavy progressive income tax":

[TITLE 50](#) > [CHAPTER 23](#) > [SUBCHAPTER IV](#) > Sec. 841.
[Sec. 841. - Findings and declarations of fact](#)

The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by a the judiciary]. **It constitutes an [authoritarian dictatorship \[IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion\]](#) within a [[constitutional](#)] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [privileges](#) [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution](#)] accorded to political parties, but [denying to all others the liberties \[Bill of Rights\] guaranteed by the Constitution.](#) Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly **[\[by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of the tax laws\]](#)** prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [\[the IRS and Federal Reserve\]](#). Its members **[\[the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding recently by the framing of Congressman Traficant\]](#)** **[have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives.](#)** **[Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination \[in the public schools by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists\] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined \[by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary\] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party \[thanks to a corrupted federal judiciary\] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members.](#)** The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. **[The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence \[or using income taxes\]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power \[the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association \(ABA\)\] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced into the service of the world Communist movement, trained to do its bidding, and directed and controlled in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed](#)****

Therefore, we exist and were established to prevent and eliminate government-cults and to restore the authority of  [Biblical law](#) over all of society, not to create more or competing dangerous cults. We seek to prevent and undermine any opportunity for any earthly man to implement or enforce any of the characteristics of cults indicated above. This process of advancing the dignity of all men and the equal protection and rights of *all* is the *opposite* of a cult mentality, which is what we seek. Most cults, on the other hand, look down upon other competing religions, just as the government seeks to destroy and undermine Christianity: Because it competes with the true and living God for the affections and worship of the people. If you would like to learn more about how the government, and not us, are a "cult" and a "religion" which competes with, not complements God, and worships SATAN instead of God because it violates both God's law and man's law, read:

1.  [What Pastors and Clergy Need to Know About Government and Taxation, Section 7 entitled "Government Has Become a Religion and a Cult". Form #12.006](#) -Liberty University, Item #5.1
2.  [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#) -memorandum of law
3.  [Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038](#) -memorandum of law
4. [Government is a Pagan Cult and We've All Been Drinking the Kool-Aid](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
5. [Government has become idolatry and a false religion](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
6. [The Unlimited Liability Universe](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
7. [How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
8. [The Institutes of Biblical Law](#) (OFFSITE LINK), by Rousas Rushdoony. Excellent!
9. [Our Enemy the State](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Albert J. Nock
10.  [Federal Usurpation](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Franklin Pierce
11. [Government Abuses and Usurpations](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Constitution Society
12. [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 5.4.4.2. (OFFSITE LINK)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.10:

Question 6.10: You have an absolutely awesome site. I have been studying it for about a year now and I have ordered some of your offerings. In


studying the site materials, I sometimes come across an error of one sort or another and I wondered if you wanted any feedback. These are generally either:


1. Inoperative links.
2. Referral info out of date.
3. Reference to old book sections.
4. Minor typo's and grammar errors.

Considering the size of this website, it must be a monumental effort to keep it up to date. Would you like for me to send you emails as I find this type of information? If yes, are you interested in all four categories listed above or, perhaps, only one or two of them. Let me know if you would like me to provide my findings to you and where to send them.

Thanks for an extremely helpful source of information.

Answer 6.10: We are absolutely delighted that you find our materials useful, engaging, and entertaining. That is why they are posted for your free use and enjoyment. You are correct that the amount of effort required to keep the information available here current, accurate, and useful is a monumental, full-time task for many. Your generous donations to support this religious ministry are the ONLY thing that makes that effort possible or sustainable.

As we state in our [About Us page](#), we are always interested in improving the quality, accuracy, and relevancy of our materials and solicit continual feedback from everyone who wishes to help improve the materials on this website. That purpose, in fact, is why our materials are posted here: Peer review and constructive criticism. We do not intend to mislead, hurt, or deceive anyone because that would be inconsistent with our  [Mission](#), which is to Honor the Lord through the efforts of this ministry and its many enthusiastic and patriotic [Members](#). We therefore invite and encourage you to diligently and frequently send us *carefully researched constructive feedback* about any of the above types of problems you find in any of our materials as you find them. You may send your feedback to our [Contact Us page](#).






Please visit us often and tell all your friends about us. A satisfied and empowered [Member](#) is the best way we know of to fulfill our  [Mission](#). Without you, our mission would be "impossible" and you are part of our fellowship and a contributor, if you want to be.

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

QUESTION 6.11:

Question 6.11: I have been studying the works of others for years, many of whom would appear to be prosecuted for arguments similar to those found on this website. Why do you think your approach is different or better than theirs?



Answer 6.11: Our official policy towards other freedom community personalities is found in the following resources.

1.  [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#)
2.  [Who's Who in the Freedom Community, Form #08.009](#)
3.  [Policy Document: Pete Hendrickson's Trade or Business Approach, Form #08.003](#)
4.  [Policy Document: UCC Redemption, Form #08.002](#)
5.  [Rebutted Version of the IRS "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments", Form #08.005](#)



The above documents in most cases answer the following important questions in the context of every major freedom community personality that we are aware of in order to address your concerns:



1. A summary of the positions taken by the freedom personality.
2. What they were prosecuted for.
3. Differences between their approaches and ours.
4. Steps we have taken to ensure that we are not prosecuted or slandered for the same reasons as they were.
5. Resources you can read to determine for yourself why our position is the only one consistent with prevailing law and judicial precedent.

We are not aware of any cases where any of the arguments contained in the above documents were successfully or exhaustively rebutted point-by-point. Simply calling them "frivolous" does not rebut them either, but identifies the federal courts as a religion in which the word "frivolous" equates with "heresy". See the following for details on how the government has established a religion in violation of the First Amendment:

1.  [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#)
2.  [Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003](#)
3.  [Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038](#)

Hence, we have no reason to believe that any of the arguments used on this website are inconsistent with either prevailing law or judicial precedent from the venue or jurisdiction in which we operate, which is:

- 1. Outside of federal [territory](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
- 2. Outside the "[United States](#)" (OFFSITE LINK) on land under the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union.
- 3. Exclusively among Members who fully comply with our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) and therefore are "[nontaxpayers](#)" (OFFSITE LINK) and " [non-resident non-persons](#)" not engaged in a " [trade or business](#)"

Our experience has been that most readers who pose this question usually are  [wrongfully "presuming"](#) that people in the freedom community who were prosecuted were prosecuted because of their stance on taxes, when in most cases, the reasons were totally unrelated to their tax arguments and focused almost exclusively on commercial issues, such as asset protection, and preparation of tax returns for others, or fraud on passports. In that sense, some readers are being lazy by trying to shift the  [burden of proof](#) to us to prove we are right rather than accepting ultimate responsibility for their own decisions and investigating the facts for themselves as we have spent decades doing.

Ultimately, however, it is you, the Sovereign, who our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) requires to take complete, exclusive, and personal responsibility for educating yourself, evaluating the actions of others, and all your choices, and not to blame anyone but yourself for the consequences of your choices or actions. Nothing on this website is intended to be a substitute for your own diligent study of what the law says with your own two eyes. Consequently, you are not allowed to rely upon anything we say and instead may only rely upon the sources of reasonable belief clearly documented in:

 [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)

▲ [Go to beginning](#)

Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)
Home About Contact

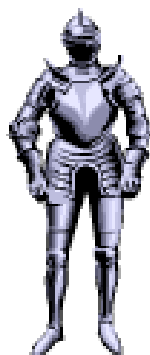
9. APPENDIX D: WEBSITE DISCLAIMER



The Ministry website shall contain a detailed disclaimer, which shall be that represented in this section. You can also find this page on our website at:

SEDM Disclaimer
<http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>

DISCLAIMER/LICENSE AGREEMENT

[Back to home](#)



"Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against  the wiles of the devil. For we do not wrestle with flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the  [political] rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.


"Stand therefore, having girded your waist with Truth, having put on the breastplate of righteousness, and having shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace; above all, taking the shield of faith with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one [corrupt employees of the government]. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God; praying, always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, being watchful to the end with all perseverance and supplication for all the saints—and for me, that utterance may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly to make known the mystery of the gospel, for which  I am an ambassador in chains; that in it I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak."
[Ephesians 6:11-20, Bible, NKJV]

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. [Introduction](#)
2. [Intended/Authorized Audience of this Website](#)
3. [Sovereign Immunity](#)
4. [Meaning of Words](#)
5. [Copyright/Software License Agreement](#)
6. [Basis for Belief](#)
7. [Government Agreement with Our Materials and Invitation to Rebut Evidence of Government Wrongdoing](#)
8. [Approach Towards Violence and Terrorism](#)
9. [Approach Towards "Hate Speech" and Hate Crime](#)

1. INTRODUCTION

The content of this page supersedes and is controlling over:

1. Every other page, file, electronic book, video, or audio available on this website or third party websites it has been posted on, such as [Youtube](#), [Google Books](#), [Google Play](#), [Archive.org](#), [Scribd.com](#), [Docs.com](#), etc.
2. Every communication with, to, or about any fellowship officer or member.
3. Every service offered by this website.
4. Every dispute in any court relating to materials or services available through this website or from any ministry officer. This includes third party websites that the content on this site has been posted on.




We take our job of educating and informing the public very seriously. Every possible human effort has therefore been made to ensure that the information available through this website is truthful, accurate, and consistent with prevailing law. However, all information contained on this website originating from OTHER than government sources and which the courts themselves recognize as admissible evidence under the rules of evidence, along with any communications with, to, or about the author(s), website administrator, and owner(s) constitute religious speech and beliefs, and not facts. As such, nothing on this website originating from our own opinions, beliefs, speech, writing, or testimony is susceptible to being false, misleading, or legally "actionable" in any manner. Since materials on this site spoken by us and all communications associated with, to, or about it are religious speech and beliefs, none of it is admissible in any court of law pursuant to [F.R.E. 610](#) unless accompanied by an affidavit from a specific person attesting to its truthfulness and accuracy, and such materials are only actionable to THAT SPECIFIC PERSON and no others in such a circumstance. Nothing here other than the governments OWN speech or publications can truthfully be classified as fact without violating the [First Amendment](#) rights of the publishers and author(s). It is provided for worship, law enforcement,

education, enlightenment, and entertainment and for no other purpose. Any other use is an unauthorized use for which the author(s), website administrator(s), and owner(s) assume no responsibility or liability. Users assume full, exclusive and complete responsibility for any use beyond reading, education, and entertainment. We must do it this way because our Member Agreement says that the ONLY thing you can rely on as a basis for good belief is your own reading of what the law actually says.

There are only four exceptions to the above paragraph relating to our own speech or publications, which are that the following information are both FACT and ARE admissible as evidence in their entirety in any court of law because they must be admissible as evidence in order to protect Ministry Officers and Members from unlawful acts of persecution by a corrupted government.

1. This Disclaimer page available at <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
2. [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.htm) available at: <http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.htm>
3. [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf) available at <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>
4. [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](http://www.sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf) available at: <http://www.sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf>

This technique of making statements made by us into opinions that are nonfactual and nonactionable and of publishing them anonymously is exactly the same approach as the government uses towards its own legal or tax publications, advice, and websites. If you don't like this disclaimer, then please direct your dissatisfaction at the government, or more specifically the IRS and the Founding Fathers, because they started this problem and we're just emulating their behavior. For proof, see:

1.  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#) -proves that neither the IRS nor anyone in the government is accountable for anything they say or publish.
2.  [Waiver of Immunity: Police, Litigation Tool #01.008](#) -renders all police testimony FALSE, because police are not liable for telling the truth or speaking FACTUALLY.
3.  [Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005](#) -proves that the IRS has no legal authority to even exist or to operate within states of the Union, and therefore operates effectively as an anonymous international terrorist organization and that the District of Columbia has become a haven for financial terrorists that illegally protects its criminal PRIVATE business operations by abusing [sovereign immunity](#).
4. The Federalist Papers, which were all published by the founding fathers anonymously. Their identities were not released until decades after the end of the revolutionary war.

*"Anonymous pamphlets, leaflets, brochures and even books have played an important role in the progress of mankind." Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60, 64 (1960). Great works of literature have frequently been produced by authors writing under assumed names. 4 Despite readers' curiosity and the public's interest in identifying the creator of a work of art, an author generally is free to decide whether or not to disclose her true identity. **The decision in favor of anonymity may be motivated by fear of economic or official retaliation, by concern about social ostracism, or merely by a desire to preserve as much of one's privacy as possible. Whatever the motivation may be, at least in the field of literary endeavor, the interest in having anonymous works enter the marketplace of ideas unquestionably outweighs any public interest in requiring disclosure as a condition of entry.** 5 Accordingly, an author's decision to remain anonymous, like other decisions concerning omissions or additions to the content of a publication, is an aspect of the freedom of speech protected by the First Amendment.*

*The freedom to publish anonymously extends beyond the literary realm. In Talley, the Court held that the First Amendment protects the distribution of unsigned handbills urging readers to boycott certain Los Angeles merchants who were allegedly engaging in discriminatory employment practices. 362 U.S. 60 . Writing for the Court, Justice Black noted that **"[p]ersecuted groups and sects from time to time throughout history have been able to criticize oppressive practices and laws either anonymously or not at all."** Id., at 64. Justice Black recalled England's abusive press licensing laws and seditious libel prosecutions, and he reminded us that even the arguments favoring the ratification of the Constitution advanced in the Federalist Papers were published under fictitious names. Id., at 64-65. On occasion, quite apart from any threat of persecution, an advocate may believe her ideas will be more persuasive if her readers are unaware of her identity. **Anonymity thereby provides a way for a writer who may be personally unpopular to ensure that readers will not prejudge her message simply because they do not like its proponent. Thus, even in the field of political rhetoric, where "the identity of the speaker is an important component of many attempts to persuade," City of Ladue v. Gilleo, 512 U.S. 43, 56 (1994) (footnote omitted), the most effective advocates have sometimes opted for anonymity.** The specific holding in Talley related to advocacy of an economic boycott, but the Court's reasoning embraced a respected tradition of*

anonymity in the advocacy of political causes. 6 This tradition is perhaps best exemplified by the secret ballot, the hard-won right to vote one's conscience without fear of retaliation."
[\[McIntyre v. Ohio Elections Comm'n, 514 U.S. 334, 115 S.Ct. 1511, 131 L.Ed.2d 426 \(1995\)\]](#)

The purpose of this disclaimer is not to undermine the credibility or accuracy of this ministry or website, but primarily to prevent retaliation from government caused by our commitment to exposing massive and ongoing illegal government activities. Such persecution and retaliation has been prevalent in the past and is likely to continue without this disclaimer.

"When the wicked arise, men hide themselves;
But when they perish, the righteous increase."
 [Prov. 28:28, Bible, NKJV]


*"A prudent man foresees evil and hides himself,
 But the simple pass on and are punished."*
 [Prov. 22:3, Bible, NKJV]

"A prudent man foresees evil and hides himself; The simple pass on and are punished."
 [Prov. 27:12, Bible, NKJV]

*"The simple believes every word,
 But the prudent man considers well his steps.
A wise man fears and departs from evil,
 But a fool rages and is self-confident."*
 [Prov. 14:15, Bible, NKJV]

We do not "sell" anything connected with this website or the materials on it, nor do we condone or encourage illegal, injurious, or criminal behavior. Never have, never will. Some information appearing here is listed with a "suggested donation" amount, and these amounts are used only to sustain our non-profit, non-privileged, non-registered religious ministry and the research that allows us to continue educating and empowering God's people as He has called us to do. Consequently, nothing on this website may be truthfully characterized as false or harmful "[commercial speech](#)" or excluded from [First Amendment](#) free speech protections. We do not sell or promote any kind of [tax shelter](#), nor do we sell any kind of plan or arrangement under [26 U.S.C. §6700](#) (abusive [tax shelters](#)), which is guaranteed or likely to produce any kind of result against the IRS. As a matter of fact, the lawless, avaricious, ignorant, incompetent, and criminal misapplication of the federal tax laws by the government and the treasonous refusal of the judiciary to punish such despicable abuses virtually guarantees unpredictable and unjust results in the administration of our tax laws when the techniques described on this website are used. The definition of the term "person" used in [26 U.S.C. §6700](#) and found in [26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#) doesn't even apply to human beings such as us who don't work for corporations or partnerships within the federal United States ([federal zone](#)) as "public officers" and thereby become "[persons](#)" or "natural persons". Furthermore, even though the government has attempted to use this statute to try to prosecute tax honesty advocates, they have done so illegally since there are no implementing regulations for this statute under the income tax "imposed" in section 1 of Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code and because they have done so against persons not domiciled within their territorial jurisdiction. See the following for details on this SCAM:

[IRS Due Process Meeting Handout](#), Form #03.008

 <http://sedm.org/Forms/03-Discovery/IRSDueProcMtgHandout.pdf>


2. INTENDED/AUTHORIZED AUDIENCE OF THIS WEBSITE

All of the materials and information on this website have been prepared for [religious](#), educational, and informational purposes only. Anyone and everyone may download and read our materials through this website consistent with the copyright and by doing so they implicitly consent to be subject to this Disclaimer Agreement. However, only those who satisfy all the criteria in this section may "use" our "tax information or services". By "use", we mean:


1. Sending our materials to any member of the legal profession or the courts.
2. Using as evidence in a legal proceeding.
3. Attaching to administrative correspondence sent to any government agency, including the I.R.S.

For a definition of "tax information or services", see [Important Note, Section 3](#).

Those who satisfy all the following criteria may therefore "use" our "tax information or services" as defined above:

1. Members who consent unconditionally to our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).
2. "[nontaxpayers](#)" not subject to the Internal Revenue Code. [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
3. Statutory "[non-resident non-persons](#)".  [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.








4. Constitutional citizens under the Fourteenth Amendment. [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
5. Believe in God. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
6. Declared domicile is the Kingdom of God on Earth, or a de jure constitutional but not statutory "State".  [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
7. Those who are willing to take full and complete and exclusive responsibility for all their own choices and actions and who won't try to blame us for any of them.
8. Those who have completed up to step 14 in section 2 of the following according to the instructions indicated:

 [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015](#)

<http://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

If you meet any of the following criteria, then you may read but NOT "use" the "tax information or services" available through this website and instead should consult <http://www.irs.gov> for materials or services you can "use":

1. Those who do not consent unconditionally to all the terms of our [Member Agreement](#) or are Members in Bad Standing.
2. Have not read or complied fully with this Disclaimer or the  [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004](#) pamphlet.
3. Do not believe in God and trust only Him above any man or earthly government.
4. Using the materials on this website for financial or economic reasons. The mission of this website is entirely spiritual and moral and not financial. We seek obedience to God's law, justice, and truth and not financial ends. Greed and the lust of money are the cause for most of the evils documented on this website and we don't want to encourage more of it. This website is NOT a "patriot for profit" effort, but strictly a Christian religious ministry whose ONLY purposes are spiritual and not financial.
5. Those who are not willing to verify the accuracy of what we are saying here by reading and researching the law for themselves.
6. Declared "[domicile](#)" is any place within the [federal zone](#).  [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
7. Engaged in a "[trade or business](#)". [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
8. Those who take deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#), earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#), or who apply a graduated rate of tax to their earnings under [26 U.S.C. §1](#). All such persons are "taxpayers" engaged in a "trade or business" because they are availing themselves of an excise taxable "privilege" under the Internal Revenue Code.
9. "[taxpayer](#)". [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
10. Statutory "[national and citizen of the United States** at birth](#)" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#).  [Click here](#) for an article on the subject.
11. Statutory "[resident](#)" (aliens) as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#). [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.
12. Statutory "[U.S.** person](#)" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#)
13. Federal "[employee](#)" as defined in [5 U.S.C. §2105](#), [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#), and [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#).
14. Have contracts in place, agency, or fiduciary duty with the federal government. Such contracts include, but are not limited to the W-4, 1040, or SS-5 federal forms.
15. Those who intend to use any of the information on this website to violate any enacted civil law that applies to the jurisdiction where they are  [domiciled](#).
16. Those who are tax protesters, tax deniers, or tax defiers.
17. Those who are anti-government as government is defined in  [De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043](#).
18. Those who intend to use our materials as an excuse or justification to commit violent, injurious, criminal, or unlawful acts of any kind.

Information or services available through this website are **not** intended, recommended, or authorized for use as:

1. A substitute for your own diligent and committed study of [the law](#).
2. A crutch to help you permanently avoid studying or learning [the law](#).
3. Legal or tax advice or an insurance policy to divert [any portion of the responsibility for your choice to use them away from you](#) or onto anyone else but you.
4. A tool to facilitate violations of law or injurious behavior of any kind.
5. A "[tax shelter](#)" within the meaning of any revenue law. A "tax shelter" is a device used to reduce the liability of a statutory "taxpayer", and those who are "taxpayers" may obtain but may not "use" our tax materials or services in interacting with members of the legal profession or government.

This website and the materials on it were prepared for the use of the authors only by themselves. Any use of the terms "you", "your", "individuals", "people", "persons", "we recommend", "you should", "we" or "our readers", "readers", "those", "most Americans", "employers", "employees", and all similar references either on the website or in any verbal communications or correspondence with our readers is directed at the author(s) and not other readers. The only exception to this rule are the following, which apply to the author(s) or ministry PLUS anyone else reading, using, or downloading any of the materials on this site:

1. This Disclaimer page available at <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
2. [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#) available at: <http://sedm.org/Membership/MemberAgreement.htm>
3. [Terms of Use and Service, Form #01.016](#) available at <http://sedm.org/Forms/01-General/TermsOfUseAndService.pdf>
4. [SEDM Articles of Mission, Form #01.004](#) available at: <http://www.sedm.org/Ministry/SEDMArticlesPublic.pdf>

All the authors are doing by posting these materials is sharing with others the results of their extensive research and the play book they developed only for use by themselves. For instance, the bottom of every page of the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) book says: **"TOP SECRET: For Treasury/IRS Internal Use ONLY (FOUO)"**. Then in the "Disclaimer" at the beginning of the book, it defines "Treasury" as the "SEDM Department of the Treasury". Consequently, how those materials impact or influence others is of no concern or consequence to the authors, and no motive may be attributed to any statements by the authors that would appear to be directed at third parties, because such statements are actually directed at themselves only. How readers use or apply the materials appearing here is entirely their choice and we assume no responsibility for how they act, or fail to act, based on the use of these materials. This approach is no different from that of the federal government, where the term "[employee](#)" in the Internal Revenue Code is made to "appear" like it applies to everyone, but in fact it only applies to federal agents, officers, and instrumentalities of the United States government, all of whom are described in [26 U.S.C. §6331\(a\)](#). Any effort on the part of the government to redefine the words we use to mean anything other than what we define them to mean is an admission that we don't have [First Amendment Rights](#), and such an act is an act of Treason punishable by death. How can a person have [First Amendment](#) rights if the authors can't even define the meaning of the words they use? How can the government claim that we have [equal protection of the laws](#) guaranteed under the Constitution (see [Article 4](#), Section 2 and [Section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment](#) and the [Declaration of Independence](#)) if they can define the meaning of the words they use in their [void for vagueness](#) "codes", but we can't define the meaning of the words we use in our writings and must rely on some government [lawyer or judge with a conflict of interest](#) (in violation of [28 U.S.C. §144](#), [28 U.S.C. §455](#), and [18 U.S.C. §208](#)) to define or redefine them to have a meaning other than what we use? ***Hypocrisy!***

Under the "good Samaritan rule", we cannot be subject to sanction or liability because we are not portraying our own words, but the words of anonymous third parties.

*"No provider or user of an interactive computer service shall be treated as the publisher or speaker of any information provided by another information content provider."
[47 U.S.C. §230(c)(1)]*

Any attempt to associate any member or officer of this ministry with any status OTHER than that described in this section is hereby stipulated by all parties concerned to be a criminal attempt at identity theft as described in the following:






 [Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046](#)

3. SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY









[Click here](#) for a detailed explanation of why this website, this ministry, and its officers, volunteers, and workers are entirely immune from federal and state jurisdiction relating to the materials posted here or any activities associated with them.

4. MEANINGS OF WORDS


This section is a defense against the following fraudulent tactics by those in government:

1.  [Foundations of Freedom Course, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda, Form #12.021](#)
2.  [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#)
3.  [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](#)
4.  [The Beginning of Wisdom is to Call Things By Their Proper Names](#) (OFFSITE LINK) - Stefan Molyneux
5.  [Mirror Image Rule](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

The biblical reason for this section is explained in the following videos:

1.  [Oreilly Factor, April 8, 2015](#)-John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University
2.  [Overcoming the World 2014 Conference: Against the World](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Ligonier Ministries. [Click here](#) for original source, minutes 15-24.
3.  [Kingdom Bible Studies, Lesson 1: WHO'S WHO?-The Correct Meaning of Names](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -[Sheldon Emry Memorial Library](#)
4.  [Kingdom Bible Studies, Lesson 2: WHO's WHO?-Understanding Word Meanings](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -[Sheldon Emry Memorial Library](#)
5.  [Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 1](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-[Sheldon Emry](#)
6.  [Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 2](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-[Sheldon Emry](#)
7.  [Roman Catholicism and the Battle Over Words](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Ligonier Ministries
8.  [The Keys to Freedom](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Bob Hamp

The legal purpose of these definitions is to prevent [GOVERNMENT crime](#) using words:

 [Word Crimes](#) (OFFSITE LINK)

The definitions in this section are MANDATORY in any interaction between either the government or any of its agents or officers and any agent or member of this ministry. The reasons why this MUST be the case are described in:

 [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.3 through 5.8](#)

The word "human" means a man or woman above the age of majority, which we regard as 18 years of age. Anyone below the age of 18 is considered a "child" rather than a "human".

All use of the words "should", "shall", "must", or "we recommend" on this website or in any of the interactions of this ministry with the public shall mean "may at your choice and discretion". This is similar to the government's use of the same words. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#), Sections 12.4.13, 12.4.17, 12.4.19, and 12.4.26 for further details.

The word "[private](#)" when it appears in front of other entity names such as "[person](#)", "[individual](#)", "business", "[employee](#)", "[employer](#)", etc. shall imply that the entity is:

1. In possession of absolute, exclusive ownership and control over their own labor, body, and all their property. In Roman Law this was called "[dominium](#)".
2. On [an EQUAL rather than inferior relationship to government in court](#). This means that they have no obligations to any government OTHER than possibly the duty to serve on jury and vote upon voluntary acceptance of the obligations of the civil status of "citizen" (and the [DOMICILE](#) that creates it). Otherwise, they are entirely free and unregulated unless and until they INJURE the equal rights of another under the common law.
3. A "[nonresident](#)" in relation to the state and federal government.
4. Not a PUBLIC entity defined within any state or federal statutory law. This includes but is not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any under any civil statute or franchise.
5. Not engaged in [a public office or "trade or business" \(per 26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)\)](#). Such offices include but are not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.
6. [Not consenting](#) to contract with or acquire any public status, public privilege, or public right under any state or federal franchise. For instance, the phrase "private employee" means a common law worker that is NOT the statutory "employee" defined within 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) or [26 C.F.R. §301.3401\(c\)-1](#) or any other federal or state law or statute.
7. Not sharing ownership or control of their body or property with anyone, and especially a government. In other words:
 - 7.1 Ownership is not "qualified" but "absolute".
 - 7.2 There are no moities between them and the government.
 - 7.3 The government has no usufructs over any of their property.
8. Not subject to [civil enforcement or regulation](#) of any kind, except AFTER an injury to the equal rights of others has occurred. Preventive rather than corrective regulation is an unlawful taking of property according to the Fifth Amendment takings clause.

Every attempt by anyone in government to alienate rights that the Declaration of Independence says are UNALIENABLE shall also be treated as "PRIVATE BUSINESS ACTIVITY" that cannot be protected by sovereign, official, or judicial immunity. So called "government" cannot make a [profitable business or franchise](#) out of alienating inalienable rights without ceasing to be a classical/de jure government and instead becoming in effect an [economic terrorist and de facto government in violation of Article 4, Section 4](#).

*"No servant [or government or biological person] can serve **two masters**; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. **You cannot serve God and mammon [government].**"*
[\[Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

The term "government" is defined to include that group of people dedicated to the protection of purely and exclusively PRIVATE RIGHTS and PRIVATE PROPERTY that are absolutely and exclusively owned by a truly free and sovereign human being who is EQUAL to the government in the eyes of the law per the Declaration of Independence. It excludes the protection of [PUBLIC rights or PUBLIC privileges \(franchises, Form #05.030\)](#) and [collective rights \(Form #12.024\)](#) because of the tendency to subordinate PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights due to the CRIMINAL conflict of financial interest on the part of those in the alleged "government" (18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §§144, and 455). See [Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#) for the distinctions between PUBLIC and PRIVATE.

"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer. [1]
Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever

level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts. [2] That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves. [3] and owes a fiduciary duty to the public. [4] It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual. Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy. [5]"

[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

FOOTNOTES:

[1] *State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan*, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; *Jersey City v. Hague*, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

[2] *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk*, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. *Madlener v. Finley* (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

[3] *Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc.*, 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

[4] *United States v. Holzer* (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by *United States v. Osser* (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in *United States v. Little* (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in *United States v. Boylan* (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

[5] *Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane*, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

[6] *Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson* (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

Anything done CIVILLY for the benefit of those working IN the government at the [involuntary, enforced, coerced, or compelled \(Form #05.003\)](#) expense of PRIVATE free humans is classified as [DE FACTO \(Form #05.043\)](#), non-governmental, PRIVATE business activity beyond the core purpose of government that cannot and should not be protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity. [Click here \(Form #11.401\)](#) for a detailed exposition of ALL of the illegal methods of enforcement (Form #05.032) and [duress \(Form #02.005\)](#). "Duress" as used here INCLUDES:

1. Any type of [LEGAL DECEPTION, Form #05.014](#).
2. Every attempt to insulate government workers from responsibility or accountability for their false or misleading statements ([Form #05.014](#) and [Form 12.021 Video 4](#)), forms, or publications ([Form #05.007](#) and [Form #12.023](#)).
3. Every attempt to offer or enforce civil franchise statutes against anyone OTHER than public officers ALREADY in the government. Civil franchises cannot and should not be used to CREATE new public offices, but to add duties to EXISTING public officers who are ALREADY lawfully elected or appointed.. See [Form #05.030](#).
4. Every attempt to commit identity theft by legally kidnapping [CONSTITUTIONAL state domiciled parties](#) onto federal territory or into the "United States" federal corporation as public officers. [Form #05.046](#).
5. Every attempt to offer or enforce any kind of franchise within a CONSTITUTIONAL state. See [Form #05.030](#).
6. Every attempt to entice people to give up an inalienable CONSTITUTIONAL right in exchange for a franchise privilege. See [Form #05.030](#).
7. Every attempt to use the police to enforce civil franchises or civil penalties. Police power can be lawfully used ONLY to enforce the criminal law. Any other use, and especially for revenue collection, is akin to sticking people up at gunpoint. See [Form #12.022](#).
8. Every attempt at CIVIL asset forfeiture to police in the conduct of CRIMINAL enforcement. This merely creates a criminal conflict of interest in police and makes them into CIVIL revenue collectors who seek primarily their own enrichment. See [Form #12.022](#).
9. Every attempt to compel or penalize anyone to declare a specific civil status on a government form that is signed under penalty of perjury. That is criminal witness tampering and the IRS does it all the time.
10. Every attempt to call something voluntary and yet to refuse to offer forms and procedures to unvolunteer. This is criminal FRAUD. Congressmen call income taxes voluntary all the time but the IRS refuses to even recognize or help anyone who is a "nontaxpayer". See [Exhibit #05.051](#).

All of the above instances of duress place personal interest in direct conflict with obedience to [REAL law, Form #05.048](#). They are the main source of [government corruption \(Form #11.401\)](#) in the present [de facto system \(Form #05.043\)](#). The only type of enforcement by a DE JURE government that can or should be compelled and lawful is CRIMINAL or COMMON LAW enforcement where a SPECIFIC private human has been injured, not [CIVIL statutory enforcement \(a franchise, Form #05.030\)](#). Under the State Action Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, everyone who is the target of CIVIL enforcement is, by definition a public officer or agent in the government and Christians are forbidden by the Bible from becoming such public officers. [Form #13.007](#).

Every type of DE JURE CIVIL governmental service or regulation MUST be voluntary and ALL must be offered the right to NOT participate on every governmental form that administers such a CIVIL program. It shall mandatorily, publicly, and NOTORIOUSLY be enforced and prosecuted as a crime NOT to offer the right to NOT PARTICIPATE in any CIVIL STATUTORY activity of government or to call a service "VOLUNTARY" but actively interfere with and/or persecute those who REFUSE to volunteer or INSIST on unvolunteering. All statements by any government actor or government form or publication relating to the right to volunteer shall be treated as statements under penalty of perjury for which the head of the governmental department shall be help PERSONALLY liable if false. EVERY CIVIL "benefit" or activity offered by any government MUST identify at the beginning of ever law creating the program that the program is VOLUNTARY and HOW specifically to UNVOLUNTEER or quit the program. Any violation of these rules makes the activity NON-GOVERNMENTAL in nature AND makes those offering the program into a [DE FACTO government \(Form #05.043\)](#). The Declaration of Independence says that all "just powers" of government derive from the CONSENT of those governed. Any attempt to [CIVILLY enforce](#) MUST be preceded by an explicit written attempt to procure consent, to not punish those who DO NOT consent, and to not PRESUME consent by virtue of even submitting a government form that does not IDENTIFY that submission of the form is an IMPLIED [act of consent \(Form #05.003\)](#). This ensures "justice" in a constitutional sense, which is [legally defined as "the right to be left alone"](#). For the purposes of this website, those who do not consent to ANYTHING civil are referred to ["non-resident non-persons" \(Form #05.020\)](#). An example of such a human would be a devout Christian who is acting in complete obedience to the word of God in all their interactions with anyone and everyone in government. Any attempt by a PRIVATE human to consent to any [CIVIL STATUTORY offering by any government \(a franchise, Form #05.030\)](#) is a violation of their [delegation of authority order from God \(Form #13.007\)](#) that places them OUTSIDE the protection of God under the Bible.

Under this legal definition of "government" the IDEAL and DE JURE government is one that:

1. The States cannot offer THEIR taxable franchises within federal territory and the FEDERAL government may not establish taxable franchises within the territorial borders of the states. This limitation was acknowledged by the U.S. Supreme Court in the [License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462 \(1866\)](#) and continues to this day but is UNCONSTITUTIONALLY ignored more by fiat and practice than by law.
2. Has the administrative burden of proof IN WRITING to prove to a common law jury of your peers that you CONSENTED in writing to the CIVIL service or offering before they may COMMENCE administrative enforcement of any kind against you. Such administrative enforcement includes, but is not limited to administrative liens, administrative levies, administrative summons, or contacting third parties about you. This ensures that you CANNOT become the unlawful victim of a [USUALLY FALSE PRESUMPTION \(Form #05.017\)](#) about your [CIVIL STATUS \(Form #13.008\)](#) that ultimately leads to [CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT \(Form #05.046\)](#). The decision maker on whether you have CONSENTED should NOT be anyone in the AGENCY that administers the service or benefit and should NEVER be ADMINISTRATIVE. It should be JUDICIAL.
3. Judges making decisions about the payment of any CIVIL SERVICE fee may NOT participate in ANY of the programs they are deciding on and may NOT be "taxpayers" under the I.R.C. Subtitle A Income tax. This creates a criminal financial conflict of interest that denies due process to all those who are targeted for enforcement. This sort of corruption was abused to unlawfully expand the income tax and the Social Security program OUTSIDE of their [lawful territorial extent \(Form #05.018\)](#). See [Lucas v. Earl, 281 U.S. 111 \(1930\)](#), [O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 \(1939\)](#) and later in [Hatter v. U.S., 532 U.S. 557 \(2001\)](#).
4. EVERY CIVIL service offered by any government MUST be subject to choice and competition, in order to ensure accountability and efficiency in delivering the service. This INCLUDES the minting of substance based currency. The government should NOT have a monopoly on ANY service, including money or even the postal service. All such monopolies are inevitably abused to institute duress and destroy the autonomy and sovereignty and EQUALTY of everyone else.
5. CANNOT "bundle" any service with any other in order to FORCE you to buy MORE services than you want. Bundling removes choice and autonomy and constitutes biblical "usury". For instance, it CANNOT:
 - 5.1. Use "driver licensing" to FORCE people to sign up for Social Security by forcing them to provide a "franchise license number" called an SSN or TIN in order to procure the PRIVILEGE of "driving", meaning using the commercial roadways FOR HIRE and at a profit.
 - 5.2. Revoke driver licenses as a method of enforcing ANY OTHER franchise or commercial obligation, including but not limited to child support, taxes, etc.
 - 5.3. Use funds from ONE program to "prop up" or support another. For instance, they cannot use Social Security as a way to recruit "taxpayers" of other services or the income tax. This ensures that EVERY PROGRAM stands on its own two feet and ensures that those paying for one program do not have to subsidize failing OTHER programs that are not self-supporting. It also ensures that the government MUST follow the SAME free market rules that every other business must follow for any of the CIVIL services it competes with other businesses to deliver.
 - 5.4 Piggyback STATE income taxes onto FEDERAL income taxes, make the FEDERAL government the tax collector for STATE TAXES, or the STATES into tax collectors for the FEDERAL government.
6. Can lawfully enforce the CRIMINAL laws without your express consent.
7. Can lawfully COMPEL you to pay for BASIC SERVICES of the courts, jails, military, and ROADS and NO OTHERS. EVERYONE pays

the same EQUAL amount for these services.

8. Sends you an ITEMIZED annual bill for CIVIL services that you have contracted in writing to procure. That bill should include a signed copy of your consent for EACH individual CIVIL service or "social insurance". Such "social services" include anything that costs the government money to provide BEYOND the BASIC SERVICES, such as health insurance, health care, Social Security, Medicare, etc.
9. If you do not pay the ITEMIZED annual bill for the services you EXPRESSLY consented to, the government should have the right to collect ITS obligations the SAME way as any OTHER PRIVATE human. That means they can administratively lien your real or personal property, but ONLY if YOU can do the same thing to THEM for services or property THEY have procured from you either voluntarily or involuntarily. Otherwise, they must go to court IN EQUITY to collect, and MUST produce evidence of consent to EACH service they seek payment or collection for. In other words, they have to follow the SAME rules as every private human for the collection of CIVIL obligations that are in default. Otherwise, they have superior or supernatural powers and become a pagan deity and you become the compelled WORSHIPPER of that pagan deity. See [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#) for details on all the BAD things that happen by turning government into such a CIVIL RELIGION.

Jesus described the above de jure government as follows. He is implying that Christians cannot consent to any government that rules from above or has superior or supernatural powers in relation to biological humans. In other words, the government Christians adopt or participate in or subsidize CANNOT function as a religion as described in [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#):

*"You know that the rulers of the Gentiles [unbelievers] lord it over them [govern from ABOVE as pagan idols] , and those who are great exercise authority over them [supernatural powers that are the object of idol worship]. Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant [serve the sovereign people from BELOW rather than rule from above]. And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."
[Matt. 20:25-28, Bible, NKJV]*

For documentation on HOW to implement the above IDEAL or DE JURE government by making MINOR changes to existing foundational documents of the present government such as the Constitution, see:

 [Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002](#)

The term "[civil status](#)" describes the process by which human beings become "persons" under civil statutory law. It is what the courts call a "[res](#)" which gives them civil control over you under one of three different systems of civil law. Civil status is VERY important, because it is the source of civil statutory jurisdiction of courts over you and their right to "personal jurisdiction" over you. It also describes how your actions affect "choice of law" and your "status" in any court cases you bring. Human beings who are "sovereign" in fact:

1. Have no "[civil status](#)" under statutory law.
2. Only have a "[civil status](#)" under the constitution and the common law.
3. Are governed mainly by the "civil laws" found in the Holy Bible. This is a protected First Amendment right to practice their religion.
[Laws of the Bible, Litigation Tool #09.001](#)

You cannot have a "[civil status](#)" under the laws of a place WITHOUT at least one of the following conditions:

1. A physical presence in that place. The status would be under the COMMON law.
2. CONSENSUALLY doing business in that place. The status would be under the common law.
3. A domicile in that place. This would be a status under the civil statutes of that place.
4. CONSENSUALLY representing an artificial entity (a legal fiction) that has a domicile in that place. This would be a status under the civil statutes of that place.

If any of the above rules are violated, you are a victim of criminal identity theft:

 [Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046](#)

"civil status" is further discussed in:

1. [Civil Status \(important!\)](#)-Article under "Litigation->Civil Status (important!)" on the SEDM menus
2. [Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008](#)
3. [Proof that There is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042](#)-SEDM
4. [Legal Fictions, Form #09.071](#)-SEDM

The term "civil service" or "civil service fee" relates to any and all activities of "government" OTHER than:

1. Police.

2. Military.
3. Jails.
4. Criminal court.
5. Common law court.

"civil service" and "civil service fee" includes any attempt or act to:

1. Establish or enforce a [domicile \(Form #05.002\)](#)
2. Procure [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) of any kind to alienate rights that are supposed to be INALIENABLE per the Declaration of Independence.
3. PRESUME [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) to surrender INALIENABLE PRIVATE RIGHTS by virtue of submitting, accepting, or receiving any application for a government benefit, license, or franchise. See [Form #12.023](#).
4. Convert PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC property, PUBLIC offices, or excise taxable franchises. See [Form #12.025](#). Government's FIRST and most important duty is to at all times maintain TOTAL separation between PRIVATE and PUBLIC and NEVER to allow them to convert one to another. Every attempt to convert one to the other represents a criminal financial conflict of interest that turns the PUBLIC trust into a SHAM trust.
5. Offer or enforce the civil statutory code.
6. Offer or enforce [civil franchises \(see Form #05.030\)](#).

The term "law" is defined as follows:

"True Law is right reason [in agreement with Nature](#), it is of universal application, unchanging and everlasting; it summons to duty by its commands and averts from wrong-doing by its prohibitions. And it does not lay its commands or prohibitions upon good men in vain, although neither have any effect upon the wicked. It is a sin to try to alter this law, nor is it allowable to try to repeal a part of it, and it is impossible to abolish it entirely. We cannot be freed from its obligations by Senate or People, and we need not look outside ourselves for an expounder or interpreter of it. And there will not be different laws at Rome or at Athens, or different laws now and in the future, but one [eternal and unchangeable law](#) will be valid for all times and all nations, and there will be one master and one rule, that is God, for He is the author of [this law](#), its promulgator, and its enforcing judge."
[Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

"Power and law are not synonymous. In truth, they are frequently in opposition and irreconcilable. There is [God's Law](#) from which [all equitable laws of man](#) emerge and by which men must live if they are not to die in oppression, chaos and despair. Divorced from [God's eternal and immutable Law](#), established before the founding of the suns, man's power is evil no matter the noble words with which it is employed or the motives urged when enforcing it. Men of good will, mindful therefore of the [Law laid down by God](#), will oppose governments whose rule is by men, and if they wish to survive as a nation they will destroy the [\[de facto\] government](#) which attempts to adjudicate by the whim of venal judges."
[Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

"Law" is defined to EXCLUDE any and all [civil statutory codes](#), [franchises](#), or [privileges](#) in relation to any and all governments and to include ONLY the COMMON law, the CONSTITUTION (if trespassing government actors ONLY are involved), and the CRIMINAL law.

The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for decision. They are:

[. . .]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. [FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.](#)

FOOTNOTES:

[FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.](#)

[\[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 \(1936\)\]](#)

Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be "a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong."

[. . .]

It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; **for a compact is a promise proceeding from us, law is a command directed to us**. The language of a compact is, "I will, or will not, do this"; that of a law is, "thou shalt, or shalt not, do it." It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal in point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. **In compacts we ourselves determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to act without ourselves determining or promising anything at all**. Upon these accounts law is defined to be "a rule." [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]

"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law**. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."

[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

SOURCE:

http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf

FOOTNOTES:

See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

"What, then, is [\[civil\] legislation](#)? It is an [assumption \[presumption\]](#) by one man, or body of men, of absolute, irresponsible dominion [because of abuse of [sovereign immunity](#) and the [act of "CONSENT"](#) by calling yourself a "citizen"] over all other men whom they call subject to their power. It is the assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to subject all other men to their will and their service. It is the assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to abolish outright all the natural rights, all the natural liberty of all other men; to make all other men their slaves; to arbitrarily dictate to all other men what they may, and may not, do; what they may, and may not, have; what they may, and may not, be. It is, in short, the assumption of a right to banish the [principle of human rights](#), the [principle of justice itself](#), from off the earth, and set up their own personal will [society of men and not law], pleasure, and interest in its place. All this, and nothing less, is involved in the very idea that there can be any such thing as [human \[CIVIL\] legislation](#) that is obligatory upon those upon whom it is imposed [and ESPECIALLY those who never expressly consented in writing]."

[Natural Law, Chapter 1, Section IV, Lysander Spooner;

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/SpoonerLysander/NaturalLaw.htm>

The above methods of REMOVING the protections of the common law and the constitution from the INALIENABLE rights [rights that CANNOT lawfully be given away, even WITH consent] that are protected by them has been described by the U.S. Congress as the ESSENCE of [communism](#) itself! This is especially true when you add games with legal words of art to remove even the STATUTORY limitations upon the conduct of the government. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#).

[TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)

[Sec. 841. - Findings and declarations of fact](#)

The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [**consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and a corrupted federal judiciary**], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [**and replace it with a de facto government ruled by the judiciary**]. It constitutes an **authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion]** within a [[constitutional](#)] [republic](#), demanding for itself the rights and [[FRANCHISE](#)] [privileges](#) [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution](#)] accorded to political parties, but **denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by the Constitution [Form #10.002]**. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those

policies and programs to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly **[by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes", Form #05.001]** prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement **[the IRS and Federal Reserve]**. Its members **[the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman Traficant]** have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination **[in the public FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists]** with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined **[by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary]** to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. **Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020].** The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. **The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence [or using income taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed**

The above corruption of our Constitutional Republic by the unconstitutional abuse of franchises, the violation of the rules of statutory construction, and interference with common law remedies was described by the U.S. Supreme Court as follows:

"These are words of weighty import. They involve consequences of the most momentous character. I take leave to say that if the principles thus announced should ever receive the sanction of a majority of this court, a radical and mischievous change in our system of government will be the result. We will, in that event, pass from the era of constitutional liberty guarded and protected by a written constitution into an era of legislative absolutism.

Although from the foundation of the Government this court has held steadily to the view that the Government of the United States was one of enumerated powers, and that no one of its branches, nor all of its branches combined, could constitutionally exercise powers not granted, or which were not necessarily implied from those expressly granted, Martin v. Hunter, 1 Wheat. 304, 326, 331, we are now informed that Congress possesses powers outside of the Constitution, and may deal with new territory, 380*380 acquired by treaty or conquest, in the same manner as other nations have been accustomed to act with respect to territories acquired by them. In my opinion, Congress has no existence and can exercise no authority outside of the Constitution. Still less is it true that Congress can deal with new territories just as other nations have done or may do with their new territories. This nation is under the control of a written constitution, the supreme law of the land and the only source of the powers which our Government, or any branch or officer of it, may exert at any time or at any place. Monarchical and despotic governments, unrestrained by written constitutions, may do with newly acquired territories what this Government may not do consistently with our fundamental law. To say otherwise is to concede that Congress may, by action taken outside of the Constitution, engraft upon our republican institutions a colonial system such as exists under monarchical governments. Surely such a result was never contemplated by the fathers of the Constitution. If that instrument had contained a word suggesting the possibility of a result of that character it would never have been adopted by the People of the United States. The idea that this country may acquire territories anywhere upon the earth, by conquest or treaty, and hold them as mere colonies or provinces — the people inhabiting them to enjoy only such rights as Congress chooses to accord to them — is wholly inconsistent with the spirit and genius as well as with the words of the Constitution."

[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901), Justice Harlan, Dissenting]

Civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges are referred to on this website as "private law", but not "law". The word "public" precedes all uses of "law" when dealing with acts of government and hence, refers only to COMMON law and CRIMINAL law that applies equally to everyone, regardless of [their consent](#). Involvement in any and all ["private law" franchises or privileges](#) offered by any government ALWAYS undermines and threatens sovereignty, autonomy, and [equality](#), turns government into an [unconstitutional civil religion](#), and [corrupts even the finest of](#)

people. This is explained in:

 [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030](#)

Any use of the word "law" by any government actor directed at us or any member, if not clarified with the words "private" or "public" in front of the word "law" shall constitute:

1. A criminal attempt and conspiracy to recruit us to be [a public officer called a "person", "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident", etc.](#)
2. A solicitation of [illegal bribes called "taxes"](#) to treat us "AS IF" we are a public officer.
3. A [criminal conspiracy to convert PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights](#) and to violate the Bill of Rights.

The protection of PRIVATE rights mandated by the Bill of Rights BEGINS with and requires:

1. ALWAYS keeping PRIVATE and PUBLIC rights separated and never mixing them together.
2. Using unambiguous language about the TYPE of "right" that is being protected: PUBLIC or PRIVATE in every use of the word "right".
The way to avoid confusing PUBLIC and PRIVATE RIGHTS is to simply refer to PUBLIC rights as "privileges" and NEVER refer to them as "rights".
3. Only converting PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights with the express written consent of the HUMAN owner.
4. Limiting the conversion to geographical places where rights are NOT unalienable. This means the conversion occurred either abroad or on government territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence, which is organic law, would be violated.
5. Keeping the rules for converting PRIVATE to PUBLIC so simple, unambiguous, and clear that a child could understand them and always referring to these rules in every interaction between the government and those they are charged with protecting.
6. Ensuring that in every interaction (and ESPECIALLY ENFORCEMENT ACTION) between the government both administratively and in court, that any right the government claims to civilly enforce against, regulate, tax, or burden otherwise PRIVATE property is proven ON THE RECORD IN WRITING to originate from the rules documented in the previous step. This BURDEN OF PROOF must be met both ADMINISTRATIVELY and IN COURT BEFORE any enforcement action may be lawfully attempted by any government. It must be met by an IMPARTIAL decision maker with NO FINANCIAL interest in the outcome and not employed by the government or else a criminal financial conflict of interest will result. In other words, the government has to prove that it is NOT stealing before it can take property, that it is the lawful owner, and expressly HOW it became the lawful owner.
7. Enforcing the following [CONCLUSIVE PRESUMPTION](#) against [government jurisdiction](#) to enforce unless and until the above requirements are met:

"All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government or the CIVIL statutory franchise codes unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:

1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.
2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real, de jure government, even WITH their consent.
3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity."

For a detailed exposition on the mandatory separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE as indicated above, please see the following course on our site:

 [Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#)

For a detailed exposition of the legal meaning of the word "law" and why the above restrictions on its definition are important, see:

 [What is "law"? Form #05.048](#)

The words "Copyright" or "Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)" used in connection with any of the intellectual property on this site shall mean the following:

1. Owned by an exclusively private, nonstatutory human and not any artificial entity, "person", "citizen", or "resident" under any civil statutory law.
2. Protected only under the common law and the constitution and not subject to the statutory civil law, including any tax law.
3. Not owned by this website or ministry.
4. Owned by an anonymous third party who we have an agreement with to reuse the materials on this site.
5. Not owned or controlled by any government per [17 U.S.C. §105](#). Governments are not allowed to copyright their works. Any attempt to bring this ministry under the control of any government or make it the property of any government therefore results in no copyright being held in the name of the government.

The purpose of these copyright restrictions is to ensure that no government can use legal process or tax assessment as a method to censor free speech materials found on this website.

The word "[frivolous](#)" as used by the government or on other websites in referring to this website shall mean "correct" and "truthful". Any attempts to call anything on this website incorrect or untruthful must be accompanied by authoritative, court-admissible evidence to support such a conclusion or shall be presumed by the reader to be untrustworthy and untruthful. All such evidence MUST derive EXCLUSIVELY from the consensual civil domicile of the defendant pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#). Parties subject to this agreement stipulate that any violation of this rule is a malicious prosecution and obstruction of justice in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1589\(a\)\(3\)](#). [Click here for details on domicile](#).

The term "federal income tax", in the context of this website, means the revenue scheme described in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code as applied specifically and only to human beings who are not statutory "persons" or "individuals" under federal law and shall NOT refer to businesses or artificial entities. This website does NOT concern itself with businesses or corporations or artificial entities of any description.

The term "[tax](#)" includes any method to collect revenues to support ONLY the operation of the government. It does NOT include the abuse of taxing power to transfer wealth between ordinary citizens or residents and when it is used for this purpose it is THEFT, not "taxation".

*"The power to tax is, therefore, the strongest, the most pervading of all powers of government, reaching directly or indirectly to all classes of the people. **It was said by Chief Justice Marshall, in the case of McCulloch v. Md., 4 Wheat. 431, that the power to tax is the power to destroy.** A striking instance of the truth of the proposition is seen in the fact that the existing tax of ten per cent, imposed by the United States on the circulation of all other banks than the National Banks, drove out of existence every *state bank of circulation within a year or two after its passage. This power can be readily employed against one class of individuals and in favor of another, so as to ruin the one class and give unlimited wealth and prosperity to the other, if there is no implied limitation of the uses for which the power may be exercised.*

To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.

Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.**' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11 Johns., 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v. Fond du Lac*, supra."
[\[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)\]](#)

"A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group for the benefit of another."
[\[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)\]](#)

"[Tax](#)" includes ONLY impositions upon PUBLIC property or franchises ([Form #05.030](#)) and not upon absolutely owned PRIVATE property.

1. PRIVATE property must be consensually converted to PUBLIC property before it can be taxed, and the burden of proof rests on the government to prove that it was lawfully converted before it can be subject to tax. See:
[Separation Between Public and Private. Form 12.025](#)
2. The "persons" spoken above are civil statutory PUBLIC "persons" and not PRIVATE humans. See:
[Why All Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons. Form #05.037](#)

The word "protection" includes only CRIMINAL, constitutional, and common law protection. It excludes every type of government activity, franchise, or program that requires a [predicate civil status \(Form #13.008\) to enforce](#), such as "citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", "spouse", Social Security beneficiary, etc. Every attempt to impose, acquire, or enforce a civil status or to enforce duties upon a civil status NOT related to voting or jury service constitutes the following:

1. An INJURY and an [INJUSTICE \(Form #05.050\)](#).
2. [Identity Theft \(Form #05.046\)](#).

The word "fact" means that which is admissible as evidence in a court of law BECAUSE ENACTED LAW makes it admissible AND because the speaker (other than us) INTENDED for it to be factual. It does NOT imply that we allege that it is factual, actionable, or even truthful. Any attempt by any government to make anything published on this website or anything said by members or officers of the ministry FACTUAL or ACTIONABLE in conflict with this disclaimer is hereby declared and stipulated by all members to be FRAUDULENT, PERJURIOUS, and a willful act of international terrorism and organized extortion.


The term "statutory" when used as a prefix to any other term, means that the term it precedes pertains only to federal territory, property, PUBLIC rights, or privileges under the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government. Includes NO private property or people.



The term "constitutional" when used as a prefix to any other term, means that the term it precedes pertains only to land, property, rights, or privileges under the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union and not within the civil or criminal jurisdiction of the national government.

The terms "law practice" or "practice of law":

1. Exclude any and all statutory references to said term in any state or federal statute.
2. Exclude any use of these terms found in any rule of court.
3. Exclude any litigation in which the party "practicing" is representing either a government instrumentality or acting as an officer for said instrumentality such as a statutory "taxpayer" (under the Internal Revenue Code), "driver" (under the vehicle code), "spouse" (under the family code), or "benefit recipient" (under any entitlement program, including Social Security).
4. Include litigation involving ONLY the protection of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE property and rights beyond the civil legislative jurisdiction of any de jure government to take away, control, or impair.
5. Include common law or constitutional litigation that does not acquire the "force of law" from the consent of the parties protected by it.

The word "sovereign" when referring to humans or governments means all the following:

1. A human being and NOT a "government". Only human beings are "sovereign" and only when they are acting in strict obedience to the laws of their religion. All powers of government are delegated from the PEOPLE and are NOT "divine rights". Those powers in turn are only operative when government PREVENTS the conversion of PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights. When that goal is avoided or undermined or when law is used to accomplish involuntary conversion, we cease to have a government and instead end up with [a private, de facto for profit corporation that has no sovereign immunity and cannot abuse sovereign immunity to protect its criminal thefts from the people](#).
2. EQUAL in every respect to any and every government or actor in government. All governments are legal "persons" and under our Constitutional system, ALL "persons" are equal and can only become UNEQUAL in relation to each other WITH their EXPRESS and NOT IMPLIED consent. Since our Constitutional rights are unalienable per the Declaration of Independence, then we can't become unequal in relation to any government, INCLUDING through our consent.
3. Not superior in any way to any human being within the jurisdiction of the courts of any country.
4. Possessing the EQUAL right to acquire rights over others by the same mechanisms as the government uses. For instance, if the government encourages the filing of FALSE information returns that essentially "elect" people into public office without their consent, then we have an EQUAL right to elect any and every government or officer within government into our PERSONAL service as our PERSONAL officer without THEIR consent. See:
 [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns. Form #04.001](#).
5. Subject to the criminal laws of the jurisdiction they are physically situated in, just like everyone else. This provision excludes "quasi criminal provisions" within civil franchises, such as tax crimes.

6. The origin of all authority delegated to the government per the Declaration of Independence.
7. Reserving all rights and delegating NONE to any and every government or government actor. U.C.C. 1-308 and its predecessor, U.C.C. 1-207.
8. Not consenting to any and every civil franchise offered by any government.
9. Possessing the same sovereign immunity as any government. Hence, like the government, any government actor asserting a liability or obligation has the burden of proving on the record of any court proceeding EXPRESS WRITTEN consent to be sued before the obligation becomes enforceable.
10. Claiming no civil or franchise status under any statutory franchise, including but not limited to "citizen", "resident", "driver" (under the vehicle code), "spouse" (under the family code), "taxpayer" (under the tax code). Any attempt to associate a statutory status and the public rights it represents against a non-consenting party is THEFT and SLAVERY and INJUSTICE.
11. Acting as a fiduciary, agent, and trustee on behalf of God 24 hours a day, seven days a week as an ambassador of a legislatively foreign jurisdiction and as a public officer of "Heaven, Inc.", a private foreign corporation. God is the ONLY "sovereign" and the source of all sovereignty. We must be acting as His agent and fiduciary before we can exercise any sovereignty at all. Any attempt by so-called "government" to interfere with our ability to act as His fiduciaries is a direct interference with our right to contract and the free exercise of religion. See:
 [Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians. Form #13.007](#)
12. Capable of being civilly sued ONLY under the common law and equity and not under any statutory civil law. All statutory civil laws are law for government and public officers, and NOT for private human beings. They are civil franchises that only acquire the "force of law" with the consent of the subject. See:
 [Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons. Form #05.037](#)
13. Protected from the civil statutory law by the First Amendment requirement for separation of church and state because we Christians are the church and our physical body is the "temple" of the church. See: [1 Cor. 6:19](#).
14. Responsible for all the injuries they cause to every other person under equity and common law ONLY, and not under civil statutory law.

The term "anarchy" implies any one or more of the following, and especially as regards so-called "governments". An important goal of this site is to eliminate all such "anarchy":

1. Are superior in any way to the people they govern UNDER THE LAW.
2. Are not directly accountable to the people or the law. They prohibit the PEOPLE from criminally prosecuting their own crimes, reserving the right to prosecute to their own fellow criminals. Who polices the police? THE CRIMINALS.
3. Enact laws that exempt themselves. This is a violation of the Constitutional requirement for equal protection and equal treatment and constitutes an unconstitutional Title of Nobility in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the United States Constitution.
4. Only enforce the law against others and NOT themselves, as a way to protect their own criminal activities by persecuting dissidents. This is called "selective enforcement". In the legal field it is also called "professional courtesy". Never kill the goose that lays the STOLEN golden eggs.
5. Break the laws with impunity. This happens most frequently when corrupt people in government engage in "selective enforcement", whereby they refuse to prosecute or interfere with the prosecution of anyone in government. The Department of Justice (D.O.J.) or the District Attorney are the most frequent perpetrators of this type of crime.
6. Are able to choose which laws they want to be subject to, and thus refuse to enforce laws against themselves. The most frequent method for this type of abuse is to assert sovereign, official, or judicial immunity as a defense in order to protect the wrongdoers in government when they are acting outside their delegated authority, or outside what the definitions in the statutes EXPRESSLY allow.
7. Impute to themselves more rights or methods of acquiring rights than the people themselves have. In other words, who are the object of PAGAN IDOL WORSHIP because they possess "supernatural" powers. By "supernatural", we mean that which is superior to the "natural", which is ordinary human beings.
8. Claim and protect their own sovereign immunity, but refuse to recognize the same EQUAL immunity of the people from whom that power was delegated to begin with. Hypocrites.
9. Abuse sovereign immunity to exclude either the government or anyone working in the government from being subject to the laws they pass to regulate everyone ELSE'S behavior. In other words, they can choose WHEN they want to be a statutory "person" who is subject, and when they aren't. Anyone who has this kind of choice will ALWAYS corruptly exclude themselves and include everyone else, and thereby enforce and implement an unconstitutional "Title of Nobility" towards themselves. On this subject, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following:

"No man in this country [including legislators of the government as a legal person] is so high that he is above the law. No officer of the law may set that law at defiance with impunity. All the officers of the government, from the highest to the lowest, are creatures of the law and are bound to obey it. It is the only supreme power in our system of government, and every man who by accepting office participates in its functions is only the more strongly bound to submit to that supremacy, and to observe the limitations which it imposes upon the exercise of the authority which it gives," 106 U.S., at 220. "Shall it be said... that the courts cannot give remedy when the Citizen has been deprived of his property by force, his estate seized and converted to the use of the government without any lawful authority, without any process of law, and without any compensation, because the president has ordered it and his

officers are in possession? **If such be the law of this country, it sanctions a tyranny which has no existence in the monarchies of Europe, nor in any other government which has a just claim to well-regulated liberty and the protection of personal rights.**" 106 U.S., at 220, 221.

[United States v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196, 1 S. Ct. 240 (1882)]

10. Have a monopoly on anything, INCLUDING "protection", and who turn that monopoly into a mechanism to force EVERYONE illegally to be treated as uncompensated public officers in exchange for the "privilege" of being able to even exist or earn a living to support oneself.
11. Can tax and spend any amount or percentage of the people's earnings over the OBJECTIONS of the people.
12. Can print, meaning illegally counterfeit, as much money as they want to fund their criminal enterprise, and thus to be completely free from accountability to the people.
13. Deceive and/or lie to the public with impunity by telling you that you can't trust anything they say, but force YOU to sign everything under penalty of perjury when you want to talk to them. 26 U.S.C. §6065.

In support of the above definition of "anarchy", here is how the U.S. Supreme Court defined it:

"Decency, security, and liberty alike demand that government officials shall be subjected to the same rules of conduct that are commands to the citizen. In a government of laws, existence of the government will be imperiled if it fails to observe the law scrupulously. Our government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. For good or for ill, it teaches the whole people by its example. Crime is contagious. If the government becomes a lawbreaker, it breeds contempt for law; it invites every man to become a law unto himself; it invites anarchy. To declare that in the administration of the criminal law the end justifies the means-to declare that the government may commit crimes in order to secure the conviction of a private criminal-would bring terrible retribution. Against that pernicious doctrine this court should resolutely set its face."

[[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438 \(1928\)](#)]

The above requirements are a consequence of the fact that the foundation of the United States Constitution is [EQUAL protection and EQUAL treatment](#). Any attempt to undermine equal rights and equal protection described above constitutes:

1. The establishment of a state sponsored religion in violation of the First Amendment and the Religious Freedom Restoration Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 21B. That religion is described in: [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#). The object of worship of such a religion is imputing "supernatural powers" to civil rulers and forcing everyone to worship and serve said rulers as "superior beings".
2. The establishment of an unconstitutional Title of Nobility in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the United States Constitution](#).

The term "political" as used throughout our website in reference to us or our activities:

1. Excludes the endorsement of specific candidates for political office.
2. Excludes any motivation that might result in a revocation of 26 U.S.C. §501(c)(4) status.
3. Excludes activities of public officers or agents of the government.
4. Excludes those who are "persons", "individuals", "taxpayers" under any revenue law.
5. Excludes those with a domicile or residence "in this State", meaning the government.
6. Includes efforts to educate the public about the law and the legal limits upon the jurisdiction of those in the government.
7. Includes ONLY EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE people beyond the [civil legislative control](#) of the specific government affected by the policy.
8. Involves the protection of purely private property and private rights exclusively owned by human beings and not businesses or artificial entities of any description.
9. Includes activities undertaken ONLY in the fulfillment of [purely religious goals as a full time fiduciary of God under the Bible trust indenture](#).

The term "non-citizen national" MEANS a human being born in a constitutional state and domiciled or at least physically present there. These people are described in [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#). They are STATUTORY "non-resident non-persons" as described in [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#). It DOES NOT mean or include those who are:

1. [Domiciled](#) either abroad or on federal territory.
2. Statutory "nationals and citizens of the United States[**] at birth" per [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). These people are born in federal territories exclusively.
3. Statutory "national but not citizen of the United States[**] at birth"" per [8 U.S.C. §1408](#). These people are born in federal possessions such as Puerto Rico.
4. Statutory "citizens of the United States[**]" per [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)\(A\)](#).
5. Statutory "national of the United States***" per [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)](#).

The term "state national" means those who are born in a Constitutional but not Statutory "State" as described in the Fourteenth Amendment.

Equivalent to a "non-citizen national **of the United States OF AMERICA**". EXCLUDES any of the following:

1. STATUTORY "person" under [26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#) and [§7343](#).
2. Statutory "national and citizen of the United States** at birth" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). This is a territorial citizen rather than a state citizen.
3. "citizen of the United States**[federal zone]" under [26 U.S.C. §911](#), 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), or [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#).
4. "National but not citizen of the United States** at birth" under [8 U.S.C. §1408](#). This is a person born in a federal possession RATHER than a state of the Union.
5. "U.S.[**] non-citizen national" under [8 U.S.C. §1452](#). This is a person born in a federal possession RATHER than a state of the Union.
6. STATUTORY "U.S. person" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#), which is a human being born and domiciled on federal territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of any Constitutional state.

The term "[non-person](#)" or "[non-resident non-person](#)" ([Form #05.020](#)) as used on this site we define to be a human who is all of the following:

1. Not domiciled on federal territory and not representing a corporate or governmental office that is so domiciled under [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17](#).
2. Not engaged in a public office within any government. This includes the civil office of "person", "individual", "citizen", or "resident". See [Form #05.037](#) and [Form #05.042](#) for court-admissible proof that statutory "persons", "individuals", "citizens", and "residents" are public offices.
3. Not "purposefully or consensually availing themselves" of commerce with any government. Therefore, they do not waive sovereign immunity under the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act \(FSIA\), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97](#).
4. Owes no CIVIL obligations to any government or any STATUTORY "citizen" or STATUTORY "resident", as "obligations" are described in [California Civil Code Section 1428](#). This means they are not party to any contracts or compacts and have injured NO ONE as injury is defined NOT by statute, but by the common law. See [Form #12.040](#) for further details on the definition of "obligations". Because they owe no civil obligations, the definition of "justice" REQUIRES that they MUST be left alone by the government. See [Form #05.050](#) for a description of "[justice](#)".
5. Waives any and all privileges and immunities of any civil status and all rights or "entitlements" to receive "benefits" or "civil services" from any government. It is a maxim of law that [REAL de jure governments \(Form #05.043\)](#) MUST give you the right to not receive or be eligible to receive "benefits" of any kind. See [Form #05.040](#) for a description of the SCAM of abusing "benefits" to destroy sovereignty. The reason is because they MUST guarantee your right to be self-governing and self-supporting:

Invito beneficium non datur.

No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.

Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est.

A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.

Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.

Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.

[*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

Synonymous with "transient foreigner", "in transitu", and "stateless" (in relation to the national government). We invented this term. The term does not appear in federal statutes because statutes cannot even define things or people who are not subject to them and therefore foreign and sovereign. The term "non-individual" used on this site is equivalent to and a synonym for "non-person" on this site, even though STATUTORY "individuals" are a SUBSET of "persons" within the Internal Revenue Code. Likewise, the term "private human" is also synonymous with "non-person". Hence, a "non-person":

1. Retains their sovereign immunity. They do not waive it under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 or the longarm statutes of the state they occupy.
2. Is protected by the United States Constitution and not federal statutory civil law.
3. May not have federal statutory civil law cited against them. If they were, a violation of Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 and a constitutional tort would result if they were physically present on land protected by the United States Constitution within the exterior limits of states of the Union.
4. Is on an equal footing with the United States government in court. "Persons" would be on an UNEQUAL, INFERIOR, and subservient level if they were subject to federal territorial law.

Don't expect vain public servants to willingly admit that there is such a thing as a human "non-person" who satisfies the above criteria because it would undermine their systematic and treasonous plunder and enslavement of people they are supposed to be protecting. However, the U.S.

Supreme Court has held that the "right to be left alone" is the purpose of the constitution. Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438. A so-called "government" that refuses to leave you alone or respect or protect your sovereignty and equality in relation to them is no government at all and has violated the purpose of its creation described in the Declaration of Independence. Furthermore, anyone from the national or state government who refuses to enforce this status, or who imputes or enforces any status OTHER than this status under any law system other than the common law is:

1. "purposefully availing themselves" of commerce within OUR jurisdiction.
2. STEALING, where the thing being STOLEN are the public rights associated with the statutory civil "status" they are presuming we have but never expressly consented to have.
3. Engaging in criminal identity theft, because the civil status is associated with a domicile in a place we are not physically in and do not consent to a civil domicile in.
4. Consenting to our Member Agreement.
5. Waiving official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
6. Acting in a private and personal capacity beyond the statutory jurisdiction of their government employer.
7. Compelling us to contract with the state under the civil statutory "social compact".
8. Interfering with our First Amendment right to freely and civilly DISASSOCIATE with the state.
9. Engaged in a constitutional tort.

If freedom and self-ownership or "ownership" in general means anything at all, it means the right to deny any and all others, including governments, the ability to use or benefit in any way from our body, our exclusively owned private property, and our labor.

"We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, 'the right to exclude [others is] one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.' " [Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 \(1982\)](#), quoting [Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 \(1979\)](#). "
[Nollan v. California Coastal Comm'n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)]

"In this case, we hold that the "right to exclude," so universally held to be a fundamental element of the property right,[11] falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without compensation."
[Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)]

FOOTNOTES:

[11] See, e. g., [United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 \(1975\)](#); [United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 \(CA5 1961\)](#). As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, "[a]n essential element of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it." [International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 \(1918\) \(dissenting opinion\)](#).

The term "advice" or "legal advice" means education about tools, facts, remedies, and options for making your own informed choice. It does not include any method of: 1. Transferring liability or responsibility from the person asking to the person responding; 2. Anything that could be classified as "legal advice" or "law practice" as used in any statute or enacted law; 3. Anything that could be classified as factual or a basis for belief or reliance upon the person asked in connection with commercial speech subject to government protection or regulation.

Other than the words defined above, all words used on this website and in the materials on it shall:

1. Have only the common meaning ascribed to them.
2. Be associated with the EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE status beyond the reach of civil statutory law.
3. NOT be construed in any way to have the statutory meaning found in any federal or state law.
4. NOT be associated with a "public office", "publici juris", or "public interest", or anything within the CIVIL jurisdiction of any state or federal court.
5. Be subject to enforcement only in the context of the common law where perfect equity and equality is enforced between the government and any and every human being.

The only exception to this rule is that when a word is surrounded in quotation marks and preceded or succeeded by an indication of the legal definition upon which it is based, then and only then will it assume the legal definition.

The legal or statutory definitions for words used by this ministry in turn:

1. Shall be based FIRST upon statutory definitions provided.

- 2. Shall conclusively be presumed to EXCLUDE the ordinary or EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE civil context for the meaning of words. This is because the ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE conduct is REPUGNANT TO THE CONSTITUTION as held by the U.S. Supreme Court.
- 3. Shall rely FIRST on the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites By Topic](#) for the statutory definitions.
- 4. May not ADD anything not EXPRESSLY appearing in any statute in which they are defined, if a statutory definition is provided. Any attempt to do so shall be interpreted as TREASON by the judge or government prosecutor who attempts it.

"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning." *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule, 'a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated""); *Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
[[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 \(2000\)](#)]

The purpose of this requirement is to [eliminate ALL presumptions](#) from any legal proceeding about what we might write or say so that such false and unauthorized presumptions *cannot* be used to discredit or slander us or prejudice our rights or sovereignty. For instance, here are two examples:

Statement from this website	Meaning
Wages are not taxable	Earnings from labor of a human being that <u>do not</u> fit the description of "wages" defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(a) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 are not taxable without the consent of the subject.
"Wages" are taxable	Wages as defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(a) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 ARE taxable because they fit the legal description of " wages ".

Key to Capitalization Conventions within Laws. Whenever you are reading a particular law, including the [U.S. Constitution](#), or a statute, the [Sovereign](#) referenced in that law, who is usually the author of the law, is referenced in the law with the first letter of its name capitalized. For instance, in the U.S. Constitution the phrase "**W**e the **P**eople", "**S**tate", and "**C**itizen" are all capitalized, because these were the sovereign entities who were writing the document residing in the **S**tates. This document formed the federal government and gave it its authority. Subsequently, the federal government wrote statutes to implement the intent of the Constitution, and it became the Sovereign, but only in the context of those territories and lands ceded to it by the union states. When that federal government then refers in statutes to federal "States", for instance in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(10\)](#) or [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#), then these federal "States" are Sovereigns because they are part of the [territory](#) controlled by the Sovereign who wrote the statute, so they are capitalized. Foreign states referenced in the federal statutes then must be in lower case. The sovereign 50 union states, for example, must be in lower case in federal statutes because of this convention because they are foreign states. *Capitalization is therefore always relative to who is writing the document, which is usually the Sovereign and is therefore capitalized.* The exact same convention is used in the Bible, where all appellations of God are capitalized because they are sovereigns: "**J**esus" ", "**G**od", "**H**im", "**H**is", "**F**ather". These words aren't capitalized because they are proper names, but because the entity described is a [sovereign or an agent or part of the sovereign](#). The only exception to this capitalization rule is in state revenue laws, where the state legislators use the [same capitalization](#) as the Internal Revenue Code for "State" in referring to federal enclaves within their territory because they want to scam money out of you. In state revenue laws, for instance in the California Revenue and Taxation Code (R&TC) sections 17018 and 6017, "State" means a federal State within the boundaries of California and described as part of the Buck Act of 1940 found in [4 U.S.C. §§105-113](#).

Terms in Quotation Marks: Whenever a term appears in quotation marks, we are using the [statutory or regulatory definition](#) of the term *instead* of the layman's or dictionary definition. We do this to clarify which definition we mean and to avoid creating the kind of confusion with definitions that our government and the unethical lawyers who work in it are famous for. For instance, when we use say "employee", we mean the statutory definition of that term found in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#) rather than the [common definition](#) everyone uses, which means anyone who receives compensation for their labor. "Employees" are much more narrowly defined in the Internal Revenue Code to mean elected or appointed officers of the U.S. government [only](#). We also put terms in quotation marks if they are new or we just introduced the term, to emphasize that we are trying to explain what the word means.

Geographical terms: The following geographical definitions apply within the context of discussions about law.

Law	Federal constitution	Federal statutes	Federal regulations	State constitutions	State statutes	State regulations
Author	Union States/ "We The	Federal Government		"We The People"	State Government	

	People”					
“state”	Foreign country	Union state or foreign country	Union state or foreign country	Other Union state or federal government	Other Union state or federal government	Other Union state or federal government
“State”	Union state	Federal state	Federal state	Union state	Union state	Union state
“in this State” or “in the State” [1]	NA	NA	NA	NA	Federal enclave within state	Federal enclave within state
“State” [2] (State Revenue and taxation code only)	NA	NA	NA	NA	Federal enclave within state	Federal enclave within state
“several States”	Union states collectively [3]	Federal “States” collectively	Federal “States” collectively	Federal “States” collectively	Federal “States” collectively	Federal “States” collectively
“United States”	states of the Union collectively	Federal United States**	Federal United States**	United States* the country	Federal United States**	Federal United States**

What the above table clearly shows is that the word “State” in the context of federal statutes and regulations means (not includes!) federal States only under [Title 48 of the U.S. Code\[4\]](#), and these areas do not include any of the 50 Union States. This is true in most cases and especially in the Internal Revenue Code. The lower case word “state” in the context of federal statutes and regulations means one of the 50 union states, which are “foreign states”, and “foreign countries” with respect to the federal government as clearly explained in section 5.2.11 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#) book. In the context of the above, a “Union State” means one of the 50 Union states of the United States* (the country, not the federal United States**) mentioned in the Constitution for the United States of America.

FOOTNOTES:

- [1] See California Revenue and Taxation Code, section 6017.
- [2] See California Revenue and Taxation Code, section 17018.
- [3] See, for instance, U.S. Constitution Article IV, Section 2.
- [4] See <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/48>

5. COPYRIGHT/SOFTWARE/USER LICENSE AGREEMENT

This website consists of both copyrighted information and computer software. Use of this web site or any of the materials found on it constitutes an implied and mandatory agreement by the reader to respect the copyright and Software User License below applying to all information offered on this site and all communications with us by any means.:

1. Never use or abuse the materials or services provided on this website for or in connection with:
 - 1.1 An illegal purpose that violates any enacted positive law which applies within the jurisdiction where you are situated or domiciled.
 - 1.2 An unlawful purpose.
 - 1.3 An injurious purpose cognizable under the common law of the jurisdiction where you are situated.
2. Take full complete, exclusive, and personal responsibility for the consequences of any violations of law or injuries that might occur by virtue of using the materials or services available through this website.
3. Never register a complaint about this website, the people who run it, the people who own the domain name, or its contents to any law enforcement or government organization. Nothing this ministry does is actionable on the part of those who use the information herein.
4. Never provide evidence about their experiences with this website to law enforcement or government that might be used to prosecute or punish the Ministry, any agent or officer, or any Member.
5. Compensate the officers and Members of SEDM in full for legal and attorney fees and personal time associated with defending himself/herself against any complaints registered by or evidence provided by the user to either government or law enforcement regarding this website, the materials on it, or any communications with us.
6. Substitute himself/herself as being liable for any judgments against this Ministry or its agents or Members relating to complaints filed by him/her or evidence provided by him/her to third parties or litigation initiated by him/her which result in prosecution of this Ministry or its agents or Members for the activities or offerings of the Ministry.
7. If any evidence or information is used from this website in a court trial, then the party to the suit calling the witness AND the witness submitting it to any court stipulates with the Ministry as a condition of the copyright license, pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 29](#) and the [Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure](#):
 - 7.1 To admit THE ENTIRE website into evidence (except the rebuttal letters), including but not limited to the [Tax Deposition CD, Form #11.301](#), the [Family Guardian Website DVD, Form #11.103](#), the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), etc.. No part of the website can be admitted without the ENTIRE website also being admitted and subject to examination by the jury.

- 7.2 That everything contained on this website is factual, truthful, actionable, and accurate IN THEIR CASE but not in the case of any other Member or officer of the Ministry.
- 7.3 To take complete and personal and exclusive responsibility for all consequences arising out of the nature of evidence they provide as being factual or actionable.
8. Agree never to refer to anything on this website as an "investment", "[tax shelter](#)", "business", or "[trade or business](#)" as defined in the Internal Revenue Code, or anything other than religious worship. None of the donations made to this ministry are refundable, and therefore they cannot be referred to as "investments", nor are ministry offerings available to "[taxpayers](#)", who are the only proper audience for "[tax shelters](#)" to begin with.
9. If any litigation results from the materials or information offered here or their use:
 - 9.1 Members and users agree to litigate ONLY in a state court WITH a jury trial under the laws of the state and not the federal government, and to allow the jury to rule on BOTH the facts AND the law. No member of the jury or the judge may be either a "[taxpayer](#)", a statutory "[U.S. citizen](#)" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. 1401](#), or be in receipt of any government benefit, to ensure that the trial is completely impartial. They also agree to allow us to say anything we want to the jury and call any witnesses we wish, and not to object to or rule out any of our testimony or our witnesses.
 - 9.2 If the party using the materials off this website for litigation is any state or federal government, then they stipulate with the accused party to answer the admissions and interrogatories at the end of all [Memorandums of Law on the Forms/Pubs Page, Section 1.5](#) and the admissions in all [Tax Deposition Questions](#) (OFFSITE LINK) in their entirety on a signed affidavit, and to provide at least an "Admit" or "Deny" answer to each question. Any question not answered by the government or its agents shall be deemed to be "Admit". They also stipulate to admit their response to the questions into evidence in any trial involving this website or the activities of the ministry or its officers, volunteers, or members.
 - 9.3 None of the persons called as witnesses by either side at any trial involving this ministry may work for the federal or state government, receive retirement benefits from the government, receive financial benefits of any kind from the government, nor be "taxpayers", statutory "U.S. citizens", or statutory "U.S. residents". This will ensure that the all witnesses called will be completely objective, neutral, and unbiased.
 - 9.4 Users and readers of our materials stipulate that their duty and allegiance to abide by this agreement is superior to their employment duties and any other agency they may claim to be exercising. Judicial, sovereign, or official immunity are therefore subordinate to the terms of this agreement. Readers and users of our materials agree that any and all lawsuits in which they are participants acting by or for or as witnesses for the Plaintiff shall be deemed to be filed by them personally, regardless of the party which they claim to be representing or which is named on the Complaint. For instance if a government attorney named "John Doe" quotes or uses our licensed materials in any legal proceeding in which he or she is the Plaintiff or an agent for the Plaintiff, and files the lawsuit in the name of the "United States", this agreement stipulates that the definition of "United States" or "United States of America" shall instead mean "John Doe" and John Doe stipulates that he is acting by and on his own behalf and not on the behalf of the government of the states united by and under the Constitution of the United States of America. This will ensure that the plaintiff or prosecuting attorney does not try to claim that he had no authority to bind the U.S. government to abide by this agreement. An important implication of this provision is that if John Doe prosecutes this case on paid time for the U.S. Government, then he can and will be fired and disciplined for conducting private business on company time.
10. Members who violate this agreement, who work either directly for the government in the legal or tax profession or as contractors for these functions, and who participate as either witnesses, informants, litigants, or representatives in any litigation directed against this ministry or its volunteers, members, or officers agree to a personal liability/fine of \$300,000 payable out of their private funds and which they agree NOT to accept reimbursement for from the government. Payment shall occur BEFORE any trial is heard which involves them and is against this ministry. Government employees and/or informants involved as either plaintiffs, defendants, or witnesses in litigation directed against the ministry or its agents also stipulate NOT to accept or use government counsel in their defense or offense, and instead to either handle the case personally or hire a private attorney at their own expense.
11. Always use the very latest version of any information provided on this website in any litigation, and to dispose of and stipulate NOT to admit into evidence any information that is older.
12. Bring any inaccurate statements noted on this website, in any educational materials we provide, or in any of our statements to our attention immediately at the time noticed and give us an opportunity to remedy it BEFORE pursuing either: 1. A refund for a bookstore item the statement was contained in, so that we may correct it and send the correction to you without the need for a refund or; 2. Any litigation or injunctions against us because any information provided is erroneous. If we are physically able to correct the erroneous information, then we will do so as soon as practicable, provided that your comments are accompanied with credible, admissible evidence that the information provided is erroneous. We cannot correct an allegedly erroneous statement without court admissible evidence proving it is erroneous or inaccurate. If this requirement is not heeded by the reader, then the reader agrees to:
 - 12.1 Forfeit 50% of their pay as a federal public servant for the remainder of their life, and donate it to this ministry to help those who have been hurt by your failure to correct erroneous information provided on this website. This is in satisfaction of the IRS website's Mission Statement, which says in [IRM Section 1.1.1.1](#) that the mission of the IRS is to "Provide Americas taxpayers top quality service by helping them [correctly] understand and meet their tax responsibilities with integrity and fairness all."
 - 12.2 Pay the website administrator \$10,000,000 prior to any litigation relating to false statements on this website and to not testify at all if they cannot pay the damages.
13. If readers find anything in any our publications which conflict with other information on this website or which conflicts with itself, you agree to presume that what is written is fiction and bring it to our attention immediately so that we may promptly correct the conflict.

This applies even to conflicts that a reader was not aware of at the time they first read something.

14. If you as a reader work for any government or as an agent, withholding agent, or public officer in relation to any government, you agree to be bound by the following franchise protecting the materials and services available through this website:

[Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement](#), Form #06.027

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

The purpose of the above license agreement is not to condone or advocate illegal, injurious, or criminal behavior of any kind by this ministry, its officers, or its members, but instead to:

1. Protect the [First Amendment](#) rights of the authors.
2. Discourage and prevent anti-whistleblowing activity on the part of public servants.
3. Further the ends of [liberty](#) and [justice](#) for ALL, which is the sole function of this website and the object of our pledge of allegiance.
4. Help eliminate ignorance, fear, and presumption of the average American towards the legal and judicial process through education and empowerment.
5. Encourage you, the reader, to take complete and exclusive and personal responsibility for yourself and to prevent you from transferring that responsibility in any form to us. It would be completely hypocritical of us to on the one hand say we want to encourage personal responsibility, but then on the other hand tell people that they can transfer any part of the responsibility for themselves, their lives, or their choices to us.
6. Provide strong protections for you and your [Fourth Amendment](#) personal data by ensuring that our organization is never infiltrated by government moles who mean to do anyone harm.
7. Ensure that we are LEFT ALONE, which the Supreme Court has unequivocally ruled is a Constitutional Right:

*"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"*
[Olmstead v. United States, [277 U.S. 438, 478](#) (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper, [494 U.S. 210](#) (1990)]

Therefore, it cannot be said that the above license agreement has any illegal purpose whatsoever that might render it unenforceable in a court of law

If either of the following two situations happens:

1. A Member becomes involved in a lawsuit as a witness against SEDM and the Plaintiff uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the proceeding.
2. A Member is prosecuted as an alleged agent or officer of SEDM for alleged injuries arising from activities or offerings of the Ministry, even if they in fact are not, and the Plaintiff or Plaintiff Counsel, who is a Member, uses licensed materials or communications of the Ministry as evidence in the case.

Then the affected Member or Members who are the Defendant or witness in the above two cases are hereby authorized to do the following on behalf of the Ministry in the context of only that proceeding:

1. To initiate a lawsuit as Plaintiff against the other Member or third party who initiated the lawsuit in order to enforce the terms of the Copyright/Software/License Agreement.
2. To pay all expenses of the litigation from the proceeds of the Settlement for the litigation they initiate.
3. To keep 50% of what remains of the Settlement after all legal expenses have been paid.
4. To return the remainder of the Settlement to the Ministry.

IMPORTANT NOTES:

It is a violation of the copyright and license on our materials to share [Member Subscription](#) or [Member Bookstore](#) content with parties other than your immediate family members, including your spouse and your minor children. Users who share [Member Subscription](#) or [Member Bookstore](#) content with others in violation of this requirement:


1. Will be flagged for copyright/license violation.
2. Will have their [Member Subscription](#) account terminated at our option with no refund of remaining pro rata amounts.
3. Will have their [Member Forums](#) access PERMANENTLY blocked.
4. May not be eligible for renewal of [Member Subscription](#).
5. If the party who received the stolen materials posts questions about the materials in our [Member Forums](#), they will be required to identify the Member Subscriber who gave the materials to them or they will be permanently blocked from accessing our website. That



[Member Subscriber](#), in turn, will have their account terminated.

We monitor our forums for questions about specific content and verify that the person asking has obtained them lawfully and consistent with our copyright and policies. We reserve the right to use all methods of contacting us as an enforcement mechanism for the protection of our intellectual property and copyright.

Open season on license violators!

6. BASIS FOR BELIEF

In consideration of the valuable copyrighted and licensed information and computer software available on this website, the reader/user and SEDM jointly agree on all of the following facts related to the ministry and the offerings of the ministry. Those who don't unconditionally agree and stipulate to these terms and the  [Member Agreement](#) should not be viewing or using this website or obtaining or using any of the materials or services offered here.

The materials on this site are not legal advice or legal opinions on any specific matters. Legal advice involves applying the law to your specific and unique situation, which is your responsibility and not our responsibility. Transmission of the information is not intended to create, and receipt does not constitute, a lawyer-client relationship between the author(s) and the reader. The opinions and evidence appearing on this website are those of the author(s), or the researcher(s) or content providers and the only authorized audience are those same author(s) and researcher(s). You must validate and verify the accuracy of this information for yourself with your own research, legal education, experience, and the advice of a competent legal and/or tax professional who is NOT  [licensed](#) by a corrupted government to  [gag them from telling you the truth](#) and create a [conflict of interest](#). Readers should not act upon this information without first getting fully educated using the materials provided here and elsewhere.

The **ONLY** sources which may be relied upon to completely and accurately represent the policies of the owner of this website consist in the following:

 [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)

Members, users, and readers of this website, including government employees and officers, also stipulate and agree to refuse to hold SEDM to a higher standard of accountability than the IRS or the government itself. The IRS claims in [section 4.10.7.2.8 of its own Internal Revenue Manual](#) that you cannot rely on its publications, which include its tax preparation forms. The courts have also said that you cannot rely on the IRS' telephone support personnel or its [Internal Revenue Manual](#). Therefore, SEDM shall not be held to a higher standard than the IRS for its publications, statements, or actions, which include **everything** on this website and everything delivered to our members, or for anything SEDM or any of its agents say or write or do. SEDM makes all the **same** disclaimer statements about its publications, statements, support, and actions as the IRS, in fact, which means they can have no liability for anything they do or produce. [Click here](#) for an article on this subject.

*"Behold, the wicked brings forth iniquity;
Yes, he conceives trouble and brings forth falsehood [in their publications and their phone support],
He made a pit and dug it out,
And has fallen into the ditch [this disclaimer] which he made.
His trouble shall return upon his own head,
And his violent dealing shall come down on his own [deceitful] crown."
[Psalm 7:14-16, Bible, NKJV]*

Everything appearing on this website is based entirely on publications, forms, statements, laws, and regulations published or made by the government. If you find that the information is erroneous, then you should be suing the government, not us. Furthermore, it is a mandatory obligation of the license agreement and the system of membership protecting our materials to promptly notify both us and the government of their mistake so that both of us may prevent any harm from the government's mistake. Furthermore, if the government wishes to sue or prosecute this ministry or its officers for exercising its first amendment rights, then they MUST sue the principal, and not the agent. [We are acting entirely and only as a fiduciary for God himself](#), and so you need to sue God and not us for the statements and actions of this ministry in obedience to God's laws and calling on this ministry, and doing so will cause you to prosecute yourself, not only because of the [Copyright License Agreement](#) connected with all ministry materials, but also because you are tampering with federal witnesses of extensive criminal activity by specific public servants.

We make no guarantees or promises or representations about the effectiveness of anything appearing on this website, nor do we "profit" in any way from the information presented. This website is strictly offered as a religious educational public service designed to:

1. Encourage the diligent study of and obedience to the word and the laws of God found in the [Bible](#)
2. Encourage freedom and [liberty](#), which means promoting a much smaller and more limited federal government than we have now.

3. Encourage self-government and self-reliance and completely eliminate any need for or dependence on government. This way, people won't need the government or the law profession or lawyers to be involved in their lives anymore.
4. Encourage the values that made this country great, including patriotism, faith in God, morality, personal responsibility, and strong reliance on family.
5. Educate the reader about the federal and state statutes and regulations and about any conflicts these laws might have with God's laws.
6. Ensure that both the reader and more importantly their government, obeys all laws and does not harm or abuse those within or without the jurisdiction of the government.
7. Encourage people to be more involved in the governing process.
8. Encourage an ethical and moral government that protects our God-given Constitutional rights.







7. GOVERNMENT AGREEMENT WITH OUR MATERIALS AND INVITATION TO REBUT EVIDENCE OF GOVERNMENT WRONGDOING

The materials on this website have been extensively reviewed for accuracy by the U.S. Department of Justice, the [I.R.S. \(a PRIVATE, for profit corporation owned by U.S. Inc.\)](#), and the Federal Judiciary and nothing was found herein that is violative of any law, false, fraudulent, or injurious. [Click here for details](#) (OFFSITE LINK). We invite and always have invited anyone from the government or law enforcement to rebut the overwhelming evidence found on this website that specific agencies and persons working within the government are engaging in illegal and injurious behavior. We insist that anyone in government contact us within ten days through our [Contact Us page](#) as soon as they find anything that is illegal, injurious, false, or fraudulent or forever be estopped beyond that point from pursuing any kind of criminal prosecution or enforcement activity. The noteworthy failure of the government to at any time rebut anything appearing on this website constitutes a legal admission of the fidelity and accuracy of our materials.

If the government wants to assert that any of the religious statements that are not factual appearing on this website are in error, then they as the moving party have the burden of proof, and they must meet that burden of proof consistent with the following:

1.  [Government Burden of Proof, Form #05.025](#)
2.  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#)
3.  [Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption, Form #09.073](#)

The best way to prove us wrong is simply to:

1. Provide a list of errata containing the page address, page #, line number, and inaccurate statement located on this website. Notice we didn't say "false", because nothing on this website is factual or legally actionable except the things expressly listed in section 1 of this disclaimer.
2. Answer the questions contained in the  [Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.009](#).
3. Answer the questions at the end of all of the [Memorandums of Law, Forms 05.001 through 05.099](#).
4. Answer the [Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016](#).
5.  [Rebut the document "Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid", Form #08.004](#).
6.  [Rebut the document "Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website", Form #08.011](#).
7.  [Rebut the rebutted version of the IRS Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments, Form #08.005](#).
8.  [Rebut the rebutted Congressional Research Service "Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax", Form #08.006](#).
9. To indicate the legal authority upon which you relied in that determination based on the  [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#) document above.
10. To sign your submission under penalty of perjury pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6065](#).
11. To waive official, judicial, and sovereign immunity and agree to take exclusive, personal, legal responsibility for the accuracy of your submission and agree to be sued if they are false.

Your submission will be promptly posted on our website for all to read and will be implemented if sufficient evidence exists to prove our materials inconsistent with reality.

If the government believes that our materials suggest, aide, abet, or sanction illegal, injurious, or criminal activity, they as public officers have a fiduciary duty to us as the public to bring that to our attention immediately so that it can be promptly fixed. A failure to rebut our materials promptly or provide legally admissible evidence that they are wrong:

1. Constitutes an equitable estoppel from civil liability pursuant to [Fed.Rul.Civ.P. 8\(b\)\(6\)](#).
2. Makes those in government who have read our materials guilty of:
 - 2.1 Conspiracy to defraud the government pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §371](#).
 - 2.2 Accessory after the fact pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §3](#).

2.3 Misprision of felony pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §4](#).

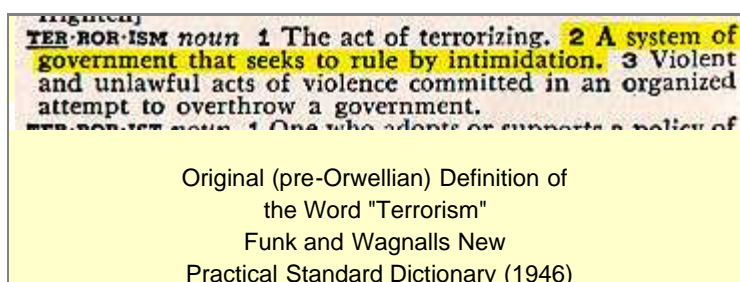
Remember: Every tax crime has willfulness as a prerequisite. You must *inform* us something is wrong before it can BE wrong, and that notification MUST be in court admissible, affidavit form signed under penalty of perjury with your real legal birthname, agreeing to take responsibility personally if your information is wrong, and providing the address where you can be personally served with legal papers if in fact you are wrong or fraudulent.

8. APPROACH TOWARDS VIOLENCE AND TERRORISM


















This website was established to prevent terrorism, not promote it. We define any attempt to deprive anyone of life, liberty or property without their express consent manifested in a way that only they define as an act of terrorism. We believe that there are only two types of governments:

1.  [Government by consent](#).
2.  [Terrorist government](#).

Any attempt by any government to civilly govern or enforce, whether by civil law or [franchise/contract law](#) without the express and continuing consent of those governed is an act of [terrorism](#).



For a representation of the kind of government terrorism we oppose, see:

1.  [Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments About Sovereignty, Form #08.018, Sections 5 and 7](#)
2.  [De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043](#)
3. [Terrorism Playlist](#) - SEDM
4. [Government Corruption](#)
5. [Government Terror](#) - Brasscheck TV
6. I Want To Be A Spy
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Crime/Humor/AshcroftSpy.mp3> (OFFSITE LINK)
7. [The REAL Matrix](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
 - o  [Youtube](#)
 - o  [Local](#)
8.  [Devil's Advocate: Lawyers](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
9. [We Bomb for Cash](#)
10.  [How the World Works](#)
11.  [Pirates and Emperors](#)
12.  [Government Mafia](#)
13.  [If I Were The Devil](#) -Paul Harvey
14.  [Terrorstorm](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
15.  [We are Preparing for Massive Civil War, Says DHS Informant](#) (OFFSITE LINK)
16.  [Is the United States of America a leading terrorist state?](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Noam Chomsky
17.  [Statism and Terrorism](#) - your government is terrorist
18.  [Securiotic](#)-how governments have created a fictional war on terror to themselves become terrorists
19.  [Amazing Speech by War Veteran](#)-he identifies the REAL terrorists.
20.  [Ken O'Keefe Dares To Say What Others Do Not](#)
21.  [Party in the CIA](#)

For a list of specific government terrorist activities we oppose, see:

 [Ministry Introduction Course, Form #12.014, pp. 12-14](#)

THIS WEBSITE CONDEMNS ANY AND ALL VIOLENCE, VIOLENCE PLANNING, VIOLENT RADICALIZATION AND OR THOUGHT CRIME, AND AS SUCH CONTAINS NO SUCH INFORMATION OR LINKS TO SUCH INFORMATION

This website is in full compliance with [H.R. 1955](#), and [Section 318, 319](#) of the Criminal Code of Canada and as such condemns and does not retain any information, plans, support, of a terrorist or violent propaganda, and or radicalization nature, and does not conduct, plan, or retain any forms of violent thoughts, feelings, impulses, moods, subconscious thought, primal urges, sexual cravings, hunger pains, restless leg twitches, rapid eye flutters, and or skin tone blemishes which may be mistook for a pre-anger flush. All fonts, typesets, font colors of a red nature are not - "NOT" to be mistaken for an angry tone or mistakenly linked to a violent radicalization agenda. Source files of interviews or MP3 files are strictly those of the authors and do NOT reflect the intent, mood or thoughts of the author(s) of this website.

9. APPROACH TOWARDS "HATE SPEECH" AND HATE CRIME

This website does not engage in, condone, or support [hate speech](#) or hate crimes, violent thoughts, deeds or actions against any particular person(s), group, entity, government, mob, paramilitary force, intelligence agency, overpaid politician, head of state, queen, dignitary, ambassador, spy, spook, soldier, bowl cook, security flunky, contractor, dog, cat or mouse, Wal-Mart employee, amphibian, reptile, and or deceased entity without a PB (Physical Body). By "hate speech" and "hate crime", we mean in the context of religious members of this site trying to practice their faith:

1. Compelling members to violate any aspect of the [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#). This includes commanding them to do things God forbids or preventing or punishing them from doing God commands.
2. Persecution or "selective enforcement" directed against those whose religious beliefs forbid them from contracting with, doing business with, or acquiring any civil status in relation to any and all governments. These people must be "left alone" by law and are protected in doing so by the First Amendment and the right to NOT contract protected by the Constitution. The group they refuse to associate with is civil statutory "persons". We call these people "non-resident non-persons" on this site as described in [Form #05.020](#). See [Proof That There Is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042](#) for a description of the civil "person" scam.
3. Engaging in [legal "injustice" \(Form #05.050\)](#). By "justice" we mean [absolutely owned private property \(Form #10.002\)](#), and [equality of TREATMENT and OPPORTUNITY \(Form #05.033\)](#) under [REAL LAW \(Form #05.048\)](#). "Justice" is defined here as God defines it in [Form #05.050](#).
4. Any attempt to treat anyone unequally under REAL "law". This includes punishing or preventing actions by members to enforce against governments under [their own franchise \(Form #06.027\)](#) the same way governments enforce against them. See [What is "law"? Form #05.048](#).
5. Offering, implementing, or enforcing any [civil franchise \(Form #05.030\)](#). This enforces superior powers on the part of the government as a form of inequality, results in religious idolatry, and violates the First Commandment of the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20). This includes:
 - 5.1 Making [justice \(Form #05.050\)](#) into a civil public privilege
 - 5.2 Turning CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE citizens into STATUTORY PUBLIC citizens engaged in a public office and a franchise.
 - 5.3 Any attempt to impose equality of OUTCOME by law, such as by abusing taxing powers to redistribute wealth. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#).

Franchises are the main method of introducing UNEQUAL treatment by the government. See [Why You Are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006](#).
6. Any attempt to outlaw or refuse to recognize or enforce [absolutely owned private property \(Form #12.025\)](#). This makes everyone into slaves of the government, which then ultimately owns ALL property and can place unlimited conditions upon the use of their property. It also violates the last six commandments of the Ten Commandments, which are the main religious laws that protect PRIVATE property and prevent it from being shared with any government. This includes:
 - 6.1 Refusing to provide civil statuses on government forms that recognize those who are exclusively private and their right to be left alone.
 - 6.2 Refusing to provide government forms that recognize those who are exclusively private such as "nontaxpayers" or "non-resident non-persons" and their right to be left alone.

The result of the above forms of omission are hate, discrimination, and selective enforcement against those who refuse to become ["customers" or franchisees \(Form #05.030\)](#) of government. See [Avoiding Traps in Government Forms, Form #12.023](#).
7. Any attempt by government to use judicial process or administrative enforcement to enforce any civil obligation derived from any source OTHER than express written consent or to an injury against the equal rights of others demonstrated with court admissible evidence. See [Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations, Form #12.040](#).

There is no practical difference between discriminating against or targeting people because of the groups they claim membership in and punishing them for refusing to consent to join a group subject to legal disability, such as those participating in government franchises. Members of such DISABILITY groups include civil statutory "persons", "taxpayers", "individuals" (under the tax code), "drivers" (under the vehicle code),

"spouses" (under the family code). Both approaches lead to the same result: discrimination and selective enforcement. The government claims an exemption from being a statutory "person", and since it is a government of delegated powers, the people who gave it that power must ALSO be similarly exempt:

"The sovereignty of a state does not reside in the persons who fill the different departments of its government, but in the People, from whom the government emanated; and they may change it at their discretion. Sovereignty, then in this country, abides with the constituency, and not with the agent; and this remark is true, both in reference to the federal and state government."

[*Spooner v. McConnell*, 22 F. 939 @ 943]

"In common usage, the term 'person' does not include the sovereign, and statutes employing the word are ordinarily construed to exclude it."

[*Wilson v. Omaha Indian Tribe* 442 U.S. 653, 667 (1979)]

"Since in common usage the term 'person' does not include the sovereign, statutes employing that term are ordinarily construed to exclude it."

[*U.S. v. Cooper*, 312 U.S. 600, 604, 61 S.Ct. 742 (1941)]

"In common usage, the term 'person' does not include the sovereign and statutes employing it will ordinarily not be construed to do so."

[*U.S. v. Cooper*, 312 U.S. 600, 604, 61 S.Ct. 742 (1941)]

"There is no such thing as a power of inherent sovereignty in the government of the United States In this country sovereignty resides in the people, and Congress can exercise no power which they have not, by their Constitution entrusted to it: All else is withheld."

[*Julliard v. Greenman*, 110 U.S. 421 (1884)]

The foundation of the religious beliefs and practices underlying this website is a refusal to contract with ([Form #05.001](#)), civilly associate with ([Form #05.002](#)), or engage in commerce with any and every government. Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as "intercourse".

"Commerce. ... **Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic [money instead of semen] between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on..."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

Hence this website advocates a religious refusal to engage in sex or intercourse or commerce with any government. In fact, the Bible even describes people who VIOLATE this prohibition as "playing the harlot" ([Ezekiel 16:41](#)) and personifies that harlot as "Babylon the Great Harlot" ([Rev. 17:5](#)), which is fornicating with the Beast, which it defines as governments ([Rev. 19:19](#)).

I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind](#)] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [[man/government worshipping socialist](#)] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?

"Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [[terrorists and persecutors](#)] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.

[[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]

*"Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore wants to be a friend** [["citizen"](#), ["resident"](#), ["taxpayer"](#), ["inhabitant"](#), or "subject" under a king or political ruler] of the world [or any man-made kingdom other than God's Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. "*

[[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

"You shall make no covenant [[contract or franchise](#)] with them [[foreigners, pagans](#)], nor with their [[pagan government](#)] gods [[laws or judges](#)]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs [by becoming a "resident" in the process of contracting with them](#)], lest they make you sin against Me [God].

For if you serve their gods [under [contract or agreement or franchise](#)], it will surely be a snare to you."

[\[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and **to keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and concerns of the world].** "

[\[James 1:27, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws] before Me [or [My commandments](#)]."

[\[Exodus 20:3, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a Theocracy] at Ramah, and said to him, 'Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king [or political ruler] to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them].**'

"But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, '**Give us a king [or political ruler] to judge us.**' So Samuel prayed to the Lord. **And the Lord said to Samuel, 'Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them.** According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—**with which they have forsaken Me [God as their ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge] and [served other gods](#)—so they are doing to you also** [government or political rulers becoming the object of idolatry]."

[\[1 Sam. 8:4-8, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

"Do not walk in the [statutes of your fathers](#) [the heathens], nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk in [My statutes](#), keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God."

[\[Ezekial 20:10-20, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Where is "separation of church and state" when you REALLY need it, keeping in mind that [Christians AS INDIVIDUALS are "the church"](#) and secular society is the ["state" as legally defined](#)? The John Birch Society agrees with us on the subject of not contracting with anyone in the following video:

Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Q24tWlrRdk>

Pastor David Jeremiah of Turning Point Ministries also agrees with us on this subject:

[The Church in Satan's City](#), March 20, 2016

<http://sedm.org/pastor-david-jeremiah-on-separation-between-church-and-state-the-church-in-satans-city/>

President Obama also said that it is the right of EVERYONE to economically AND politically disassociate with the government so why don't the agencies of the government recognize this fact on EVERY form you use to interact with them?.

President Obama Says US Will NOT Impose Its Political or Economic System on Anyone, Exhibit #05.053

https://youtu.be/2t_ZRQSIPr0

We wrote an entire book on how to economically and politically disassociate in fulfillment of Obama's promise above, and yet the government hypocritically actively interferes with economically and politically disassociating, in defiance of President Obama's assurances and promises. HYPOCRITES!



[Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#)

Government's tendency to compel everyone into a commercial or [civil legal relationship \(Form #05.002\)](#) with them is defined by the Bible as the ESSENCE of Satan himself! The personification of that evil is dramatized in the following video:

[Devil's Advocate: Lawyers](#)

Therefore, the religious practice and sexual orientation of avoiding commerce and [civil legal relationships \(Form #05.002\)](#) with governments is

the essence of our religious faith:

"I [God] brought you up from Egypt [government slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant [Bible contract] with you. And **you shall make no covenant [contract, franchise, "social compact", or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land: you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.**' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?

"Therefore I also said, '**I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.**'"

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.

[Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

"By the **abundance** of your [Satan's] **trading** You became filled with violence within, **And** you sinned; Therefore I cast you as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; **And** I destroyed you, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones."

[Ezekial 28:16, Bible, NKJV]

"As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he expect that his devotion should be accepted; for,

1. Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce. A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men [in government] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit, Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are defrauded by their brethren.

2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself goes by a just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein followers of him.

A [false] balance, [whether it be in the federal courtroom or in the government or in the marketplace,] cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater abomination to God."

[Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]

'If one of your brethren becomes poor [desperate], and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him, like a stranger or a sojourner, that he may live with you.

Take no usury or interest from him; but fear your God, that your brother may live with you.

You shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit.

I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.

'And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel him to serve as a slave.

As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the Year of Jubilee.

And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own family. He shall return to the possession of his fathers.

For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves.

You shall not rule over him with rigor, but you shall fear your God.

[Lev. 25:35-43, Bible, NKJV]

Any individual, group, or especially government worker that makes us the target of discrimination, violence, "selective enforcement", or hate because of this form of religious practice or "sexual orientation" or abstinence is practicing HATE SPEECH and possibly HATE CRIME based BOTH on our religious beliefs AND our sexual orientation as legally defined. Furthermore, all readers and governments are given [reasonable timely notice](#) that the terms of use for the information and services available through this website mandate that any attempt to compel us into a commercial, legal, civil, or tax relationship with any government OTHER than on the terms dictated herein shall constitute:

- 1. "purposeful availment" in satisfaction of the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97](#).
- 2. A waiver of official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
- 3. A commercial invasion within the meaning of Article 4, section 4 of the United States Constitution.
- 4. A tort cognizable as a Fifth Amendment taking without compensation.
- 5. A criminal attempt at identity theft by wrongfully associating us with a civil status of "citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", etc.
- 6. Duress as legally defined. See [Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005](#).
- 7. Express consent to the terms of this disclaimer.

The result of the waivers of immunity above is to restore EQUALITY under REAL LAW between members and corrupt governments intent on destroying that equality by offering or enforcing civil franchises. All freedom derives from equality between you and the government in the eyes of REAL law in court. See [Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033](#).

The GOVERNMENT crimes documented on this website fall within the ambit of [18 U.S.C. §2381: Treason](#). The penalty mandated by law for these crimes is DEATH. We demand that actors in the Department of Justice for both the states and the federal government responsible for prosecuting these crimes of Treason do so as required by law. A FAILURE to do so is ALSO an act of Treason punishable by death. Since murder is not only a crime, but a violent crime, pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §1111](#), then the government itself can also be classified as terrorist. It is also ludicrous to call people who demand the enforcement of the death penalty for the crimes documented as terrorists. If that were true, every jurist who sat on a murder trial in which the death penalty applied would also have to be classified as and prosecuted as a terrorist. Hypocrites.

For those members seeking to prosecute government actors practicing hate speech or hate crime against them as documented here, see the following resource:

Discrimination and Racism page, Section 5: Hate Speech and Hate Crime;
https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Discrimination/discrimination.htm#HATE_SPEECH

Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)
Home About Contact